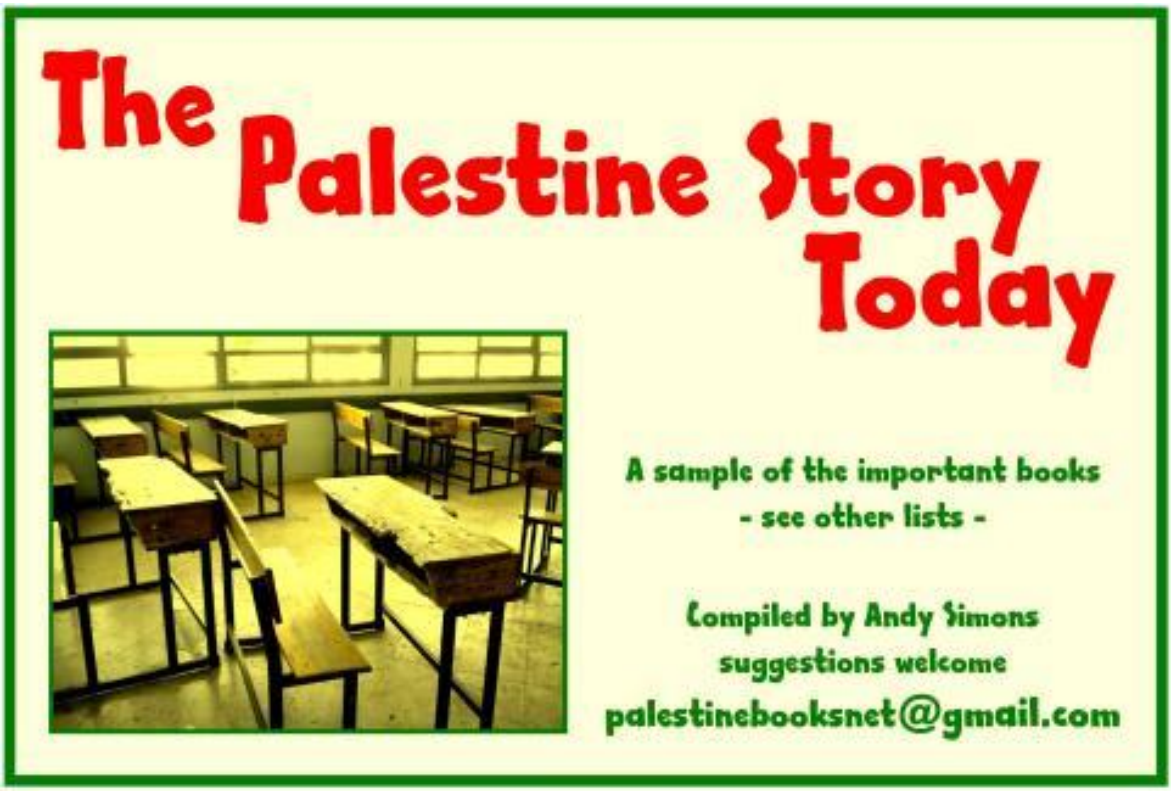
Updated 18 April 2019

Full bibliography of titles and categories in one handy PDF.





See also the reading list on **Older Palestine History**

Nahla Abdo

Captive Revolution : Palestinian Women's Anti-Colonial Struggle within the Israeli Prison System (Pluto Press, 2014). Both a story of present detainees and the historical Socialist struggle throughout the region.

Women in Israel : Race, Gender and Citizenship (Zed Books, 2011)

Women and Poverty in the OPT (? – 2007)

Nahla Abdo-Zubi, Heather Montgomery & Ronit Lentin
Women and the Politics of Military Confrontation : Palestinian and Israeli Gendered Narratives of Diclocation (New York City : Berghahn Books, 2002)

Nahla Abdo, Rita Giacaman, Eileen Kuttab & Valentine M. Moghadam
Gender and Development (Birzeit University Women's Studies Department, 1995)

Stéphanie Latte Abdallah (French Institute of the Near East) & **Cédric Parizot** (Aix-Marseille University), editors
Israelis and Palestinians in the Shadows of the Wall : Spaces of Separation and Occupation (Ashgate, 2015) – originally published in French, Paris : MMSH, 2011. Contents : Shira Havkin : Geographies of Occupation – Outsourcing the checkpoints – when military occupation encounters neoliberalism / Stéphanie Latte Abdallah : Denial of borders: the Prison Web and the management of Palestinian political prisoners after the Oslo Accords (1993-2013) / Emilio Dabed : Constitutionalism in colonial context – the Palestinian basic law as a metaphoric representation of Palestinian politics (1993-2007) / Ariel Handel : What are we talking about when we talk about 'geographies of occupation'? / Yaakov Garb : The Economy of Separation – Porosity, fragmentation, and ignorance: insights from a study of freight traffic / Basel Natsheh and Cédric Parizot : From chocolate bars to motor cars – separation and goods trafficking between Israel and the West Bank (2007-2010) / Nicolas Pelham : The rise and fall of Gaza's tunnel economy (2007-2014) / Lev Luis Grinberg : Economic discourses and the construction of borders in the Israeli Palestinian space since the 1967 occupation / Dganit Manor : Stories at the Margins – Operationalizing nationalism – the security practice and the imagined figure of the 'Arab' enemy among Israeli 'security amateurs' / Elisabeth Marteu : Identity, solidarity, and socioeconomic networks across the separation lines: a study of relations between Palestinians in Israel and in the Occupied Territories / Valérie Pouzol : From a 'gay paradise' to a pioneer frontier: constructs of the 'frontier' in the activist struggle and activist discourse of LGBTQs in Israel and Palestine, 1988-2012 / Marc Hecker : Political Crossings – Activists without borders? Tours to Israel and the Palestinian Territories organized from France / Karine Lamarche : Israel to Palestine, and back: meeting with post-2000 Israeli activists against the occupation / Esmail Nashif : Bodily relief – some observations on martyrdom operations in Palestine.

Rabab Abdulhadi, Evelyn Alsultany & **Nadine Naber**, editors
Arab & Arab American Feminisms (Syracuse University Press, 2011) Numerous entries on Palestine, Palestinian identity in the USA, and queer representation. Contributors include : editors, Suheir Hammad, Mervat F. Hatem, Amal Amireh, Ella Shohat (interview), Zeina Zaatari, Nadine Naber, Elizabeth Winslow, Youmna Chlala, Mony El-Ghobashy, L.A. Hyder, Mohja Kahf, Kyla Wazana Tomkins, Nada Elia, Noura Erakat, Therese Saliba, Dena Al-Adeeb (interview), Amira Jarmakani, Susan Muaddi Darraj, Moulouk Berry, Imani Yatouma, Lisa Suhair Majaj, Huda Jadallah, Joe Kadi (interview), Amal Hassan Fadalalla, Randa Jarrar, Sherene Seikaly, and Emmane Bayoumi.

Daud Abdullah (Director, Middle East Monitor)
Edited with **Ibrahim Hewitt** : ***The Battle for Public Opinion in Europe : Changing Perceptions of the Palestine-Israel Conflict*** (Middle East Monitor, 2012) with foreword by **Karen Koning AbyZayd**.
with **Mohamad Nasrin Nasir** : ***The Universal Theology of Liberation : Views from Muslim History*** (Wembley, London : Islamic Human Rights Commission, 2011) with foreword by **Arzu Merali**
Concerns about British and EU Roles in Palestinian Authority Human Rights Abuses in the Occupied West Bank (Middle East Monitor, 2009)
A History of Palestinian Resistance (Friends of Al-Aqsa, ca. 2005)

Karen Abi-Ezzi University of Bradford, Department of Peace Studies)
Peacemaking Strategies in the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict : A Re-evaluation (Routledge, 2015, 2018)
Music as a Discourse of Resistance: The Case of Gilad Atzmon, in **Oliver Urbain,** editor : ***Music and Conflict Transformation*** (London, I.B. Tauris, 2008)

Thomas Philip Abowd (Tufts University)
Colonial Jerusalem : The Spatial Construction of Identity and Difference in a City of Myth, 1948-2012 (Syracuse University Press, 2014) Publisher's blurb : "This book shows how colonialism, far from being simply a fixture of the past as is often suggested, remains a crucial component of Palestinian and Israeli realities today. Abowd deftly illuminates everyday life under Israel's long military occupation as it is defined by processes and conditions of "apartness" and separation as Palestinians are increasingly regulated and controlled. Abowd examines how both national communities are progressively divided by

walls, checkpoints, and separate road networks in one of the most segregated cities in the world. Drawing upon recent theories on racial politics, colonialism, and urban spatial dynamics, Colonial Jerusalem analyzes the politics of myth, history, and memory across an urban landscape integral to the national cosmologies of both Palestinians and Israelis and meaningful to all communities."

Faida Abu-Ghazaleh
Ethnic Identity of Palestinian Immigrants in the United States : The Role of Cultural Material Artifacts (El Paso, Texas : LFB Scholarly Publishing, 2011) Study of a community in the American state of Maryland.

Nurhan Abujidi
Urbicide in Palestine : Spaces of Oppression and Resilience (Routledge, 2014)

Ali Abunimah
Battle for Justice in Palestine : The Case for a Single Democratic State in Palestine (Chicago : Haymarket Books, 2014) Author is editor of the *Electronic Intifada*.

Rania Abouzeid (Middle East journalist for the *Guardian*, the *New Yorker*, etc.)
No Turning Back : Life, Loss, and Hope in Wartime Syria (WW Norton, 2018) Tangental to Palestinian history.

Karen Koning AbuZayd
Reflecting on Palestine's Grief, Humour and Steadfastness – Address at the Palestine Book Awards, 2015 (MEMO/Middle East Monitor, 12pp, 2015)

Avigail Abarbanel
Beyond Tribal Loyalties : Personal Stories of Jewish Peace Activists
(Cambridge Scholars, 2012) Includes chapters on Jeff Halper, Ilan Pappé, Susan Nathan, Anna Baltzer, and others from the UK, Israel, the USA, and Australia.

Daud Abdullah
A History of Palestinian Resistance (Leicester : al-Aqsa, 2005)

Daud Abdullah & **Ibrahim Hewitt**, editors :
The Battle for Public Opinion in Europe : Changing Perceptions of the Israel-Palestine Conflict (MEMO/Middle East Monitor, 2012) Tim Llewellyn : *A Public Ignored – The Broadcasters' False Portrayal of the Israel-Palestine Struggle*; David Cronin : *The Rise of the Israel Lobby in Europe*; Hanan Chehata : *The Biggest Obstacles to Peace in the Middle East*; Ilan Pappé : *Is Israel a Democracy?*; Corinna Mullin : *Israel, the Biggest Threat to World Peace*; Azzam Tamimi : *The Inclusion and Exclusion of Hamas*; Daud Abdullah : *A Reading of European Attitudes toward Jerusalem*; Robert Lambert : *Extremist Nationalism in Europe and Support for Israel*; Maria Holt : *Changing Public Perceptions Relating to the Palestine-Israel Conflict*; Daud Abdullah : *The End of the Love Affair.* See Ibrahim Hewitt : *Israel and Gaza : Behind the Media Veil*

Einas Abdullah [NYC]
Chapter from ***There are No Angels in Ramallah***, translated by Robin Moger, ***Banipal*** 45 (2012).

Matthew Abraham (University of Arizona)
Intellectual Resistance and the Struggle for Palestine (Palgrave Macmillan, 2014) – analysis of the canon, including Edward Said and Franz Fanon.
Out of Bounds : Academic Freedom and the Question of Palestine (Bloomsbury Academic, 2014)

Izzeldin Abuelaish
I Shall Not Hate : A Gaza Doctor's Journey on the Road to Peace and Human Dignity (Walker Books, 2012)

Bishop Riah Abu Elsal [Palestinian Anglican Bishop of Jerusalem 1998-2007]
Caught in Between : The Story of an Arab-Christian Israeli (Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, 1999)

Ali Abunimah (Electronic Intifada commentator)
Battle for Justice in Palestine : The Case for a Single Democratic State in Palestine(Haymarket Books, 2014)
See also **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY**.

Gilbert Achcar
The People Want : A Radical Exploration of the Arab Uprising (Saqi Books, 2013)
The Arabs and the Holocaust : The Arab-Israeli War on Narratives (Metropolitan Books, 2009)
With **Michel Warschawski** : ***The 33 Day War : Israel's War on Hezbollah in Lebanon and its Consequences*** (Paradigm Books, 2007)

Luigi Achilli (School of Oriental and African Studies, University of London)
Palestinian Refugees and Identity : Nationalism, Politics and the Everyday (IB Tauris, 2015) Publisher's blurb : "refugees fled over the border into Jordan, which in 1950 formally annexed the West Bank. In the wake of the 1967 War, another wave of Palestinians sought refuge in the Hashemite Kingdom. Today, 42 per cent of registered Palestinian refugees live in Jordan. In this historical context, one might expect Palestinian refugee camps to be highly politicised spaces. Yet Luigi Achilli argues in this book that there is in fact a relative absence of political activity. Instead, what is prevalent is a desire to live an 'ordinary life'. It is within the framework of the performing and creating everyday life – working, praying, leisure activities – that Achilli examines nationalism and identity. He concludes that it is through this focus on the everyday that these Palestinian refugees are able to assert their own meanings and understandings of national identity against the more inflexible interpretations provided by the political systems in Gaza and the West Bank."

Osie Gabriel Adelfang, editor
Shifting Sands : Jewish Women Confront the Occupation (Createspace, 2015, updated from 2010 edition) Contributors include : Anna Baltzer, Sandra Butler, Tomi Laine Clark, Linda Dittmar, Hedy Epstein, Maia Ettinger, Kim Goldberg, Susan Greene, Amira Hass, Jen Marlowe, Hannah Mermelstein, Emma Rosenthal, Alice Rothchild, Starhawk

Ghada Ageel, editor (University of Alberta & columnist for *Middle East Eye*)

Apartheid in Palestine : Hard Laws and Harder Experiences (University of Alberta Press, 2016) Contirbutors : Abigail B. Bakan, Yasmeen Abu-Laban, Keith Hammond, Sherene Razack, Edward C. Corrigan, Ramzy Baroud, Rafeef Ziadah, Richard Falk, Samar El-Bekai, Reem Skeik, Tali Shapiro, Rela Mazali, Huwaida Arraf, James Cairns, Susan Ferguson

Aida Refugee Camp
Aida Camp Alphabet (Aida Refugee Camp Lajee Centre, 2016) Bilingual art collage book by children, based on Arabic alphabet.
The Boy and the Wall (Aida Refugee Camp Lajee Centre, 2016) Bilingual book by children at the camp.

Ghada Ageel, editor (*Guardian* newspaper)
Apartheid in Palestine : Hard Laws and Harder Experiences (University of Alberta Press, 2015) Contents : **Richard Falk** : foreword / **Ghada Ageel** : *Beit Daras – Once Upon a Land* / **Reem Skeik** : *I am from There, I am from Here* / **Samar El-Bekai** : *Palestine – Via Dolorosa* / **Ramzy Baroud** : *The Man with the White Beard; Uniting the Palestinian Narrative* / **Husaida Arraf** : *International Solidarity and the Palestinian Freedom Struggle* / **Rafeef Ziadah** : *Palestine Calling – Notes on the Boycott, Divestment, and Sanctions Movement* / **Tali Shapiro** : *Culture of Resistance – Why We Need You to Boycott, Divest, and Sanction Israel* / **Rela Mazali** : *Complicit Dissent, Dissenting Complicity – A Story and its Context* / **Keith Hammond** : *Israel's Legitimacy? Time for a European Moratorium* / **Abigail B. Bakan** & **Yasmeen Abu-Laban** : *Israeli Apartheid, Canada, and Freedom of Expression* / **James Cairns** & **Susan Ferguson** : *Political Truths – The Case of Pro-Palestine Discourse in Canada* / **Sherene Razack** : *A Hole in the Wall, A Rose at a Checkpoint – The Spatiality of Occupied Palestine* / **Edward C. Corrigan** : *Israel and Apartheid*

Susan Akram & Terry Rempel
Out of Place, Out of Time : Refugees, Rights and the (Re)Making of Palestine/Israel(Pluto, 2016)

Susan Akram, Michael Dumpet, Michael Lynk & **Iain Scobbie**, editors :
International Law and the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict : A Rights-Based Approach to Middle East Peace (Routledge, 2011)

Contents : Susan M. Akram : Myths and Realities of the Palestinian Refugee Problem – Reframing the Right of Return / Scott Custer, Jr. : UNRWA : Protection and Assistance to Palestine Refugees / Terry Rempel & Paul Prettitore : Restitution and Compensation for Palestinian Refugees / Michael Dumper : Constructive Ambiguities? Jerusalem, International Law, and the Peace Process / Stephanie Koury : Legal Strategies at the United Nations : Namibia, Western Sahara, and Palestine / Omar Dajani : "No security without law" : Prospects for Implementing a Rights-Based Approach in Palestinian-Israeli security Negotiations / John Quigley : Self-Determination in the Palestine Context / Iain Scobbie : Natural resources and belligerent occupation : perspectives from international humanitarian and human rights / Feras Milhem & Jamil Salem : Building the Rule of Law in Palestine : Rule of Law without Freedom / Ian Lustick : One State not Two? A Cruel Examination of the 'two states are impossible" Argument for a Single-State Palestine/the land of Israel / George Bisharat : Maximazing Rights – The One-State Solution to the Palestinian-Israeli Conflict.

Refaat Alareer & **Leila el-Haddad**, editors
Gaza Unsilenced (Charlottesville, Virginia : Just World Books, 2015) Authors include : Refaat Alareer, Leila el-Haddad, Ali Abunimah, Ramzi Baroud, Diana Buttu, Jonathan Cook, Belal Dabour, Richard Falk, Chris Hedges, Hatim Kanaaneh, Rashid Khalidi, Eman Mohammed, and a great many more.

Rana Alhasi (Head of the Technical Assistance Unit Office of Mr Ahmad Qurei, Chief Palestinian Negotiator to Final Status Negotiations, Ex-Prime Minister)
Post-Oslo Palestine : Public Policy and State Building (Routledge, 2017) The author book examines the policy decision making process inside the Palestinian authority since Oslo. In particular the book explores the context, structures and participants involved.

Diana Allan
Refugees of the Revolution (Stanford University Press, 2014) A study of the Shatila camp in Beirut today.

Lori Allen

The Rise and Fall of Human Rights : Cynicism and Politics in Occupied Palestine (Stanford University Press, 2013) – A critical analysis of seemingly permanent NGO work.

Yossi Alpher (former Israeli intelligence analyst – Mossad agent)
No End of Conflict (Rowman & Littlefield, 2016) Caution against the rise of messianic rage in Israel.
Periphery : Israel's Search for Middle East Allies (Rowman & Littlefield, 2015)

Atef Alshaer
Language and National Identity in Palestine : Representations of Power and Resistance in Gaza (IB Tauris, 2016)
Poetry and Politics in the Modern Arab World (Hurst & Co., 2016)

Alternative Tourism Group (ATG, Beit Sahour, Bethlehem)
Palestine & Palestinians (ATG, 2008, 455 pages) See also : Sarah Irving's Bradt Guide to Palestine.

Atef Alshaer (SOAS Research Fellow and translator; University of Westminster)
Language and National Identity in Palestine : Representations of Power and Resistance in Gaza (SOAS PhD thesis, 2009; expected as monograph from IB Tauris)
Poetry and Politics in the Modern Arab World (Hurst & Co., 2014)
with **Lina Khatib** & **Dina Matar** : ***The Hizbullah Phenomenon : Politics and Communication*** (Hurst & Co., 2013)
also chapter : ***Islam in the Narrative of Fatah and Hamas***, in : **Dina Matar** & **Zahera Harb**, editors : ***Narrating Conflict in the Middle East*** (IB Tauris, 2013)

Ahmad Amara, Ismael Abu-Saad, and **Oren Yiftachel**, editors
Indigenous (in)justice : Human Rights Law and Bedouin Arabs in the Naqab/Negev(Harvard University Law School, 2012)

Suad Amiry (Ramallah-based architect)

Golda Slept Here (Bloomsbury Qatar, 2014) Publisher's blurb : "Suad Amiry traces the lives of individual members of Palestinian families and, through them, the histories of both Palestine and the émigré Palestinian community in other countries of the Middle East. Amiry mixes nostalgia with anger while mocking Israeli doublespeak that seeks to wipe out any trace of a Palestinian past in West Jerusalem. She juxtaposes serial bombardments and personal tragedies, evokes the sights and smells of Palestinian architecture and food, and weaves for us the tapestry that is the Palestinian reality, caught between official histories and private memories. Through poetry and prose, monologue and dialogue, we glimpse the lost Palestinian landscape, obscured by the silent battle between remembering and forgetting."
Menapausal Palestine : Women at the Edge (New Delhi : Women Unlimited, 2010) Profiles of ten women of the "PLO generation." A partial lament for diminishing secularism.
Nothing to Lose but Your Life : My 18 Hour Journey with Murad (Bloomsbury Qatar, 2010)
Sharon and My Mother-in-Law (Granta, 2005)
Michael Sorkin, ed : ***The Great Wall of Capital***, in : ***Against the Wall – Israel's Barriers to Peace*** (New Press, 2005)
Earthquake in April (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 2003)
Women in the Conflict (Jerusalem : Middle East Publications, 1995)
The Palestinian Village Home (London : British Museum Publications, 1989)
An Obsession, in Penny Johnson & Raja Shehadeh, eds : ***Seeking Palestine – New Palestinian Writing on Exile and Home*** (Northampton, Massachusetts : Olive Branch Press, 2013)

Zalman Amit & Daphna Levit
Israeli Rejectionism : A Hidden Agenda in the Middle East Peace Process (Pluto Press, 2011)

Amnesty International (International Secretariat) – many publications, including :
Unlawful and Deadly : Rocket and Mortar Attacks by Palestinian Armed Groups During the 2014 Gaza/Israel Conflict (AI, 2015)
'Strangling Necks' : Abductions, Torture and Summary Killings of Palestinians by Hamas Forces during the 2014 Gaza/Israel Conflict (AI, 2015)
'Nothing is Immune' : Israel's Destruction of Landmark Buildings in Gaza (AI, 2014)
See : The **OLDER PALESTINIAN HISTORY** Section for more complete listing.

Shireen Anabtawi (Palestinian Mission/Embassy, Geneva) & **Daniela Norris** (diplomat and author)
Crossing Qalandiya : Exchanges across the Israeli/Palestinian Divide (Reportage Press; 2nd edition, 2010)

Dr Swee Chai Ang
From Beirut to Jerusalem (Grafton Press, 1989 / The Other Press, 2013)
Surgeon's years' service to Palestinians in the refugee camps of Lebanon, with experience of the Sabra and Shatila massacres, who organised Medical Aid to Palestinians (MAP). Originally published 1989, this edition is updated with Gaza. See also : Dr Pauline Cutting.

Applied Research Institute in Jerusalem (ARIJ) – also based in Bethlehem.
with **Direktion für Entwicklungszusammenarbeit und Humanitäre Hilfe**(Switzerland) : ***Status of the Environment in the Occupied Palestinian Territories***(ARIJ, 2007)
Analysis of Waste Management Policies in Palestine : Domestic Solid Waste and Wastewater (ARIJ, 2005)
An Atlas of Palestine : (The West Bank and Gaza) (ARIJ, ca. 2000)

Khalid Arar (Sakhnin Academic College, Israel) & **Kussai Haj-Yehia** (Beit Berl Academic College, Israel)
Higher Education and the Arab Minority in Israel (Palgrave Macmillan, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "Higher Education and the Palestinian Minority in Israel examines perceptions concerning the characteristics of higher education acquisition in the indigenous Palestinian Arab minority in Israel. Arar and Haj-Yehia show that Palestinian Arabs in Israel clearly understand the benefit of an academic degree as a lever for social status and integration within the state of Israel. The authors discuss difficulties met by Palestinian high school graduates when they attempt to enter Israel's higher education institutes, and the alternative phenomenon of studying abroad. The cultural difference between Palestinian traditional communities and 'Western' Israeli campuses exposes Arab students to a mix of ethnicities and nationalities, which proves to be a difficult, transformative experience. The book analyzes patterns of higher education acquisition among the indigenous Palestinian minority, describing the disciplines they choose, the challenges they encounter, particularly for

Palestinian women students, and explore the implications for the Palestinian minority and Israeli society."

Sami Al-Arian (University of South Florida tenured professor who fought a decade of detention – currently facing deportation from the USA)
Conspiring Against Joseph : Reflections of a Prisoner of Conscience in a Federal Penitentary (National Liberty Fund, 2004)

Vittorio Arrigoni (International Solidarity Movement)
Gaza Stay Human (Mar kfield : Kube Publications, ca. 2010) Translated by **Daniela Filippin** of *Restiamo Umani* (Manifestolibri, 2009), with foreword by **Ilan Pappe**. Ground Zero chronicle of the days of the Israeli attack by Gaza from 27 December 2008 to 18 January 2009. The author himself was killed in Gaza on 15 April 2011.

Sanjay Asthana (Tennessee State University) and **Nishan Hanvandjan** (Qatar University)
Palestinian Youth Media and the Pedagogies of Estrangement (Palgrave Macmillan, 2016) An investigation on how Palestinian youth appropriate low-end information and communication technologies (ICTs) and digital media forms , Sanjay Asthana and Nishan Havandjian analyze how certain developments in globalization and media convergence enable young people to create new civic spaces.

Andrew Ashdown
The Stones Cry Out : Reflections from Israel and Palestine
(with foreword by Jerusalem Anglican Bishop Riah Abu Elsal; Christians Aware, 2006)

Sanjay Asthana (Tennessee State University) and **Nishan Hanvandjan** (Qatar University)
Palestinian Youth Media and the Pedagogies of Estrangement (Palgrave Macmillan, 2016) An investigation on how Palestinian youth appropriate low-end information and communication technologies (ICTs) and digital media forms , Sanjay Asthana and Nishan Havandjian analyze how certain developments in globalization and media convergence enable young people to create new civic spaces.

Naim Stifan Ateek
A Palestinian Christian Cry for Reconciliation (Maryknoll, New York : Orbis, Books, 2008) Note : See 'Older Palestinian History' list.

Katie Attwell (Murdoch University, Perth)
Jewish-Israeli National Identity and Dissidence : The Contradictions of Zionism and Resistance (Palgrave Macmillan, 2015) Publisher's blurb : "This unique book provides a critical perspective on identity in questioning how Israeli Jews manage and manifest their concern for the Palestinian Other, eschewing presenting identities as concrete and, rather, examines their creation through discourse. Zionism and the Israeli state have constructed a Jewish national identity premised on demonisation of the Other. This book explores how internal critics use alternative discourses of identity to re-imagine this Jewish-Israeli national identity, and considers how they might fail. It combines a rigorous theoretical analysis of nationalism with an engaging examination of the identifications and contradictions of eleven Jewish-Israeli individuals. Featuring, among others, high profile journalist Gideon Levy, veteran maverick Uri Davis and literary novelist Dorit Rabinyan, Attwell provides a revealing insight into national identity, political dissent, conflict and resistance."

Gilad Atzmon
The Wandering Who? A Study of Jewish Identity Politics (Zero Books, 2011)
A collection of essays approaching Jewish identity and self-importance. Topics range from international finance, demography, philosophy, Zionists' relationship with anti-Jewish sentiment, and clannish separatism. The author takes pains to denounce some Jewish stereotypes.

Caryn Aviv & David Shneer
New Jews : The End of the Jewish Diaspora (New York University Press, 2005) Authors debunk the Israeli v Jewish 'diaspora' dichotomy.

Uri Avnery – see **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY** section.

Ariella Azoulay (Tel Aviv University) & **Adi Ophir** (Tel Aviv University), translated by Tal Haran

The One-State Condition : Occupation and Democracy in Israel/Palestine (Stanford University Press, 2013) Publisher's blurb : "Since the start of the occupation of Palestinian territories in 1967, Israel's domination of the Palestinians has deprived an entire population of any political status or protection. But even decades on, most people speak of this rule—both in everyday political discussion and in legal and academic debates—as temporary, as a state of affairs incidental and external to the Israeli regime. In *The One-State Condition*, Ariella Azoulay and Adi Ophir directly challenge this belief. Looking closely at the history and contemporary formation of the ruling apparatus—the technologies and operations of the Israeli army, the General Security Services, and the legal system imposed in the Occupied Territories—Azoulay and Ophir outline the one-state condition of Israel/Palestine: the grounding principle of Israeli governance is the perpetuation of differential rule over populations of differing status. Israeli citizenship is shaped through the active denial of Palestinian citizenship and civil rights. Though many Israelis, on both political right and left, agree that the occupation constitutes a problem for Israeli democracy, few ultimately admit that Israel is no democracy or question the very structure of the Israeli regime itself. Too frequently ignored are the lasting effects of the deceptive denial of the events of 1948 and 1967, and the ways in which the resulting occupation has reinforced the sweeping militarization and recent racialization of Israeli society. Azoulay and Ophir show that acknowledgment of the one-state *condition* is not only a prerequisite for considering a one- or two-state *solution*; it is a prerequisite for advancing new ideas to move beyond the trap of this false dilemma."

Tariq Baconi
Hamas Contained : The Rise and Pacification of Palestinian Resistance (Stanford University Press, 2018)

Amjad Ab El Ezz Banishamsa (political adviser to the British American Security Information Council)
The European Union and the Palestinians (Routledge, 2016) – Note : was due to be published July 2016.

Ana Barahona
Bearing Witness : Eight Weeks in Palestine (Metete Publications/author, 2011)
Not your usual travelogue : water rationing, drug dealing, checkpoints, school. And guess who built that wall?

Gabi Baramki
Peaceful Resistance : Building a Palestinian University under Occupation
[Birzeit University] (Pluto Press, 2010) A personal account of the establishment and maintenance of the first Palestinian university, most interesting for the post-1967 Occupation years but before Oslo.

Frank Barat, editor (co-coordinator of the Russell Tribunal on Palestine and is now the president of the Palestine Legal Action Network).
Gaza in Crisis : Reflections on Israel's War against the Palestinians (Chicago : Haymarket Books / Hamish Hamilton, 2010) Contents : Frank Barat — The fate of Palestine: an interview with Noam Chomsky — Clusters of history: U.S. involvement in the Palestine question / Ilan Pappé — State of denial: Nakbah in Israeli history and today / Ilan Pappé — "Exterminate all the brutes": Gaza 2009 / Noam Chomsky — Blueprint for a one-state movement: a troubled history / Ilan Pappé — The ghettoization of Palestine: a dialogue with Ilan Pappé and Noam Chomsky — The killing fields of Gaza 2004-2009 / Ilan Pappé — A Middle East peace that could happen (but won't) / Noam Chomsky.
Frank Barat, Angela Y. Davis & Cornel West
Freedom is a Constant Struggle : Ferguson, Palestine, and the Foundations of a Movement (Chicago : Haymarket Books, 2015)

Mourid Barghouti
The Driver Mahmoud Home, in: Penny Johnson & Raja Shedadeh, eds : ***Seeking Palestine – New Palestinian Writing on Exile and Home*** (Northampton, Massachusetts : Olive Branch Press, 2013)
I Was Born There, I Was Born Here translated by Humphrey Davies (Bloomsbury, 2011)
Midnight and Other Poems translated by Radwa Ashour (Todmorden : Arc Publications, 2008)
I Saw Ramallah – translated by Ahdaf Soueif (American University in Cairo Press, 2000, 2002 / Bloomsbury, 2004) Upon his return to Ramallah, the author is always poetic in attitude, never too busy to stop and look at things in a philosophical way. He questions himself more than others

Omar Barghouti

Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions: The Global Struggle for Palestinian Rights (Haymarket Books, 2011) The author, a dance choreographer turned key architect of the BDS movement, argues the case for the Palestinian global campaign to boycott Israeli goods, academia and culture; divest from Israeli institutions; and sanction the Israeli government. Particularly good for artists to read, as it answers any questions you might have about cultural boycott. – NF

Ramzy Baroud (Journalist and editor of *Palestine Chronicle*, who studied at both the University of Exeter and UC Santa Barbara)
The Last Earth : A Palestinian Story (Pluto Press, 2018) Spanning decades, the author tells the story of modern Palestine through both familiar and surprising revelations from the memories of those who have lived it. Accounts range from villages, refugee camps, prisons, cities, and of course the Palestinian diaspora. Each chapter/story could have been the basis of a book on its own.
My Father was a Freedom Fighter : Gaza's Untold Story (Pluto Press, 2010)
The Second Palestinian Intifada : A Chronicle of People's Struggle (Pluto Press, 2006)
As editor : ***Searching Jenin : Eyewitness Accounts of the Israeli Invasion 2002***
(forward by Noam Chomsky ; photojournalist, Mahfouz Abu Turk ; project facilitator, Ali Samudi; Seattle : Cune Press, 2003)

Nora Barrows-Friedman
In Our Power : US Students Organize for Justice in Palestine (Charlottesville, Virginia : Just World Books, 2014) Interviews with American university activists.

Gershom Baskin
The Negotiator : Freeing Gilad Shalit from Hamas (Toby Press, 2013)

Petter Bauck (Norwegian Embassy, Kyiv, Ukraine) and **Mohammed Omer** (journalists, author of *Shell Shocked : On the Ground under Israel's Gaza Assault*, 312pp, 2015), editors
The Oslo Accords : A Critical Assessment (American University in Cairo Press, 2016) Forewords by Desmond Tutu and Össur Skarphédinsson; Contents : **Noam Chomsky** : The Oslo Accords: Their Context, Their Consequences / **Ilan Pappé** : Revisiting 1967 – The False Paradigm of Peace, Partition, and Parity / **Hilde Henriksen Waage** :

Champions of Peace? Tools in Whose Hands? Norwegians and Peace Brokering in the Middle East / **Amira Hass** : The Illusion of Palestinian Sovereignty / **Liv Tørres** : The Oslo Accords and Palestinian Civil Society / **Lotta Schüllerqvist** : "We Have Opened Doors, Others Have Been Closed"- Women under the Oslo Accords / **Richard Falk** : After Oslo: A Legal Historical Perspective / **John V. Whitbeck** : A Legal Perspective on Oslo / **Petter Bauck** : The Oslo Accords: A Common Savior for Israel and the PLO in Exile? / **Ahmed Yousef** : Out of the Ashes of Oslo: The Rise of Islamism and the Fall of Favoritism / **Are Hovdenak** : Hamas in Transition -The Failure of Sanctions / **Dr. Sufian Abu Zaida** : Palestinian Prisoners from Oslo to Annapolis / **Mohammed Omer** : Some Gaza Impressions, Over Two Decades after Oslo / **Gideon Levy** : The Shattered Dream / **Ahmed Abu Rtema** : Palestinian Identity in the Aftermath of Oslo / **Mads Gilbert** : Israeli Impunity / **Haakon Aars** : Public and Primary Healthcare before and after the Oslo Accords: A Personal Reflection / **Matt Sienkiewicz** : Facts in the Air: Palestinian Media Expression since Oslo / **Helga Tawil-Souri** : Networking Palestine: The Development and Limitations of Television and Telecommunications since 1993 / **Harry van Bommel** : The European Union and Israel since Oslo / **Laura Dawn Lewis** : A War of Ideas: The American Media on Israel and Palestine post Oslo / **Yasmine Gado** : Corporate Complicity in Human Rights Abuses under Oslo.

Dan Bavly (Israeli author and accountant)
For the Palestinian Entity a Viable Economy is Crucial (Anglo-Israel Association, 1993
-with **Eliahu Salpeter : *Fire in Beirut – Israel's War in Lebanon with the PLO*** (New York City, Stein & Day, 1984)
-with **David Farhi : Israel *and the Palestinians*** (Anglo-Israel Association, 1971)
-with **David Kimche** : ***Sandstorm – The Arab Israeli War of June 1967 – Prelude and Aftermath*** (Secker & Warburg, 1968)

Moustafa Bayoumi, editor (also edited *The Edward Said Reader* (Granta, 2000, 2001)
Midnight on the Mavi Marmara : The Attack on the Gaza Freedom Flotilla and How it Changed the Course of the Israel/Palestine Conflict (Chicago : Haymarket Books / OR Books, 2010) Contributors include : Ali Abunimah, Omar Barghouti, George Bisharat, Max Blumenthal, Noam Chomsky, Martha B. Cohen, Juan Cole, Murat Dagli, Jamal Elshayyal, Sümeyye Ertekin, Norman Finkelstein, Gisha.org, Neve Gordon, Glenn Greenwald, Arun Gupta, Amira Hass, Adam Horowitz, Rashid Khalidi, Stephen Kinzer, Paul Larudee, Iara Lee, Gideon Levy, Daniel Luban, Alia Malek, Henning Mankell, Mike Marqusee, Lubna Masarwa, Yousef Munayyer, Ken O'Keefe, Kevin Ovenden, Ilan Pappé, Doron Rosenblum,

Sara Roy, Ben Saul, Eyad Al Sarraj, Adam Shapiro, Raja Shehadeh, Henry Siegman, Ahdaf Soueif, Raji Sourani, Richard Tillinghast, Alice Walker, Stephen M. Walt, and Haneen Zoabi.

Sue Beardon, Patricia Cockrell & **David Mitchell**
Olives and Barbed Wire : Impressions of Palestine and Israel (Zaytoon Press, 2011)

Zvi Bekerman (Hebrew University, Jerusalem)
ThePromise of Integrated Multicultural and Bilingual Education : Inclusive Palestinian-Artab and Jewish Schools in Israel (Oxford University Press, 2016)
Teaching Contested Narratives : Identity, Memory and Reconciliation in Peace Education and Beyond (Cambridge University Press, 2014)
as Editor, with **Claire McGlynn** : ***Addressing Ethnic Conflice through Peace Education : International Perspectives*** (Palgrave Macmillan, 2007) Relevant chapters : **Zvi Bekeman** : *Peace Education in a Bilingual and Biethnic School for Palestinians and Jews in Israel ~ Lessons and Challenges* / **Joanne Hughes** & **Caitlin Donnelly :** *Is the Policy Sufficient? An Exploration of Integrated Education in Northern Ireland and Bilingual/Binational Education in Israel* /

Peter Beinart
The Crisis of Zionism (Times Books, 2012 / Picador, 2013) Liberal Zionist critical of the Israeli Government.

Joel Beinin and **Rebecca L. Stein**, editors
The Struggle for Sovereignty : Palestine and Israel, 1993-2005 (Stanford University Press, 2006) Contains **Richard Falk :** ***International Law and Palestinian Resistance***
Was the Red Flag Flying There? Marxist Politics and the Arab-Israeli Conflict in Egypt and Israel, 1946-1965 (University of California Press / IB Tauris, 1990)

Valerie Belair-Gagnon
Social Media at BBC News : The Re-Making of Crisis Reporting (Routledge 2015) – Tangental, as the Palestinians and Israel aren't covered, but relevant in understanding the process of news dissemination.

Alon Ben-Meir (New York University's Center for Global Affairs)
Toward the Abyss : Israel and the Palestinians (Washington DC : Policy Studies Organization / Westphalia Press, 2015) – Columns 2010-2014.

Gilad Ben-Nun (University of Verona)
Seeking Asylum in Israel : Refugees and Migration Law (IB Tauris, 2016) Tangental to the right of return.

Yael Berda
Living Emergency : Israel's Permit Regime in the Occupied West Bank (Stanford University Press, 2018)

Greta Berlin & **Bill Dienst**, editors
Freedom Sailors : The Maiden Voyage of the Free Gaza Movement and How We Succeeded in Spite of Ourselves (Free Gaza Press, 2012) Contributors : Gamaal Al-Attar(Gaza), Vittorio Arrigoni (Italy), Greta Berlin (USA-France), Lauren Booth (UK), Renee Bowyer (UK-Australia), Bill Dienst MD (USA), Ren Tawil (Palestinian-American), Donna Wallach (USA), Col. Ann Wright (USA)

Bidisha (novelist and multimedia social critic)
Beyond the Wall : Writing a Path through Palestine (Seagull Books, 2012) Testimonies of the occupied.

Akeel Bilgrami & **Jonathan R. Cole** (both of Columbia University), editors
Who's Afraid of Academic Freedom? (Columbia University Press, 2015). Of relevance to university teaching and the Palestinian struggle. Chapters include editors' contributions plus : **Stanley Fish** – *Academic Freedom and the Boycott of Israeli Universities* / **Judith Butler** – *Exercising Rights : Academic Freedom and Boycott Politics* / **John Mearsheimer** – *Israel and Academic Freedom* / **Noam Chomsky** – *Academic Freedom and the Subservience to Power.*

Birzeit University Institute of Law
Law and Politics of the Gaza Strip : The Impact of the Palestinian Internal Political Division on the Rule of Law (Birzeit University Institute of Law, 2016) Contributors include : Mohammed Abu Matar, Mahmoud Alawneh, Alaa' Hammad, Razan al Barghouthi, Adnan al Hajjar, Ibrahim Abu Shammalah, Mohammed al Tilbani, Zeinab Abdul Fattah al Ghuneimi, Omar Sha'ban, Haya Hajj Ahmed, and Nidhal Barham. Topics range from "judicial reality," the security services, women's access to justice, and tax regulations.

Amahl A. Bishara (Tufts University)
Back Stories : US News Production and Palestinian Politics (Stanford University Press, 2012)

Marwan Bishawa (Al Jazeera English senior editor)
The Invisible Arab (Nation Books/Perseus, 2012)
Palestine/Israel : Peace or Apartheid? (Zed Books, 2003)

Max Blumenthal
The 51 Day War : Ruin and Resistance in Gaza (Nation Books, 2015)
Goliath : Life and Loathing in Greater Israel (Verso Books, 2013)

Dr Dimitris Bouris
The European Union and Occupied Palestinian Territories : State-Building without a State (Routledge, 2014) Note – author's PhD University of Warwick, 2011 : *State-Building without a State : The European Union's Role in the Occupied Palestinian Territories after the Oslo Accords*

Francis A. Boyle
Palestinian Right of Return under International Law (Clarity Press, 2010) A concise interpretation, highlighting 'Israel as a Jewish banustan.'
Palestine, Palestinians and International Law (Clarity Press, 2006)

Breaking the Silence (Israeli activists' organisation)

Our Harsh Logic : Israeli Soldiers' Testimonies for the Occupied Territories, 2000-2010 (Metropolitan Books, 2013)

Björn Brenner (Swedish Defence University)
Gaza Under Hamas : From Islamic Democracy to Islamist Governance (IB Tauris, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "The book is based on hard-to-secure interviews with a wide range of key political and security figures in the Hamas administration, as well as with military commanders and members of the feared Qassam Brigades. Brenner has also sought out those that Hamas identifies as local trouble makers: the extreme Salafi-Jihadis and members of the now more quiescent mainstream Fatah party led by Mahmoud Abbas."

British Committee for the Universities of Palestine (BRICUP)
Why Boycott Israeli Universities? (BRICUP, 2007) 35pp.

Victoria Brittain (former *Guardian* correspondent and Foreign Editor, extensively travelled)
The Meaning of Waiting : Tales from the War on Terror ~ Prisoners' Wives Verbatim (Oberon Books, 2010) Stories of real women, from cultures as varied as Palestine, Senegal, Jordan, Libya, St. John's Wood, and the English Midlands. All came to the UK as refugees, or married refugees. After 9/11, the world they loved there vanished almost overnight. One after another they were engulfed by isolation and private terror.

Michael Bröning
-with **Christoph Dinkelaker** : ***Political Parties in Palestine : Leadership and Thought*** (New York City : Palgrave Macmillan, 2013) Summary: "Political Parties in Palestine is an up-to-date elucidation of the Palestinian political landscape. The book offers vital background information on movements such as Hamas and Fatah, as well as smaller political factions that have defined the Israeli-Palestinian conflict for decades but, due to lack of available information, have not been subject to academic scrutiny.The book provides a comprehensive discussion of the ideological outlook, historical development, and political objectives of all major political actors in the Palestinian Legislative Council (PLC). A well-informed but accessible overview, it combines analytical introductions with engaging profiles of party founders, interviews with current party leaders, organizational charts, and excerpts from party programs previously unavailable in English"

The Politics of Change in Palestine : State-Building and Non-Violent Resistance (Pluto Press, 2011)

Rex Brynen & **Roula el-Rifai**, editors
Compensation to Palestinian Refugees and the Search for Palestinian-Israeli Peace (Pluto Press, 2013) Contributors – Leila Hilal : *Palestinian Negotiation Priorities on Reparations for Refugees* / Orit Gal : *Compensation for Palestinian Refugees : An Israeli Perspective* / Lena El-Malak : *An Analysis of the Palestinian refugees' Right to Reparation under International Law with a Focus on the Right to Compensation* / Michael R. Fischbach : *The United Nations Conciliation Commission for Palestine's Records on Palestinian Refugee Property Losses* / Roby Nathanson & Hagar Tzameret-Kertcher : *Israel's Policy Regarding Palestinian Refugee Real Estate Holdings : Israel's State Records* / Elia Zureik & Jaber Suleiman : *In Search of Information about Refugee Property Ownersh*ip / Thierry J. Senechal & Leila Hilal : *The Value of 1948 Palestinian Refugee Material Damages – An Estimate Based on International Standards* / Atif Kubursi : *Palestinian Refugee Losses in 1948* /Heike Niebergall & Norbert Wühler : *Implementation of an Agreed Solution for Palestinian Refugee Claims – Learning from the Experience of other Claims Mechanisms* / Megan Bradley : *Gender Dimensions of Redress for the Palestinian Refugees* / Megan Bradley : *Redressing Internally Displaced Persons in Israel* / Michael R. Fischbach : *Linking Palestinian Compensation Claims with Jewish Property Claims against Arab Countries* / Rex Brynen : *Palestinian Refugee Compensation – Connection*s *and Complexitie*s / Anne Massagee : *Beyond Compensation – Reparations, Transitional Justice and the Palestinian Refugee Question*

Martin P. Bunton
Palestinian-Israeli Conflict : A Very Short Introduction (Oxford University Press, 2013)
Land Legislation in Modern Palestine (Cambridge Archive Editions, 2009) 9-volume set including standard reference works, official reports and memoranda, council orders, ordinances and maps, 1917-1948.

Shahar Burla (Sydney Jewish Museum)
The Diaspora and the Homeland : Political Goals in the Construction of Israeli Narratives to the Diaspora (Routledge, 2015)
-as co-editor, with **Dashiel Lawrence**, editors : ***Australia & Israel : A Diasporic, Cultural and Political Relationship*** (Sussex Academic Press, 2015)

Iyad Burnat aka **Purnat** (Head of Bil'in Popular Committee against the Wall)
Bil'in and the Nonviolent Resistance (author, 208pp, 2016)

Carole Monica Burnett, editor
Zionism Through Christian Lenses : Ecumenical Perspectives on the Promised Land (Eugene, Oregon : Pickwick Publications, 2014) – authors include the Palestinian Anglican priest, Rev. Naim Ateek, and Palestinian Roman Catholic Sociology Prof. Bernard Sabella.

Gary M Burge
Whose Land? Whose Promise ? What Christians are Not Being Told about Israel and the Palestinians
(Cleveland, Ohio : Pilgrim Press, part of the United Church of Christ / UCC, 2003/2004, 2013) Wheeton College (Illinois) theologian's analysis, with a focus on Hebron.

Carole Monica Burnett, editor (theologian with USA section of Rev. Dr. Naim Ateek's Sabeel organisation)
Zionism through Christian Lenses : Ecumenical Perspectives on the Promised Land(Eugene, Oregon : Wipf & Stock, 2013) Contributors : Carole Monica Burnett, Daryl P. Domning, Stephen H. France, David W. Good, Beverly Eileen Mitchell, Bernard Sabella, Paul H. Verduin.

Justin Butcher
Walking to Jerusalem : Blisters, Hope, and other Facts on the Ground (Hodder & Stoughton, 2018) Empathetic, six-month march from London to Palestine.

Daniel Byman
A High Price : The Triumphs and Failures of Israeli Counterterrorism (Oxford University Press, 2011)

Paola Caridi
Jerusalem without God : Portrait of a Cruel City (American University Press in Cairo, June 2017)
Hamas : From Resistance to Government (Seven Stories Press, 2012) – translated from Italian by Andrea Teti.

Gregg Carlstrom
How Long Will Israel Survive? The Threat from Within (Oxford University Press, 2018) A tumble of internal tribal struggles.

Centre for Democracy and Community Development
The Arab Peace Initiative and the Lebanese Track (Centre for Democracy and Community Development, 2015) The API's platform, since its inception in 2002.

Michael Chabon, Ayelet Waldman, editors
Kingdom of Olives and Ash : Writers Confront the Occupation (Fourth Estate, 2017)

Colin Gilbert Chapman (former lecturer in Islamic Studies at the Near East School of Theology, Beirut)
Whose Holy City? Jerusalem and the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict – several editions; alternate title : ***Whose Holy City? Jerusalem and the Future of Peace in the Middle East*** (Oxford : Lion, 2004 / Baker, 2005) – Author has written several books on Christianity in the Middle East.

Catherine Charrett (Queen Mary University)
Hamas, the EU and the Palestinian Elections : A Performance in Politics (Routledge, 2019)

Noam Chayut
The Girl Who Stoke My Holocaust (Verso, 2014) Memoir of ex-IDF conscript, now active in the Breaking the Silence group of soldiers against the occupation.

Zaki Chehab
Inside Hamas : The Untold Story of Militants, Martyrs and Spies
(IB Tauris, 2007) Despite the sensational title, it reveals the electoral strategies of Hamas, including their opinion survey research, that got them a solid democratic victory in Gaza elections.

Erica Chenoweth & **Maria Stephan**
Why Civil Resistance Works : The Strategie Logic of Nonviolent Conflict (Columbia University Press, 2011)

Lionis Chrisoula (University of New South Wales)
Laughter in Occupied Palestine: Comedy and Identity in Art and Film (IB Tauris, 2015)

Civic Coalition for Defending the Palestinians' Rights in Jerusalem :
Nasser Arayes : ***The Separation Wall and International Law*** (Civic Coalition for Defending the Palestinians' Rights in Jerusalem/CCDPRJ & Al-Haq, 32pp, 2008)
Buzar Ayyoub : ***Forced Displacement and Ethnic Cleansing : Israel's Violations of the Palestinians' Rights to Residency in Jerusalem*** (CCDPRJ, 45pp, 2008)
Ossama Halabi – ***Legal Status of East Jerusalem Population since 1967 and the Implications of Annexation on Their Civil and Social Rights*** (CCDPRJ, 2008) – Based on Chapter Four of author's book, ***The Legal Status of Jerusalem City and its Arab Population*** (Institute for Palestine Studies, 1997)
Yaqoub Odeh (Human rights and housing rights observer) : ***Campaign on Right to Housing and residency – Special Report on Forced Displacement of Bedouins*** (CCDPRJ, 2008)

Stanley Cohen
States of Denial : Knowing about Atrocities and Suffering (Polity Pres, 2001)

Leena Dallasheh, Kaoutar Buediri, & **Andreas Muller**; edited by **Michael Warschawski**
Cleansing and Apartheid in Jerusalem : An Alternative Guide to Jerusalem [pamphlet] (Jerusalem & Bethlehem : Alternative Information Center, 2004)

Jonathan Cook

Disappearing Palestine : Israel's Experiments in Human Despair
(Zed Books, 2008, 2010) The West Bank and Gaza have been transformed into laboratories for testing the infrastructure of confinement, creating a lucrative 'defence' industry by pioneering technologies for crowd control, surveillance, collective punishment and urban warfare. The goal of these ever more sophisticated systems of curfews, checkpoints, walls, permits and land grabs is the disappearance of Palestine.

Israel and the Clash of Civilisations : Iraq, Iran, and the Plan to Remake the Middle East (Pluto Press, 2008) A wide focus, in which the author argues that Israel's desire to be the sole regional power in the Middle East has shaped the Bush Administration's objectives in the "war on terror". The book examines a host of inter-related issues, from the ethnic cleansing of Palestinians and the Second Lebanon War to the role of Big Oil and the demonisation of the Arab world. The current chaos in the Middle East, far from being a disastrous mistake, is the true goal of the neocons and Israel.

Blood and Religion : The Unmasking of the Jewish and Democratic State
(Pluto Press, 2006) An assessment of the Second Intifada and the resulting separation wall. See also : Pappé : ***People's Apart***

William A. Cook

The Plight of the Palestinians : A Long History of Destruction (Palgrave macmillan, 2010) From the publisher:" A collection of voices from around the world that establishes in both theoretical and graphic termsthe slow, methodical genocide taking place in Palestine beginning in the 1940s, as revealed in the Introduction. From Dr. Francis A. Boyle's detailed legal case against the state of Israel, to Uri Avnery's "Slow Motion Ethnic Cleansing," to Richard Falk's "Slouching toward a Palestinian Holocaust," to Ilan Pappé's "Genocide in Gaza," these voices decry in startling, vivid, and forceful language the calculated atrocities taking place, the inhumane conditions inflicted on the people, and the silence that exists despite the crimes, nothing short of state-sponsored genocide against the Palestinians."

Anthony H. Cordesman (ABC television news; Center for Strategic and International Studies)

Perilous Prospects : The Peace Process and the Arab-Israeli Military Balance (Routledge, 2018)

Arab-Israeli Military Forces in an Era of Asymmetric Wars (Stanford University Press, 2008)

with **Ionut C. Popescu :** ***Israel and Syria – The Military Balance and Prospects of War*** (Praeger Security International, 2008)
Peace and War : The Arab-Israeli Military Balance Enters the 21st Century (Praeger, 2002)
The Arab-Israeli Military Balance and the Art of Operations : An Analysis of Military Lessons and Trends and Implications for Future *Conflicts* (American Enterprise Institute for Public Policy Research, 1987)
The Gulf and the Search for Strategic Stability : Saudi Arabia, the Military Balance in the Gulf, and Trends in the Arab-Israeli Military Balance (Mansell, 1984)

Rachel Corrie
Let Me Stand Alone : The Journals of Rachel Corrie (Granta, 2008)

Suraya Dadoo & Firoz Osman
Why Israel? The Anatomy of Zionist Apartheid – A South African Perspective with foreword by Ronnie Kasrils (Porcupine Press, 2013)

Henriette Dahan-Kalev (Hebrew University), **Amal El'Sana-Alh'jooj,** and **Emilie Le Febvre** (Oxford)
Palestinian Activism in Israel : A Bedouin Woman Leader in a Changing Middle East (Palgrave Macmillan, 2012) All on Amal El'Sana-Alh'jooj.

Joyce Dalsheim (University of North Carolina)
Producing Spoilers : Peacemaking and the Production of Enmity in a Secular Age (Oxford University Press, 2014)
Unsettling Gaza : Secular Liberalism, Radical Religion, and the Israeli Settlement Project (Oxford University Press, 2011)

Guilia Daniele (Centre for Research on Migration, Refugees and Belonging, University of East London)
Women, Reconciliation and the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict : The Road Not Yet Taken (Routledge, 2014)

Based on PhD thesis, University of Exeter, 2011, *Along an Alternative Road : Women, Reconciliation, and the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict.*

Marwan Darweish & Andrew Rigby (both of the Centre for Peace Studies, Coventry University) See also **Rigby** as sole author.
Popular Protest in Palestine : The Uncertain Future of Unarmed Resistance (Pluto Press, 2015) Damning of Palestinian leadership for discouraging anything but localised protest, but lauding of the exogenous BDS campaign. Focus includes the villages of Bil'in, Nabi Salih, the Jerusalem neighborhoods of Silwan and Sheikh Jarrah, and the South Hebron Hills.
Palestinians in Israel : Nationality and Citizenship (University of Bradford, Department of Peace Studies, 1995)
Marwan Darweish & Carol Rank, editors
Peacebuilding and Reconcilliation (Pluto Press, 2012) Contents : 1 How has the 'Liberal Peace' served Afghanistan? – Chrissie Hirst / 2 The Obstacles to Sustainable Peace and Democracy in Post-Independence Kosovo – Gëzim Visoka / 3 Ethnicity, Ethnic Conflicts, and Secessionism in Ethiopian Politics – Bezawit Beyene / 4 State Failure and Civil Society Potential: Reconciliation in the Democratic Republic of Congo – Verity Mould / 5 Remembering the Past and Reconciling for the Future: The Role of Indigenous Commemorative Practices in Sierra Leone – Steven Kaindaneh / 6 Unsettling the Settler Within: Decolonisation as Reconciliation with regard to Residential Schools in Canada – Patricia Elgersma / Section 3: Identifying Opportunities for Peacebuilding
7 Is 'Interreligious' Synonymous with 'Interfaith'? The Roles of Dialogue in Peacebuilding – Sarah Bernstein / 8 Health and Violent Conflict: the Role of Health in Building Peace – Wossen Kifle / 9 The New Economy of Terror: Motivations and Driving Forces behind Contemporary Islamist Insurgencies – Peter Keay / 10 The Question of Home: Refugees and Peace in the Israel/Palestine conflict – Abigail Bainbridge / 11 Hamas: Between Militarism and Governance – Ibrahim Natil / 12 Returning Home towards a New Future: Nepal's Reintegration Programme for Former Child Soldiers – Dilli Binadi

Richard Davis (former White House policy advisor)
Hamas, Popular Support and War in the Middle East : Insurgency in the Holy Land (Routledge, 2017)

Rochelle Davis & Mimi Kirk – editors

Palestine *and the Palestinians in the 21st Century* (Indiana University Press, 2013) Contents : Gabriel Piterberg – *The Zionist Colonization of Palestine in the Context of Comparative Settler Colonialism* / Leila Farsakh : *Colonial Occupation and Development in the West Bank and Gaza: Understanding the Palestinian Economy through the Work of Yusif Sayigh* / Tamim al-Barghouti : *War, Peace, Civil War: A Pattern?* / As'ad Ghanem : *Hamas Following the 2006 Palestinian Legislative Election: A Critical Victory* / Sara Roy : *Before Gaza, After Gaza: Examining the New Reality in Israel/Palestine* / Susan Akram : *The Legal Trajectory of the Palestinian Refugee Issue: From Exclusion to Ambiguity* / Islah Jad : *The Debate on Islamism and Secularism: The Case of Palestinian Women's Movements* / Loren Lybarger : *Other Worlds to Live In: Palestinian Retrievals of Religion and Tradition under Conditions of Chronic National Collapse* / Michael C. Hudson : *Palestine in the American Political Arena: Is a "Reset" Possible?* / Noura Krakat : *Human Rights and the Rule of Law* / Ali Abunimah : *Lessons for Palestine from Northern Ireland: Why George Mitchell Couldn't Turn Jerusalem into Belfast* / Saree Makdisi : *One State: The Realistic Solution*

Uri Davis [A member of Fatah since 1984, long at the University of Bradford; see his extensive bibliography in the OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY list]

Ashley Dawson & Bill V. Mullen, editors, with foreword by **Ali Abunimah**
Against Apartheid : The Case for Boycotting Israeli Universities (Chicago : Haymarket Books, 2015) Contributors include Kristian Davis Bailey, Omar Barghouti, Tithi Bhattacharya, Vincente M. Diaz, Haidar Eid, Noura Erakat, Diane Feeley, David Finkel, Sami Hermez, Rima Kapitan, David Lloyd, Sunaina Maira, Joseph Massad, Nerdeen Mohsen, Nadine Naber, Rima Najjar-Merriman, David Palumbo-Liu, Ilan Pappé, Andrew Ross, Steven Salaita, Malini Schueller, Sarah Schulman, Joan Scott, Magid Shihade, Mayssun Sukarieh, Lisa Taraki, Salim Vally.

Myriam Denov and **Bree Akesson**, editors
Children Affected by Armed Conflict : Theory, Method and Practice (Columbia University Press, 2017) – Survey that includes Palestine.

Larry Derfner (*Ha'aretz*, formerly with the *Jerusalem Post*)

No Country for Jewish Liberals (Charlottesville, Virginia : Just World Books, 2017) Los Angeles born, Israeli journalist describes a society provocatively out of step with Jewish liberals and the Left.

Marcello Di Cintio (Canadian journalist)
Pay No Heed to Rockets : Palestine in the Present Tense (Saqi Books, 2018) A lyrical travelogue of the author's meetings with Palestinian writers, poets, librarians, booksellers, readers and literary salon hosts.

James M. Dorsey
The Turbulent World of Middle East Soccer (Hurst & Co., 2016)

Beshara Doumani
A Song from Haifa, in: , in Penny Johnson & Raja Shehadeh, eds : ***Seeking Palestine – New Palestinian Writing on Exile and Home*** (Northampton, Massachusetts : Olive Branch Press, 2013)
The Rise of the Sanjak in Jerusalem in the Late Nineteenth Century, in **Ilan Pappé**, ed : ***The Israel/Palestine Question*** (Routledge, 2007)
Family History in the Middle East: Household, Property and Gender (State University of New York Press, 2003)
Rediscovering Palestine : Merchants and Peasants in Jabal Nablus, 1700-1900 (University of California Press, 1995)

Michael Dumper
Jerusalem Unbound : Geography, History and the Future of the Holy City (Columbia University Press, 2014)

Ben Ehrenreich
The Way to the Spring : Life and Death in Palestine (Granta, 2016) Travel reportage.

Musheir El-Farra (Chair, Sheffield PSC)

Gaza : When the Sky Rained White Fire (Sheffield Palestine Solidarity Campaign, 2012) with foreword by **Illan Pappe**. Coverage of the Israeli's "Operation Cast Lead," which commenced on 27 December 2008. The military campaign lasted three weeks, with the IDF lauching thousands of missiles, including white phosphorous bombs and cluster bombs. 17 family tragedies profiled herein.

Marc H. Ellis
Judaism Does Not Equal Israel (New Press, 2009)
Reading the Torah Out Loud : A Journey of Lament and Hope (Fortress Press, 2007) A time to mourn: the golden age of Constantinian Judaism — Politicizing the Holocaust: Richard Rubenstein and Israel after — Encountering a prophetic Christianity: political realities and spiritual questions — Liberation and loneliness: searching for God and community in North America — Gustavo Gutiérrez and liberation theology: the voice of faithful struggle — Among the Palestinian people: discovering a Jewish theology of liberation — Speaking truth: Israel and Palestine in the American Jewish understanding — Struggling for fidelity: encountering post-Holocaust theologians — Surveying the Jewish-Christian landscape: reflections on the political and ecumenical "deal" — Shattered hopes: loss and solidarity in the Jewish and Palestinian Diaspora — An unexpected blessing: Edward Said's religious secularity — Reading the Torah out loud: reclaiming the text in an age when Israeli Star of David helicopter gunships fly — Standing up.
Israel and Palestine Out of the Ashes : The Search for Jewish Identity in the Twenty-first Century (Pluto, 2002)

Marc H. Ellis & Daniel A. McGowan, eds.
Remembering Deir Yassin : The Future of Israel and Palestine (Olive Branch Press, 1998) Contents : The Purpose of Deir Yassin Remembered by **Daniel A. McGowan / ** Remembering Deir Yassin: A Reflection on Memory and Justice by **Marc H. Ellis /** The End of Innocence by **Salma Khadra Jayyusi /** Jewish Eye-Witness: An Interview with Meir Pa'il by **Daniel A. McGowan /** Assault and Massacre by **Sheila Cassidy /** The Surviving Children of Deir Yassin by **Pat McDonnell Twair /** A Memorial Landscape Design for Deir Yassin by **Fuad Bassim Nijim /** The Last Memorials to Atrocity in the Holy Land? by**Rami Khouri /** On the New Diaspora: A Jewish Meditation by on the Future of Israel/Palestine by**Marc H. Ellis /** Toward an Arab-Jewish Humanism by **Muhammad Hallaj /** Christianity and the Future of Israeli-Palestinian Relations by **Rosemary Radford Ruether /** A Vision for the Palestinian Future by **Souad Dajani**

Sharif S. Elmusa
As editor : ***Culture and the Natural Environment*** (American University in Cairo, 2005)
Water Conflict : Economics, Politics, Law and Palestinian-Israeli Water Resources(Washington DC : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1998)

Noura Erekat (Palestinian-American legal scholar, George Mason University)
as co-editor, with **Tareq Radi** : ***Gaza in Context : War and Settler Colonialism*** (Arab Studies Institute, 2016) Publisher's blurb : " This compendium, in combination with the pedagogical project Gaza in Context, uses Operation Protection Edge to demonstrate the temporal and spatial continuity of Israel's settler-colonial policies across Israel and the Occupied Territories in order to disrupt the language of exceptionalism surrounding Gaza today. The volume scrutinizes Israeli settler-colonialism through a multidisciplinary lens including history, law, development, political economy, and gender. In addition to the articles within this volume, *Gaza in Context: War and Settler Colonialism* features several teaching guides and a bibliography that are intended for teaching and research purposes, respectively. Together, the aforementioned components and the short film Gaza in Context seek to provide an assertive framework for understanding Israel's systematic attacks as part of the larger question of Palestine."
NGOs in the Arab World Post-Arab Uprisings : Domestic and International Politics of Funding and Regulation (Arab Studies Institute, 2016) A collection of field-based research that contributes to the literature on the impact of the Arab Uprisings on civil society throughout the Middle East. It does so by examining the development of non-governmental organizations in Egypt, Tunisia, Yemen and Palestine.
with **Mouin Rabbani** (Palestinian-Dutch Middle East analyst) : ***Aborted State? The UN Initiative and New Palestinian Junctures*** (Washington DC/Beirut : Tadween Publishing & Arab Studies Institute, 2013)

Kareem Estefan, **Carin Kuoni** and **Laura Raicovich**, editors
Assuming Boycott : Resistance, Agency and Cultural Production (OR Books, 2017)
Contributors : Nasser Abourahme, Ariella Azoulay, Tania Bruguera, Noura Erakat, Kareem Estefan, Mariam Ghani with Haig Aivazian, Nathan Gray and Ahmet Öğüt, Chelsea Haines, Sean Jacobs, Yazan Khalili, Carin Kuoni and Laura Raicovich, Svetlana Mintcheva, Naeem Mohaiemen, Hlonipha Mokoena, John Peffer, Joshua Simon, Ann Laura Stoler, Radhika Subramaniam, Eyal Weizman and Kareem Estefan, and Frank B. Wilderson III.

Anwi Fares & Hasan Kaddoumi, authors; **Adeeb Ziahed & Omar Kachouh**, editors
Palestinian Refugees in the West Bank : Research on Their Demography and Determination of Return (Palestinian Return Centre / Academy of Refugee Studies, 2013) – More than a historical outline, this handy reference book is background for each camp's development.

Hani A. Faris
The Failure of the Two-State Solution : The Prospects of One State in the Israel-Palestine Conflict (IB Tauris, 2013)

Leila Farsakh
Palestinian Labour Migration to Israel : Labour, Land and Occupation (Routledge, 2005, 2012)

Norman G. Finkelstein
Gaza : An Inquest into its Martyrdom (University of California Press, 2018) Publisher's blurb : "Gaza is among the most densely populated places in the world. Two-thirds of its inhabitants are refugees, and more than half the population is under eighteen years of age. Since Israel occupied Gaza in 1967, it has systematically de-developed the economy. After Hamas won democratic elections in 2006, Israel intensified its blockade of Gaza, and after Hamas consolidated its control of the territory in 2007, Israel tightened its illegal siege another notch. In the meantime, Israel has launched no less than eight military operations against Gaza-culminating in Operation Cast Lead in 2008-9 and Operation Protective Edge in 2014-that left behind over three million tons of rubble. Recent UN reports predict that Gaza will be unlivable by 2020. Norman G. Finkelstein presents a meticulously researched and devastating inquest into Israel's actions of the last decade. He argues that although Israel justified its blockade and violent assaults in the name of self-defense, in fact these actions were cynical exercises of brutal power against an essentially defenseless civilian population. Based on hundreds of human rights reports, the book scrutinizes multifarious violations of international law Israel committed both during its operations and in the course of its decade-long siege of Gaza. It is a monument to Gaza's martyrs and a scorching accusation against their tormenters."
Method and Madness : The Hidden Story of Israel's Assaults on Gaza (O/R Books, 2015). Publisher's blurb : "In the past five years Israel has mounted three major assaults on the 1.8 million Palestinians trapped behind its blockade of the Gaza Strip. Taken together,

Operation Cast Lead (2008-9), Operation Pillar of Defense (2012), and Operation Protective Edge (2014), have resulted in the deaths of some 3,700 Palestinians. Meanwhile, a total of 90 Israelis were killed in the invasions. On the face of it, this succession of vastly disproportionate attacks has often seemed frenzied and pathological. Senior Israeli politicians have not discouraged such perceptions, indeed they have actively encouraged them. After the 2008-9 assault Israel's then-foreign minister, Tzipi Livni, boasted, "Israel demonstrated real hooliganism during the course of the recent operation, which I demanded." However, as Norman G. Finkelstein sets out in this concise, paradigm-shifting new book, a closer examination of Israel's motives reveals a state whose repeated recourse to savage war is far from irrational. Rather, Israel's attacks have been designed to sabotage the possibility of a compromise peace with the Palestinians, even on terms that are favorable to it. Looking also at machinations around the 2009 UN sponsored Goldstone report and Turkey's forlorn attempt to seek redress in the UN for the killing of its citizens in the 2010 attack on the Gaza freedom flotilla, Finkelstein documents how Israel has repeatedly eluded accountability for what are now widely recognized as war crimes. Further, he shows that, though neither side can claim clear victory in these conflicts, the ensuing stalemate remains much more tolerable for Israelis than for the beleaguered citizens of Gaza. A strategy of mass non-violent protest might, he contends, hold more promise for a Palestinian victory than military resistance, however brave."

US Support for Israeli State Terror, in : ***Weapon of the Strong : Conversations on US State Terrorism*** [interviews by Cihan Aksan and Jon Bailes] (Pluto Press, 2013)

Knowing Too Much : Why the American Jewish Romance with Israel is Coming to an End (O/R Books, 2012)

What Ghandi Says about Nonviolence, Resistance and Courage (O/R Books, 2012)

This Time We Went Too Far : Truth and Consequences of the Gaza Invasion (OR Books, 2011) Expanded edition of 2010 original book on the practices and consequences of Operation Cast Lead in 2008. "Essential and courageous scholarship. " – Sara Roy.

Goldstone Recants : Richard Goldstone Renews Israel's Licence to Kill (OR Books, 2011) See also : **Adam Horowitz**, et al. Publisher's blurb P: "ON APRIL 1 2011, in the pages of the Washington Post, the international jurist Richard Goldstone dropped a bombshell. He effectively disowned the massive evidence assembled in the United Nations' report carrying his name that Israel had committed multiple war crimes and possible crimes against humanity in Gaza during its 2008-9 invasion. Israel was jubilant. "Everything that we said proved to be true," Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu crowed. "We always said that the IDF [Israel Defense Forces] is a moral army that acted according to international law," Defense Minister Ehud Barak declared. "We had no doubt that the truth would come out eventually," Foreign Minister Avigdor Lieberman proclaimed. The Obama administration used the occasion of Goldstone's recantation to affirm that Israel had not "engaged in any

war crimes" during the Gaza assault while the U.S. Senate unanimously called on the United Nations to "rescind" the Goldstone Report. Some commentators have endeavored to prove by parsing his words that Goldstone did not actually recant. While there are grounds for making this argument on a technical basis, such a rhetorical strategy will not wash. Goldstone is a distinguished jurist. He knows how to use precise language. If he did not want to sever his connection with the Report he could simply have said "I am not recanting my original report by which I still stand." He must have known exactly how his words would be spun and it is this fallout-not his parsed words-that we must now confront. There has been much speculation on why Goldstone recanted. Was he blackmailed? Did he finally succumb to the relentless hate campaign directed against him? Did he decide to put his tribe ahead of truth? What can be said with certainty, and what Norman Finkelstein demonstrates in these pages, is that Goldstone did not change his mind because the facts compelled him to reconsider his original findings."

Civility and Academic Life, **in :** ***Academic Freedom in the Post-9/11 Era*** (edited by Edward J. Carvalho and David B. Downing; Palgrave Macmillan, 2010)

Beyond Chutzpah : On the Misuse of Anti-Semitism and the Abuse of History regarding Alan M. Dershowitz; Verso, 2005, 2008)

Image and Reality of the Israel-Palestine Conflict (Verso, 1996, 2003, 2008)

The Holocaust Industry Reflection on the Exploitation of Jewish *Suffering* (Verso, 2000, 2001, 2003) Publisher's blurb : "In an iconoclastic and controversial study, Norman G. Finkelstein moves from an interrogation of the place the Holocaust has come to occupy in American culture to a disturbing examination of recent Holocaust compensation agreements. It was not until the Arab-Israeli War of 1967, when Israel's evident strength brought it into line with US foreign policy, that memory of the Holocaust began to acquire the exceptional prominence it enjoys today. Leaders of America's Jewish community were delighted that Israel was now deemed a major strategic asset and, Finkelstein contends, exploited the Holocaust to enhance this newfound status. Their subsequent interpretations of the tragedy are often at variance with actual historical events and are employed to deflect any criticism of Israel and its supporters. Recalling Holocaust fraudsters such as Jerzy Kosinski and Binjamin Wilkomirski, as well as the demagogic constructions of writers like Daniel Goldhagen, Finkelstein contends that the main danger posed to the memory of Nazism's victims comes not from the distortions of Holocaust deniers but from prominent, self-proclaimed guardians of Holocaust memory. Drawing on a wealth of untapped sources, he exposes the double shakedown of European countries as well as legitimate Jewish claimants, and concludes that the Holocaust industry has become an outright extortion racket. Thoroughly researched and closely argued, The Holocaust Industry is all the more disturbing and powerful because the issues it deals with are so rarely discussed."

The Rise and Fall of Palestine (University of Minnesota Press, 1995)

Richard Falk (legal scholar; former UN Special Rapporteur for Palestine, 2008-2014) See also : **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY** Section.
Palestine's Horizon : Toward a Just Peace (Pluto Press, 2017)
Chaos and Counterrevolution after the Arab Spring (Charlottesville, Virginia : One World Books, 2015) Princeton University international law professor's essays and blogs on Egypt, Libya, Syria, Turkey, Iran and Iraq.
Palestine : The Legitimacy of Hope (Charlottesville, Virginia : One World Books, 2014)

Musheir El-Farra (groundwater scientist) and **Charlotte Hubback**
Gaza : When the Sky Rained with Fire (Sheffield Palestine Solidarity Campaign, 250 pages, 2012) with foreword by **Ilan Pappé**

Michael Feige
Jewish Fundamentalism in the Occupied Territories (Wayne State University Press, 2009) Gush Emunim focus.

Dani Filc (Ben Gurion University)
The Political Right in Israel : Different Faces of Jewish Populism (Routledge, 2010, 2013)

Richard Falk & Howard Friel
The Record of the Paper : How the New York Times Misreports US Conflict in the Middle East (Verso, 2007)

Gary Fields
Enclosure : Palestinian Landscapes in a Historical Mirror (University of California Press, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "*Enclosure* marshals bold new and persuasive arguments about the ongoing dispossession of Palestinians. Revealing the Israel-Palestine landscape primarily as one of enclosure, geographer Gary Fields sheds fresh light on Israel's actions. He places those actions in historical context in a broad analysis of power and landscapes across the modern world. Examining the process of land-grabbing in early modern England, colonial North America, and contemporary Palestine, *Enclosure* shows how patterns of exclusion and

privatization have emerged across time and geography. That the same moral, legal, and cartographic arguments were copied by enclosers of land in very different historical environments challenges Israel's current rationale as being uniquely beleaguered. It also helps readers in the United Kingdom and the United States understand the Israel-Palestine conflict in the context of their own, tortured histories."

Michael R. Fishbach (Randolph-Macon College)
Black Power and Palestine : Transnational Countries of Color (Stanford University Press, 2018) Publisher's blurb : "
The 1967 Arab–Israeli War rocketed the question of Israel and Palestine onto the front pages of American newspapers. Black Power activists saw Palestinians as a kindred people of color, waging the same struggle for freedom and justice as themselves. Soon concerns over the Arab–Israeli conflict spread across mainstream black politics and into the heart of the civil rights movement itself. *Black Power and Palestine* uncovers why so many African Americans—notably Martin Luther King, Jr., Malcolm X, and Muhammad Ali, among others—came to support the Palestinians or felt the need to respond to those who did. Americans first heard pro-Palestinian sentiments in public through the black freedom struggle of the 1960s and 1970s. Michael R. Fischbach uncovers this hidden history of the Arab–Israeli conflict's role in African American activism and the ways that distant struggle shaped the domestic fight for racial equality. Black Power's transnational connections between African Americans and Palestinians deeply affected U.S. black politics, animating black visions of identity well into the late 1970s. *Black Power and Palestine* allows those black voices to be heard again today. In chronicling this story, Fischbach reveals much about how American peoples of color create political strategies, a sense of self, and a place within U.S. and global communities. The shadow cast by events of the 1960s and 1970s continues to affect the United States in deep, structural ways. This is the first book to explore how conflict in the Middle East shaped the American civil rights movement.

Records of Dispossession : Palestinian Refugee Property and the Arab-Israeli Conflict (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 2004)

Dan Fleshler
Transforming America's Israel Lobby : The Limits of its Power and the Potential for Change (Washington DC : Potomac Books, 2009) with foreword by **MJ Rosenberg**

Chas. W. Freeman, Jr.
America's Misadventures in the Middle East (Charlottesville, Virginia, 2010) Career diplomat for the White House reflects on mistakes.

Ru Freeman
Extraordinary Rendition : (American) Writers on Palestine (O/R Books, 2015/2016) Contributors : Corban Addison, Mariana Aitches, Xhenet Aliu, Ammiel Alcalay, Kazim Ali, Sinan Antoon, Phillip B. Williams, Kafah Bachari, Frank Barat, Matt Bell, Dwayne Betts, Chana Bloch, Nate Brown, Hayan Charara, Teju Cole, Michael Collier, Ted Conover, Ramola Dharmaraj, Marlene Dumas, Mary Jane Nealon, Duranya Freeman, Tess Gallagher, Cristina Garcia, Suzanne Gardinier, David Gorin, Marilyn Hacker, Nathalie Handal, Jane Hirshfield, Fanny Howe, Leslie Jamison, Kim Jensen, Lawrence Joseph, Nancy Kricorian, Rickey Laurentiis, Kiese Laymon, Farid Matuk, Colum McCann, Askold Melnyczuk, Christopher Merrill, Claire Messud, Philip Metres, Peter Mountford, Susan Muaddi Darraj, Dina Omar, Alicia Ostriker, Ed Pavlic, Tomas Q. Morin, Roger Reeves, Alice Rothchild, George Saunders, Jason Schneiderman, Sarah Schulman, Alan Shapiro, Robert Shetterly, Naomi Shihab Nye, Tom Sleigh, Ahdaf Soueif, Adam Stumacher, William Sutcliffe, Janne Teller, Philip Terman, Diego Vazquez Jr., Alice Walker, Steve Willey, Tiphanie Yanique, and Clarence Young.

Nell Gabiam (Iowa State University)
The Politics of Suffering : Syria's Palestinian Refugee Camps (Indiana University Press, 2016). Publisher's blurb : "The Politics of Suffering examines the confluence of international aid, humanitarian relief, and economic development within the space of the Palestinian refugee camp. Nell Gabiam describes the interactions between UNRWA, the United Nations agency charged with providing assistance to Palestinians since the 1948 Arab-Israeli war, and residents of three camps in Syria. Over time, UNRWA's management of the camps reveals a shift from an emphasis on humanitarian aid to promotion of self-sufficiency and integration of refugees within their host society. Gabiam's analysis captures two forces in tension within the camps: politics of suffering that serves to keep alive the discourse around the Palestinian right of return; and politics of citizenship expressed through development projects that seek to close the divide between the camp and the city. Gabiam offers compelling insights into the plight of Palestinians before and during the Syrian war, which has led to devastation in the camps and massive displacement of their populations."

Raimond Gaita, editor
Gaza : Law, Morality & Politics University of Western Australia Press, 2010)

Chaim Gans (Tel Aviv University)
A Political Theory for the Jewish People (Oxford University Press USA, 2016) – Contrasting analysis of Zionism with models of post-Zionism.
A Just Zionism : On the Morality of the Jewish State (Oxford University Press USA, 2011)

Xeriqa Garfinkel
A Soldier's Life : Inside the Israeli Army (Exploration Society Press, 2002) – photography book supporting the IDF.

Fawaz A Gerges (London School of Economics professor & Al Jazeera commentator)
The New Middle East : Protest and Revolution in the Arab World (Cambridge University Press, 2013)
The Rise and Fall of Al-Qaeda (Oxford University Press, 2011)
The Far Enemy : Why Jihad Went Global (Cambridge University Press, 2009)
Journey of the Jihadist : Inside Muslim Militancy (Wadsworth, 2007)

As'ad Ghanem (Al-Shabaka Policy Advisor / University of Haifa)
with **Dan Bavly** (University of Haifa) : ***Towards a Bi-National Homeland for Israelis and Palestinians : In Search of a Double Solution – A United Democracy*** (Saarbrücken, Lambert Academic Publishing, 2015)
Ethnic Politics in Israel : The Margins and the Ashkenazi Center (Routledge, 2010)
Palestinian Politics after Arafat : A Failed National Movement (Indiana University Press, 2010)
See also **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY**

Wafa Ghnaim, author / editor
Tatreez and Tea Embroidery and Storytelling in the Palestinian Diaspora (author, 2016) Monograph published only in digital form. Contents include :

- **27 design patterns** total, including six complete sets of patterns to create a full traditional dress (chest, sleeve and panel);

- **Seven organic family tea recipes** passed on through generations of Palestinian women;
- Detailed traditional Palestinian embroidery technique and rare northern **Palestinian Arabic craft terminology**;
- Complete guide to the **techniques, meanings and origins** of each embroidery thread stitch and color;
- **Guidance and instructions** detailed enough for inexperienced embroiderers, and inspiration ideas for those with needlework experience;
- **Design histories and meanings** of traditional and popular Palestinian embroidery designs in the diapora, including *The Missiles, The Birds, The Snakes, The Ducks, The Scorpions, The Story of Cleopatra, The Gardens* and *The Wheat Harvest.*

Dr. Mads Gilbert
Night in Gaza (Skyscraper Publications, 2015) with foreword by Max Blumenthal; afterword by Mohammed Omer. Norwegian surgeon's lengthy experience, with many photographs, of the Israelis' aerial bombardment assaults on Gaza's 1.8 million residents since 2008 ('Operation Cast Lead'), with an emphasis on the most severe, 'Operation Protective Edge' in 2014.

Dr. Mads Gilbert & Dr. Erik Fosse with foreword by Noam Chomsky; Guy Puzey & Frank Stewart, translators
Eyes in Gaza (Quartet Books, 2013)

David Gilmour
Dispossessed : The Ordeal of the Palestinians (Sphere Books, 1982, 1984)

Luisa Gandolfo (University of Aberdeen)
Palestinians in Jordan : The Politics of Identity (IB Tauris, 2012)

Neve Gordon (Ben-Gurion University)
with **Nicola Perugini** (Brown University) : ***the Human Right to Dominate*** (Oxford University Press, 2015)
Israel's Occupation (University of California Press, 2008)

Uri Gordon & **Ohal Grietzer**, editors
Anarchists against the Wall : Direct Action and Solidarity with the Palestinian Popular Struggle -with foreword by **Alfred M. Bonanno** (Oakland, California : AK Press / Institute for Anarchist Studies, 2013)

Andrew Gowers & **Tony Walker**
Behind the Myth : Yasser Arafat and the Palestinian Revolution (Interlink Books, 2001) Based on hundreds of hours of exclusive interviews with senior PLO figures, including Arafat, as well as senior American, Arab, Israeli and European officials, it is a comprehensive portrait of the evolution of the Palestinian resistance from its earliest days as an unruly and little noticed collection of guerrilla factions, through its rise to international prominence, right up to the position following the Gulf War and the historic Madrid Peace Conference of 1991. It is the story of internecine strife and external conflict; of weakness and over-confidence; of mistakes and miscalculations; and of many lost opportunities for peace. But it is above all the story of of the dream that Arafat has done more than anyone to sustain in the face of daunting odds: the idea that Palestinian people should have the right to determine their own future.

Sarah Graham-Brown
Education, Repression & Liberation : Palestinians (World University Service, 1984)
see also **CULTURE** section

Erella Grassiani (University of Amsterdam)
Soldiering under Occupation : Processes of Numbing among Israeli Soldiers in the Al-Aqsa Intifada (Berghahn Books, 2013)

Ran Greenstein
Zionism and its Discontents : A Century of Radical Dissent in Israel / Palestine (Pluto Press, 2014) – covers the Palestinian Marxist Jabra Nicola, the Palestinian Communist Party, Matzpen, and the Bi-Nationalist perspective during the British Mandate.
Genealogies of Conflict : Class, Indentity, and State in Palestine / Israel and South Africa (Wesleyan University Press, 1995)

Aeyal Gross

The Writing on the Wall : Rethinking the International Law of Occupation (Cambridge University Press, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "As Israel's control of the Occupied Palestinian Territory nears its fiftieth anniversary, The Writing on the Wall offers a critical perspective on the international law of occupation. Advocating a normative and functional approach to occupation and to the question of when it exists, it analyzes the application of humanitarian and human rights law, pointing to the risk of using the law of occupation in its current version to legitimize new variations of conquest and colonialism. The book points to the need for reconsidering the law of occupation in light of changing forms of control, such as those evident in Gaza. Although the Israeli occupation is a main focal point, the book broadens its compass to look at other cases, such as Iraq, Northern Cyprus, and Western Sahara, highlighting the role that international law plays in all of these cases."

Jeroen Gunning

Hamas in Politics : Democracy, Religion, Violence (Columbia University Press, 2009)

Janette Habashi (University of Oklahoma)

Political Socialization of Youth : A Palestinian Case Study (Palgrave Macmillan, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "This book increases the awareness of youth political agency and how it relates to adults, governments, communities, and local and global discourse. It reveals the complexity of youth's political lives as it intersects with social identifiers such as location, gender, and political status, and interacts with neoliberal discourse embedded in media, local politics, education, and religious idioms. This book fills a gap in existing research to provide a body of literature on the political socialization and its manifestation in youth political agency. The research findings aid in understanding the abilities of youth to reason, reflect upon, articulate, and act upon their political views. This research is not only pertinent to children in Palestine, but can also be applied to children living everywhere as global discourse of oppression is not limited to a location, age or a group."

Laila El-Haddad

Gaza Mom : Palestine, Politics, Parenting and Everything in Between (Just World Books, 2010 and edited ed., 2013)

With Maggie Schmitt : ***The Gaza Kitchen*** (Just World Books, 2013) More than a cookbook, Gazans' stories reflect farming and the food distribution system.

Toufic Haddad (formerly with the United Nations in Jerusalem)
Palestine Ltd. : Neoliberalism and Nationalism in the Occupied Territories (IB Tauris, 2016) Part of the SOAS Palestine Studies series. Publisher's blurb : "Since the 1993 Oslo Accords, the Occupied Palestinian Territory has been the subject of extensive international peacebuilding and statebuilding efforts coordinated by Western donor states and international finance institutions. Despite their failure to yield peace or Palestinian statehood, the role of these organisations in the Israeli-Palestinian conflict is generally overlooked owing to their depiction as tertiary actors engaged in technical missions. In Palestine Ltd., Toufic Haddad explores how neoliberal frameworks have shaped and informed the common understandings of international, Israeli and Palestinian interactions throughout the Oslo peace process. Drawing upon more than 20 years of policy literature, field-based interviews and recently declassified or leaked documents, he details how these frameworks have led to struggles over influencing Palestinian political and economic behaviour, and attempts to mould the class character of Palestinian society and its leadership. A dystopian vision of Palestine emerges as the by-product of this complex asymmetrical interaction, where nationalism, neo-colonialism and 'disaster capitalism' both intersect and diverge. This book is essential for students and scholars interested in Middle East Studies, Arab-Israeli politics and international development." See also title with : **Tikva Honig-Parnass**

Thea Renda Abu El-Haj (Rutgers University)
Unsettled Belonging : Educating Palestinian American Youth after 9/11 (University of Chicago Press, 2015) Publisher's blurb : "Unsettled Belonging tells the stories of young Palestinian Americans as they navigate and construct lives as American citizens. Following these youth throughout their school days, Thea Abu El-Haj examines citizenship as lived experience, dependent on various social, cultural, and political memberships. For them, she shows, life is characterized by a fundamental schism between their sense of transnational belonging and the exclusionary politics of routine American nationalism that ultimately cast them as impossible subjects. Abu El-Haj explores the school as the primary site where young people from immigrant communities encounter the central discourses about what it means to be American. She illustrates the complex ways social identities are bound up with questions of belonging and citizenship, and she details the processes through which immigrant youth are racialized via everyday nationalistic practices. Finally, she raises a series of crucial questions about how we educate for active citizenship in contemporary times, when more and more people's lives are shaped within transnational contexts. A compelling account of post-9/11 immigrant life, Unsettled Belonging is a steadfast look at the disjunctures of modern citizenship."

Nadya Hajj (Wellesley College)
Protection amid Chaos : The Creation of Property Rights in Palestinian Refugee Camps (Columbia University Press, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "The right to own property is something we generally take for granted. For refugees living in camps, in some cases for as long as generations, the link between citizenship and property ownership becomes strained. How do refugees protect these assets and preserve communal ties? How do they maintain a sense of identity and belonging within chaotic settings? *Protection Amid Chaos* follows people as they develop binding claims on assets and resources in challenging political and economic spaces. Focusing on Palestinians living in refugee camps in Lebanon and Jordan, it shows how the first to arrive developed flexible though legitimate property rights claims based on legal knowledge retained from their homeland, subsequently adapted to the restrictions of refugee life. As camps increased in complexity, refugees merged their informal institutions with the formal rules of political outsiders, devising a broader, stronger system for protecting their assets and culture from predation and state incorporation. For this book, Nadya Hajj conducted interviews with two hundred refugees. She consults memoirs, legal documents, and findings in the United Nations Relief Works Agency archives. Her work reveals the strategies Palestinian refugees have used to navigate their precarious conditions while under continuous assault and situates their struggle within the larger context of communities living in transitional spaces."

Malu Halasa, **Zaher Omareen** & **Nawara Mahfoud**, editors
Syria Speaks : Art and Culture from the Frontline (Al-SaqiBooks, 2014) About three-dozen essays, some with reference to Palestinian refugees, especially the Yarmouk Camp near Damascus.

Maia Carter Hallward (Kennesaw State University)
Transnational Activism and the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict (Palgrave Macmillan, 2013) The author compares four US-based case studies in which activists for and against BDS struggle over issues of identity, morality, legitimacy, and conceptions of peace. Focus includes CodePink, divestment by the University of California and the Olympia Food Co-op boycott.
with **Julie M. Norman**, editors : ***Nonviolent Resistance in the Second Intifada : Activism and Advocy*** (Palgrave Macmillan, 2011)

Jeff Halper (head of ICAHD, the Israeli Committee against House Demolitions)
War Against the People : Israel, the Palestinians and Global Pacification (Pluto Press, 2015) -publisher's blurb : "Long-awaited, *War Against the People* is a powerful indictment of the Israeli state's "securocratic" war in the Palestinian Occupied Territories. Anthropologist and activist Jeff Halper draws on firsthand research to show the pernicious effects of the subliminal form of unending warfare conducted by Israel, an approach that relies on sustaining fear among the populace, fear that is stoked by suggestions that the enemy is inside the city limits, leaving no place truly safe and justifying the intensification of military action and militarization in everyday life. Eventually, Halper shows, the integration of militarized systems—including databases tracking civilian activity, automated targeting systems, unmanned drones, and more—becomes seamless with everyday life. And the Occupied Territories, Halper argues, is a veritable laboratory for that approach." Note : See **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY**.

Raja Halwani and Tomis Kapitan, eds.
The Israeli-Palestinian Conflict : Philosophical Essays on Self-Determination, Terrorism and the One-State Solution (Palgrave Macmillan, 2008). Contents : Kapitan & Halwani : *Self-Determination* / Kapitan : *Right of Return* / Halwani : *Terrorism* / Kapitan : *The One-State Solution*

Duaa Abu Hamde
Performance Measurement in Palestinian Companies : The Use of the Balanced Scorecard (BSC) Method by Private Firms Operating in Ramallah (GRIN Verlag, 38pp, 2016) Bachelor Thesis from the year 2013 based on research of 46 private Palestinian firms operating in Ramallah from different sectors, allowing for non-financial measures in the evaluation mix.

Ariel Handel (Tel Aviv University), **Marco Allegra** (University of Lisbon), and **Erez Maggor** (New York University / Israel Institute), editors
Normalizing Occupation : The Politics of Everyday Life in the West Bank Settlements (Indiana University Press, 2017) Stressed in particular are such factors as urban planning, rising inequality and the retreat of the welfare state, and the changing political economy of industry and employment.

Jeremy R. Hammond
Why Israel Has No 'Right to Exist' (author, 2019) free e-book download : jeremyhammond.com
Obstacle to Peace : The US Role in the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict (Cross Village, Michigan : Worldview Publications, 2015

Theodor Hanf
Coexistance in Wartime Lebanon : Decline of a State and Rise of a Nation
(IB Tauris, 2014) Lebanon's civil war seen as primarily a surrogate war over Palestine.

Adam Hanieh
Lineages of Revolt : issues of Contemporary Capitalism in the Middle East (Haymarket Books, 2013)

Richard Hardigan
The Other Side of the Wall : An Eyewitness Account of the Occupation of Palestine (Cune Publishing, 2018) with Foreword by **Ilan Pappe.** Author's account of visiting the West Bank during Israel's 2014 war on Gaza.

Shai Har-El (Israeli historian, educator, writer, poet, rabbi, philanthropist, and founder of the Middle East Peace Network in Chicago.)
In Search of Israeli-Palestinian Peace : An Urgent Call for a New Approach to Middle East Peace (Palgrave Macmillan, April 2016)
Where Islam and Judaism Join Together : A Perspective on Reconciliation (Palgrave Macmillan, 2014)

Alan Hart
Zionism – The Real Enemy of the Jews (World Focus Publications, various editions, in two-and-three-volume editions, 2005, 2012) Zionist political muscle in both Tel Aviv and Washington is unwrapped in this fascinating insider's history given that the author knew well both Yassir Arafat and Golda Meir! Someone just had to put these candid observations into print, but Hart is the one who really did.

Eric Hasan
Notes on the Occupation : Palestine Lives [Israeli colonisation of the West Bank] (translated by George Holoch; New Press, 2006)

Norma Hashim (Viva Palestina Malaysia), editor
Dreaming of Freedom : Palestinian Child Prisoners Speak (Malaysia : Saba Islamic Media, 2016) – foreword by **Richard Falk**; translated by **Yousef M. Aljamal**

Amira Hass
Reporting from Ramallah : An Israeli Journalist in an Occupied Land (Semiotxt(e), 2003) Hass is a rare Jewish Israeli correspondent (*Ha'aretz*) on Palestinian affairs living among the people about whom she wrote these dispatches.
Drinking the Sea at Gaza : Days and Nights in a Land under Siege
(translated by Elana Wesley & Maxine Kaufman-Lacusta; Hamish Hamilton Press, 1979)

Nancy Hawker
Palestinian-Israeli Contact and Linguistic Practices (Routledge, 2013)

Jennifer Heath (editor)
"The Map is Not the Territory : Parallel Paths – Palestinian, Native Americans, Irish (Boulder, Colorado : Baksun Books & Arts, (2015) Book accompanying the touring art exhibition, with themes of maps, walls, resistance, food, identity, diaspora and persistence. Includes essays by Aisling B. Cormack, Valeria Behiery, Phoembe Farris, Farah Mébarki, Germán Gil-Curiel, John Halaka, Valentin Lopez, Rawan Arar, and Nessa Cronin.

Shir Hever (Economist with the Alternative Information Center/AIC, Jerusalem)
The Privatisation of Israeli Security (Pluto Press, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "Charts the rise of neoliberal Israel to show how Israeli security elites turn violence into a commodity."
The Political Economy of Israel's Occupation : Repression Beyond Exploitation (Pluto Press, 2010)

Garth Hewitt (Canon of St George's Anglican Church, Jerusalem, singer, and head of the Amos Trust)
Occupied Territories : The Revolution of Love from Bethlehem to the Ends of the Earth (USA: InterVarsity Press [note : not IVP UK], 2014)
Bethlehem Speaks : Voices from the Little Town Cry Out (SPCK, 2008)
Pilgrims and Peacemakers : A Journey Towards Jerusalem (BRF – Bible Reading Fellowship, 1996)
Numerous other books and recordings.

Ibrahim Hewitt [Chair of Interpal, a British Palestinian relief and development charity]
Israel and Gaza Behind the Media Veil (MEMO / Middle East Monitor, 2014) Essays on Israel's media coverage of 'Operation Protective Edge,' 2014. Dr Daud Abdullah, Nasim Ahmed, Shazia Arshad, Victoria Brittain, Yousef Al-Helou, Dr Sarah Marusek, Jessica Purkiss, Walan Ramadan, Alastair Sloan, Ben White and Asa Winstanley contribute to this book of essays about the media, "dependent on advertising revenue and corporate sponsorship, with associated vested interests." – Muhammad Khan – *Muslim News.*

Jamil Hilal (Bir Zeit University)
Where Now for Palestine? The Demise of the Two-State Solution (Zed Books, 2013) – topics include the changing face of Fateh, Israeli perceptions of Palestine, and the influence of the Palestinian diaspora. The book also analyzes the environmental destruction of Gaza and the West bank, the economic viability of a Palestinian state and the impact of US foreign policy in the region. See also : **Ilan Pappé**

Rosemary Hollis
Britain in the Middle East in the 9/11 Era (Wiley-Blackwell, 2010)
as editor w/Mark A. Heller : ***Israel and the Palestinians : Israeli Policy Options*** (Chatham House, 2005)
Jordanian-Palestinian Relations – Where To? With Mustafa Hamarneh & Khalil Shikaki (Chatham House, 1997)

Constance Hilliard

Does Israel Have a Future? The Case for a Post-Zionist State (Washington DC : Potomac Books, 2009)

Gil Z. Hochberg (UCLA)
Visual Occupations : Violence and Visibility in a Conflict Zone (Duke University Press, 2015). Publisher's blurb : "Hochberg shows how the Israeli Occupation of Palestine is driven by the unequal access to visual rights, or the right to control what can be seen, how, and from which position. Israel maintains this unequal balance by erasing the history and denying the existence of Palestinians, and by carefully concealing its own militarization. Israeli surveillance of Palestinians, combined with the militarized gaze of Israeli soldiers at places like roadside checkpoints, also serve as tools of dominance. Hochberg analyzes various works by Palestinian and Israeli artists, among them Elia Suleiman, Rula Halawani, Sharif Waked, Ari Folman, and Larry Abramson, whose films, art, and photography challenge the inequity of visual rights by altering, queering, and manipulating dominant modes of representing the conflict. These artists' creation of new ways of seeing—such as the refusal of Palestinian filmmakers and photographers to show Palestinian suffering or the Israeli artists' exposure of state manipulated Israeli blindness —offers a crucial gateway, Hochberg suggests, for overcoming and undoing Israel's militarized dominance and political oppression of Palestinians."
See also : **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY**

Jacob Hoiglit, Walid Salem, Karam Dana & **Bilal Salameh**
Islamic Hizb Ut-Tahrir in Palestine : Intellectual Foundation and the Politics between Theory and Implementation (University of Oslo / Jerusalem : Centre for Democracy and Community Development / Hebron : Palestinian Centre for Media Research and Development, 2015) Authors compare Hizb's ideology to that of Hamas and Salafism, and examine its rise and growth, positions on democracy and human rights, and political Islam. See also : Centre for Democracy and Community Development

Mateo Hoke & Cate Malek
Palestine Speaks : Narratives of Life under Occupation (Verso Books, 2015)

Maria Holt (University of Westminster)

Women and Conflict in the Middle East : Palestinian Refugees and the Response to Violence (IB Tauris, 2014)
Women, Islam and Resistance in the Arab World (Lynne Rienner Publications, 2013)
Note – PhD University of London, 2004 : *Testimonies of Violence – Testimonies of Violence : A Comparative Study of the Impact of Violence and Islamic Teachings on Shi'i and Palestinian Women in Conflict and Post-Conflict Situations in Lebanon*

Tikva Honig-Parnass
False Prophets of Peace : Liberal Zionism and the Struggle for Palestine
(Chicago : Haymarket Books, 2011) A pitch debunking false "peace" of apartheid, the author makes the case for a single state. Deep research in Israeli Liberal Zionism, rather than American, with worthwhile endnotes.

Tikva Honig-Parnass & **Toufic Haddad**, editors See also **Toufic Haddad**
Between the Lines : Israel, the Palestinians and the US War on Terror (Chicago : Haymarket Books, 2007) Contributors : Marwan Bargouti, Dr. Azmi Bishara, Dr. Sami Shalom Chetrit, Dr. Saleh Abdel Jawwad, Husam Khader, Eileen Kuttab, Dr. Yitzhak Laor, Dr. Adi Ophir, Dr. Ilan Pappé, Linda Tabar, Graham Usher and Dr. Jamal Zahalqa.

Adam Horowitz, **Lizzy Ratner** & **Philip Weiss**, editors
The Goldstone Report : The Legacy of the Landmark Investigation of the Gaza Conflict (Nation Books, 2011)

Khaled Hroub (Cambridge University, Birzeit University, Northwestern University Qatar, all via Bethlehem)
as editor : ***Religious Broadcasting in the Middle East*** (Hurst, 2012)
as editor : ***Political Islam : Context versus Ideology*** (Saqi Books, 2010)
Hamas – A Beginner's Guide (Pluto Press, 2006)
Hamas : Political Thought and Practice (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 2000)

Human Rights Defenders Fund
Disturbing the Peace: The Use of Criminal Law to Limit the Actions of Human Rights Defenders in Israel and the Occupied Palestinian Territories (Jaffa : HRDF, 2016,

80pp) Report also offers chilling firsthand testimonies of brutal arrests, savage beatings, and many accounts of inventive punishments and humiliations of activists (very often women) by police and soldiers.

Sahar Huneidi
A Broken Trust : Herbert Samuel, Zionism and the Palestinians (IB Tauris, 2001) Sir Herbert Samuel, the first British High Commissioner in Mandatory Palestine (1920–25) has been generally regarded as an impartial administrator. But most of the measures Samuel took during his time in Palestine were designed to prepare the ground not simply for the "Jewish national home" promised in both the Balfour Declaration and the mandate for Palestine, but also for a Jewish state.

Cherine Hussein
The Re-Emergence of the Single State Solution in Palestine/Israel : Countering an Illusion (Routledge, 2015)

Nassar Ibrahim
Illusion of Development under Israeli Occupation : The Political Motivations of Donors to the Palestinians (Bethlehem : the author & the Alternative Information Center, 2011)
Nassar Ibraham and **Dr. Majed Nassar**
The Stupidity of Power vs the Palestinian Resistance (Ramallah : Bailasan Design, 2003)
The Palestinian Intifada – Cry Freedom (with an introduction by **Michel Warschawski**; Ramallah : Bailasan Design, 2002)
-see also : Fiction

Motti Inbari (Professor of Jewish Studies, University of North Carolina)
Messianic Religious Zionism Confronts Israeli Territorial Compromise (Cambridge University Press, 2012) Gush Emunim focus.
Jewish Fundamentalism and the Temple Mount : Who Will Build the Third Temple? (State University of New York Press, 2009)

International Solidarity Movement (ISM) :

Nichaolas Blincoe & Hussein Khalili, editors
Peace under Fire : Israel, Palestine and the International Solidarity Movement
(Verso, 2004) Non-violent, direct action efforts in the Occupied West Bank and Gaza.

Sarah Irving
Leila Khaled : Icon of Palestinian Liberation (Pluto Press, 2012) An improvement on Khaled's own 1975 autobiography, long since out of print. Irving allows the subject's voice to come through, and her own critical assessment as well.
Palestine (Bradt Travel Guides, ca. 2010) An insightful walking guide for intrepid ramblers, but an indispensable reference work too. Keep it handy.

Sharon Lock with Sarah Irving
Gaza : Beneath the Bombs (Pluto Press, 2010)

Runo Isaksen
As editor : ***Literature and War : Conversations with Israeli and Palestinian Writers*** (translated by Kari Dickson; Northampton, Massachusetts : Olive Branch Press, 2009) Contents : What really matters is the quality of what's in our heads / Etgar Keret — In morality's catastrophe zones / David Grossman — We have to act as if there is a chance. Maybe / Yoram Kaniuk — In conflicts, few people are able to understand the suffering of others / Amos Oz — Dissension is an old Jewish tradition / Meir Shalev — Arabophobia! / Orly Castel-Bloom — A perfect bridge / Dorit Rabinyan — Life is so much richer / Mahmoud Shuqair — I want to be free / Ghassan Zaqtan — My aim is to survive / Liana Badr — I write to release the violence inside / Zakariyya Muhammad — We have to be humane in our fight / Yahya Yakhlif — Men dominate society / Sahar Khalifeh — It is our duty to know about the other side / Mahmoud Darwish and Izzat Ghazzawi — Or should we do something about it? an Israeli-Palestinian contribution / Salman Natour.

Islamic Human Rights Commission
Adam Majeed : ***Policing, Protest, and Conflict – A Report into the Policing of the London Gaza Demonstrations in 2008-2009*** (IHRC, 2010)
Musthak Ahmed & **Fahad Ansari** : ***Aftermath – Gaza in the Days after the 22 Day War*** (IHRC, 2009)

Arzu Merali & **Javad Sharbaf**, editors : ***Towards a New Liberation Theology – Reflections on Palestine*** (IHRC, 2009) Conference papers, 2005 : Rabbi Yisroel Weiss, Neturei Karta USA / Dr. Ilan Pappé, Haifa University / Rabbi Avri Cohen, Neturei Karta, Manchester / Fr. Joe McVeigh, Belfast/ Professor Saied Reza Ameli, University of Tehran / Dr. Ghada Ramahi / Rima Fakhry, political council of Hizbullah, Beirut /
Rev. Stephen Sizer, Guildford / Imam Muhammad Al-Asi, Washington DC / Imam Achmad Cassiem, chair Islamic Unity Convention, Cape Town / Leah Tsemel, human rights lawyer, Jerusalem / Archmandrite Attallah Hanna, Jerusalem – available as free download : http://shop.ihrc.org

Yisroel Dovid Weiss : ***Judaism – An Alternative to Zionism*** (IHRC, 2001)

Nafeez Mosaddeq Ahmed : *Apartheid in the Holy Land – Racism in the Zionist State of Israel* (IHRC, 2001)

Jabra Ibrahim Jabra

The First Well, autobiography on growing up in Bethlehem and Jerusalem, translated by Issa J. Boullata (Hesperus Press, 217pp, 2012)

Princesses Street : Baghdad Memories Translated by Issa J. Boullata (University of Arkansas Press, 185pp, 2005)

Mya Guarnieri Jaradat (journalist for Al Jazeera English, *The Guardian, Foreign Policy*, etc).

The Unclosen : The Lives of Israel's New Others (Pluto Press, 2017) On workers from Africa and Asia, but tangental to Palestinian Israelis.

Ewa Jasiewicz (author), **Jon Sack** (illustrator)

Prisoners of Love : A Story from the Freedom Flotilla Graphic novel format published by Jon Sack, 2011

Lena Jayyusi, editor

Jerusalem Interrupted : Modernity and Colonial Transformation, 1917-Present (Olive Branch Press / Interlink Press, 2015)

Jewish Voice for Peace (USA)

On Antisemitism : Solidarity and the Struggle for Justice in Palestine (Chicago : Haymarket Books / JVP, 300 Pages, 2017) – with foreword by **Judith Butler** (University of California Berkeley). Anthology of a multitude of contributors, including Omar Barghouti, Judith Butler, and Rebecca Vilkomerson.
Reframing Anti-Semitism : Alternative Jewish Perspectives (JVP, 92 pages, 2004) 9 essays.

Mustafa Kabha
The Palestinian People : Seeking Sovereignty and State (Lynne Reinner Publishing, 2013)

Sami Al-Jundi and **Jen Marlowe**
The Hour of Sunlight : One Palestinian's Journey from Prisoner to Peacemaker (Nation Books, 2011)

Musfaf Kabha and **Dan Caspi**
The Palestinian Arab In/Outsiders : Media and Conflict in Israel (Vallentine Mitchell Publishing, 2011) The Arab press in Israel and how it resists state control.

Taysir Kamlah
What Al-Quds Means to Muslims (London : Al-Rafid, 1997) in Arabic and English.

Mehran Kamrava (Georgetown University, Qatar)
The Impossibility of Palestine : History, Geography and the Road Ahead (Yale University Press, 2016) Author argues that Israel's "state-building" process has never risen above the level of municipal governance, and its goal has never been Palestinian independence.

Hatim Kanaaneh
Chief Complaint : A Country Doctor's Tales of Life in Galilee (Charlottesville, Virginia : Just World Books, 2015) Short stories based on his earlier, non-fiction work, ***A Doctor in Galilee***.
A Doctor in Galilee (Pluto Press, 2008) "1948-er" Palestinian Israeli's story, heartily endorsed by Dr. Ghada Karmi, Emma Williams (*The Lancet*), Ilan Pappé , Rashid Khalidi, and Archbishop Desmond Tutu.

Rhoda Ann Kanaaneh
as co-editor, with **Isis Nusair** : ***Displaced at Home : Ethnicity and Gender Among Palestinians in Israel*** (State University of New York Press, 2010)
Surrounded : Palestinian Soldiers in the Israeli Military (Stanford University Press, 2008)
Birthing the Nation : Strategies of Palestinian Women in Israel (University of California Press, 2002)

Tomis Kapitan
The Terrorism of 'Terrorism' in **james Sterba**, editor : ***Terrorism and International Justice (***Oxford University Press, 2003)

David Kaposi (Psychotherapist lecturer, University of East London)
Violence and Understanding in Gaza : The British Broadsheets' Coverage of the War (Palgrave Macmillan, 2014) – Publisher's blurb : Kaposi critiques the newspapers' output, arguing that they without exception merely replicate the black and white logic of war. He contends that the newspapers defeat their own aims about a two-state solution based on compromise. For that to happen, the British media must in future cease to write about the conflict as if it were a mythical contest between Good and Evil.

Ghada Karmi
Return : A Palestinian Memoir (Verso Books, 2015)
Edward Said : A Legacy of Emancipation and Representation (edited by **Aden Iskandar** & **Hakem Rustom**, University of California Press, 2010) Chapter : *Said and the Palestinian Diaspora : A Personal Reflection*
Married to Another Man : Israel's Dilemma in Palestine (Pluto Press, 2007) Ghada Karmi is a medical doctor and a leading Palestinian writer. This is her detailed, lucid and eloquent account of the impact of Israel on the Arab world, and its relationship with America and Europe. The book is also an informed defence of the One State solution. – Naomi Foyle
In Search of Fatima : A Palestinian Story (Verso, 2004) This hugely successful account of how the author's childhood in Jerusalem became, in 1948, a lifetime in exile is much more than a gripping personal narrative. All the major events of the Palestinian-Israeli conflict are covered here, by a Palestinian woman who grew up in Golders Green, and from wanting

nothing more than to ‘fit in’ with her new surroundings, become one of the world’s leading commentators on Palestine. – Naomi Foyle.
as co-editor, with **Eugene Cotran** : ***The Palestinian Exodus : 1948-1998*** (Reading : Ithaca Press, 1999)
Egyptians *in Britain : A Migrant Community in Transition* (**University of Durham, Centre for Middle Eastern and Islamic Studies, 1997)**

Sayed Kashua (Palestinian-Israeli expat novelist)
Native : Dispatches from an Israeli-Palestinian Life (Grove Press/Atlantic Monthly Press, 2016) – Memoir.

Yaakov Katz (editor, *Jerusalem Post*) and **Amir Bohbot** (Bar Ilan University)
Weapon Wizards : How Israel Became a High-Tech Military Superpower (St. martin’s Press, 2017) Unashamedly mythic. Publisher’s blurb : “From drones to satellites, missile defense systems to cyber warfare, Israel is leading the world when it comes to new technology being deployed on the modern battlefield. The Weapon Wizards shows how this tiny nation of 8 million learned to adapt to the changes in warfare and become the new prototype of a 21st century superpower, not in size, but rather in innovation and efficiency and as a result of its long war experience. Sitting on the front lines of how wars are fought in the 21st century, Israel has developed new weapons and retrofitted old ones so they remain effective, relevant, and deadly on a constantly-changing battlefield. While other countries begin to prepare for these challenges, they are looking to Israel and specifically its weapons for guidance. Israel is, in effect, a laboratory for the rest of the world. How did Israel do it? And what are the military and geopolitical implications of these developments? These are some of the key questions Yaakov Katz and Amir Bohbot address. Drawing on a vast amount of research, and unparalleled access to the Israeli defense establishment, this book is a report directly from the front lines.”

Edy Kaufman, Walid Salem & Juliette Verhoeven, editors
Bridging the Divide : Peacebuilding in the Israeli-Arab Conflict (Boulder, Colorado : Lynne Reinner Publications, 2006) Walid Salem and Edy Kaufman : Palestinian-Israeli peacebuilding : a historical perspective; **Manuel Hassassian** (**Palestinian Ambasssador in London**) & Tamar Hermann : Civil society and NGOs building peace in Israel; Mohammed Dajani and Gershon Baskin : Israeli-Palestinian joint activities : problematic endeavor, but necessary challenge; Menachim Klein and Riad Malki : IIsraeli-Palestinian track II

diplomacy; Mohammed Abu-Nimer : Nonviolent action in Israel and Palestine : a growing force; Shalom Dichter and Khaled Abu Asba : Two peoples, one civil society; Edy Kaufman, Walid Salem, and Juliette Verhoeven : Looking back, looking forward : toward transforming the conflict.

Maxine Kaufman-Lucasta, editor
Refusing to be Enemies : Palestinian and Israeli Nonviolent Resistance to the Israeli Occupation (Ithica Press, 2011) Maxine Kaufman-Lacusta lived in Jerusalem for seven years and has written widely on Palestinian and Israeli nonviolent activism and related topics. Ursula Franklin is a Quaker physicist, co-founder of Voice of Women for Peace (VOW-Canada) and author of 'The Ursula Franklin Reader: Pacifism as a Map' (Between the Lines, 2006). Ghassan Andoni is a cofounder of the Palestinian Center for Rapprochement and the International Solidarity Movement (ISM). Jeff Halper is cofounder and coordinator of the Israeli Committee against House Demolitions. His most recent book is 'An Israeli in Palestine: Resisting Dispossession, Redeeming Israel' (Pluto, 2008). Jonathan Kuttab has practised law in Palestine, Israel and New York State. His activism spans the realms of human rights, social and church advocacy, and he has written and lectured widely. His legal/human rights writing includes co-authorship of 'West Bank and the Rule of Law' (ICJ, 1980). Starhawk – a peace, environmental and global justice activist whose books include 'Webs of Power: Notes from the Global Uprising' (New Society Publishers, 2002) – has volunteered with the ISM four times in the Occupied Territories.

Widad Kamel Kawar & **Margarita Skinner**
Palestinian Embroidery Motifs (Rimal Publications, 2007)

Widad Kamel Kawar
Threads of Identity: Preserving Palestinian Custume and Heritage (Rimal Publications, 2011)

Rhoda Ann Kanaaneh and **Isis Nusair**, editors
Displaced at Home : Ethnicity and Gender among Palestinians in Israel (State University of New York Press, 2010)
See also Kanaaneh in OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY.

Adah Kay & Nadia Amu-Zahra
Unfree in Palestine : Registration, Documentation and Movement Restriction (Pluto, 2013) – Includes Israel's pressure on Palestinian informants.

Adah Kay, Adam Hanieh & Catherine Cook
Stolen Youth : The Politics of Israel's Detention of Palestinian Children (Pluto / Defence for Children International, 2004) – See also DCI Reports, such as : ***Palestinian Child Prisoners 2007*** (DCI Palestine Section, 48pp, 2007), ***Palestinian Child Prisoners 2009*** (DCI Palestine Section, 116pp, 2009), etc., and at **dci-pal.org**.

Matt Kennard (*Guardian*, *Financial Times*, and The Centre for Investigative Journalism)
The Racket : A Rogue Reporter vs the Masters of the Universe (Zed Books, 2015) – minimal coverage of Palestine, just half of one chapter, but covers the International Solidarity Movement (ISM) of recent years prior to publication.

Yehudit Kirstein Keshet
Checkpoint Watch : Testimonies from Occupied Palestine (Zed Books, 2013) with a foreword by *Ha'aretz* reporter **Amira Hass**

Gretchen Kewley (Australian historian, not the Australian actor)
Even Wars Have Limits : The Law of Armed Conflicts (Australian Red Cross National Office, Southbank, 2000)
Humanitarian Law in Armed Conflicts (Victoria : Collingwood, 1984)

Anbara Salam Khalidi
Memoirs of an Early Arab Feminist : The Life and Activism of Anbara Salam Khalidi (translated by Tarif Khalidi; Pluto Press, 2014

Mohammad Ali Khalidi, editor
Manifestations of Identity : The Lived Reality of Palestinian Refugees in Lebanon(Beirut, Institute for Palestine Studies & Institut Francais du Proche-Orient, 2010) Essays by various authors : **Muhammad Ali Khalidi** [York University, Toronto] and **Diane**

Riskedahl[University of Toronto] :The Lived Reality of Palestinian Refugees in Lebanon / **Jihane Sfeir** [Free University of Brussels] : *Palestinians in Lebanon ~ the Birth of the 'Enemy Within' /* **Rima Afifi** [American University Beirut] and **Maya El Shareef** : *How do Palestinian Youth in the Diaspora Self Identify? The Case of Burj Al-Barajneh Camp in Lebanon* / **Sari Hanafi** [American University Beirut] : *Palestinian Refugee Camps in Lebanon ~ Laboratory of Indocile Identity Formation* / **Mohamed Kamel Dorai** [French National Centre for Scientific Research, Damascus / University of Poitiers] : *From Camp Dwellers to Urban Refugees? Urbanization and Marginalization of Refugee Camps in Lebanon* / **Sylvain Perdigon** [John Hopkins University] : *Bachelors' Corniche ~Transnationality and the Unmaking of Intimacy among Palestinian Youths in Jal Al-Bahr, South Lebanon* / **Nicolas Puig** [Institut de Recherche pour le Developpement, Paris] :*"Welcome to the Camps" ~ The Emergence of Palestinian Rap in Lebanon, a New Social and Political Song /* **Laleh Khalili** [SOAS] : *Palestinians ~ The Politics of Control, Invisibility, and the Spectacle*

Rashid Khalidi (pre-Oslo Palestinian advisor, former University of Chicago colleague of Barack Obama) ***Brokers of Deceit : How the US has Undermined Peace in the Middle East*** (Boston : Beacon Press, 2013) Note : author had access to declassified CIA documents.
Under Siege : PLO Decision-making during the 1982 War (Columbia University Press, 1985, 2012)
Sowing Crisis : The Cold War and American Dominance in the Middle East (Boston : Beacon Press, 2009)
The Iron Cage : The Story of the Palestinian Struggle for Statehood (Oneworld, 2006)
Palestinian Identity : The Construction of Modern National Consciousness (Columbia University Press, 1997, 2010)
Refugees -in ***Palestine-Israel Journal of Politics, Economics and Culture***, V.2 N.4 (Jerusalem : Middle East Publications, 1995)
The Origins of Palestinian Nationalism (Columbia University Press, 1991)
With **Itamar Rabinovich**
The Palestinian Right of Return : Two Views Pamphlet – Cambridge, Massachusetts : International Security Studies Program, American Academy of Arts and Sciences, 1990
With **Camille Mansour**, as editors
Palestine and the Gulf : Proceedings of an International Seminar Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1981
See Camile Mansour : *Transformed Landscapes* (2009)

Walid Khalidi (Institute for Palestine Studies, Beirut / Harvard University)

See : **Camille Mansour** and **Leila Fawaz** – ***Transformed Landscapes : Essays on Palestine in Honor of Walid Khalidi*** (American University Press in Cairo, 2009) Contents : Abdul-Karim Rafeq : 'Abd al-Ghani al-Nabulsi – Religious Tolerance and 'Arabness' / Andre Raymond : Badr al-Din al-Maqdisi – A Palestinian Shaykh Resisting French Occupation in Late Eighteenth-century Cairo / Philip S. Khoury : 'Abd al-Rahman Shahbandar – An Independence Leader of Interwar Syria / Butrus Abu-Manneh : The Later Tanzimat and the Ottoman Legacy in the Near Eastern Successor States / 'Adel Manna' : Rereading the 1834 Revolt against Muhammad 'Ali in Palestine and Rethinking Ottoman Rule / Salim Tamari : The Great War and the Erasure of Palestine's Ottoman Past / Issam Nassar : Photography as Source Material for Jerusalem's Social History / May Seikaly : Excavating Memory – Oral History and the Case of Suhmata / Eric Rouleau : Abd al-Nasser and the Palestinian National Movement – Chronicle of a Stormy Affair / Camille Mansour : The Birth and Evolution of Palestinian Statehood Strategy,1948-1982 / Jamil Hilal : Palestinian Elites – Waiting for an Elusive Statehood /Laurie A. Brand : State, Citizenship, and Diaspora – A Comparative Study /William Roger Louis : Palestine and the Consequences of the Suez Crisis, 1957-1967 / Rashid Khalidi : Palestine and the Middle East – from Vienna to Washington, 1815-2008 / Michael C. Hudson : America's "Palestinian Fatigue" / Sara Roy : On Dignity and Dissent – The Journey ofr a Child of Holocaust Survivors / Biography of Walid Khalidi.
Islam, the West, and Jerusalem (Washington DC : Center for Contemporary Arab Studies & Center for Muslim-Christian Understanding, Georgetown University, 1996)
Palestine Reborn (IB Tauris, 1992)
as editor, with **Sharif S Elmusa** & **Muhammad Ali Khalidi**
All that Remains : The Palestinian Villages Occupied and Depopulated by Israel in 1948(Washington DC : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1992)
Before the Diaspora : A Photographic History of the Palestinians 1876-1948
(Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1984)

Conflict and Violence in Lebanon : Confrontation in the Middle East (Harvard University Center for International Affairs, 1979)
As editor : ***From Haven to Conquest : Readings in Zionism and the Palestinian Problem until 1948*** (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1971, 1976)
As editor : with Jill Khaddini

Palestine and the Arab-Israeli *Conflict* (London : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1974)

Laleh Khalili

Time in the Shadows : Confinement in Counterinsurgencies (Stanford Universaity Press, 2012) Includes a chapter on Israeli imprisonment.
Heroes and Martyrs of Palestine : The Politics of National Commemoration (Cambridge University Press, 2009)
As editor, with Jillian Schwedler :

Policing and Prisons in the Middle East : Formations of Coercion (C. Hurst & Col, 2010)

Lina Khatib (SOAS / Head Middle East analyst, Chatham House)
with **Dina Matar** & **Atef Alshaer :** ***The Hizbullah Phenomenon : Politics and Communication*** (Hurst, 2014) Strategy of transformation from a local Shi'a movement to political agency within Lebanon and the Levant. Includes a chapter on Hizbullah poetry and one on the leader Hassan Nasrallah.
with **Ellen Lust** : ***Taking to the Streets – The Transformation of Arab Activism*** (Johns Hopkins University Press, 2014)
Image Politics in the Middle East : The Rise of the Visual in Political Struggle (IB Tauris, 2013)
Lebanese Cinema : Imagining the Civil War and Beyond (IB Tauris, 2008)
Filming the Modern Middle East : Politics in the Cinemas of Hollywood and the Middle East (IB Tauris, 2006)

Nabil Khattab (Hebrew University/University of Bristol) and **Sami Miaari** (University of Tel-Aviv)
Palestinians in the Israeli Labor Market : A Multi-Disciplinary Approach (Palgrave Macmillan, 2013) Contents – Nabil Khattab : *On the Reserve Bench: Palestinian Employees in Israel* / Talya Steiner : *Combating Discrimination against Arab Palestinians in the Israeli Workplace: The Current Enforcement Failure and the Role of the Newly Established EEOC* / Sami Miaari : *The Persistent Wage Gaps between Palestinians and Jews in Israel, 1997–2009* / Yuval Yonay : *Ethnicity, Gender, and Exclusion: Which Occupations Are Open to Israeli Palestinian Women?* / Haya Stier : *Changing Earnings Composition in Israeli-Palestinian Households: The Emergence of the Dual-Earner Family* / Erez A. Marantz : *Israeli-Palestinian Women in the Retail Industry: Social Boundaries and Job Search Techniques* / Michael Shalev : *The Welfare State as an Employer: An Unacknowledged Avenue of Opportunity for Palestinian Women in Israel* / Rassem Khamaisi : *Barriers to Developing Employment Zones in the Arab Palestinian Localities in Israel and Their Implications* / Khaled Abu Asbah : *Factors and Obstacles Impeding Economic Development*

within Palestinian Localities in Israel: The Case of the Food Industry / Ilan Shdema : *Social and Spatial Examination of Palestinian Employment in Israel in Single Municipalities*.

Peretz Kidron, editor

Refusenik! Israel's Soldiers of Conscience (Zed Books, 2004) Foreword : Susan Sontag / Introduction: *Israel's Refusnik movement* : Peretz Kidron / *Balance* : Yitzhak Laor / *Saying 'no' loudly and clearly* : Ishai Menuchin / *An artist at Ansar* : Zvi Goldstein / *Discovering the Palestinians* : Mike Levine / *In solidarity with the almond trees* : Peretz Kidron / *I'm no martyr* : Hanoch Livneh / *Whatever the price* : Rami Hasson / *The problem is in Jewish society* : Menahem Hefetz / *Refusal to collaborate* : Dudu Palma / *I am an Arab Jew* : Meir Amor / *Father and son: refuseniks* : Carlos and Amit Levinhoff / *Spiral of evil* : Stephen Langfur / *The limit is human life* : David Ovadia / *The privilege of saying 'No!'* : Adi Ofir / *Silences that cry out* : Doron Vilner / *Benighted fanaticism* : Nitzan Levy / *A typical 'NO' poem* : Nathan Zach / *A policy that demeans my country* : Shaul Schwartz / *The refusnik answers the writer* : Mario Weinstein in correspondence with Yizhar Smilansky / *On the festival of freedom I waive my freedom, or, What shall I tell my daughter?* : Dubi Hayun / *No to 'Always at command'* : Danny Zamir / *'You don't have to do anything wicked'* : Daniel Padnes / *Decent people don't shoot children* : Itamar Pitovsky / *I owe my children at least one refusal* : Dan Sagir / *The philosophy of selective refusal* : Peretz Kidron / *The story of Yuval and Imad* / *Letter to the editor of Koteret Rashit* : Dov Barak / *Statements by jailed conscripts* / *Those who enlist and those who don't* : Uri Yaakovi / *Militarism and racism have reached a fascist level* : Haggai Matar / *I am a prisoner, yet free* : David Haham-Herson / *A violent and racist society* : Itamar Shahar / *Statements by jailed reservists* / *Vile injustice* : David Enoch / *The red line* : Michael Sfard / *Collaboration makes me a criminal* : Ro'i Kozlovsky / *A cause which is not mine* : Alex Lyakas / *An enormous 'black flag'* : Avner Kochavi / *A letter to the commander of Battalion 719* : Ehud Shem Tov / *I killed three innocent civilians* : Idan Kaspari / The shattered dream : Omry Yeshurun / The IDF teaches that it's okay to molest an Arab : Ishai Sgi / *Black Flag* : Itai Haviv / *Three exercises in refusal* : Ishai Rosen-Zvi / *Is Marwan Barghouti your uncle?* : Itai Ryb / *Why am I mad at the IDF?* : Ron Gerlitz / *My reply to the general* : Yigal Bronner / *Israel today is a prison* : Matin Kaminar.

Elvira King

The Pro-Israel Lobby in Europe : The Politics of Religion and Christian Zionism in the European Union (IB Tauris, 2016)

Mary Elizabeth King
A Quiet revolution : The First Palestinian Intifada and Nonviolent Resistance (Nation Books, 2007)

Nick King
Education under Occupation – Learning to Improvise (Discovery Analytical Resourcing, 2005) Foreword by novelist, essayist, translator **Adhaf Souif**. Brief yet rare insight into Birzeit University, the West Bank's oldest and best-funded university, near Ramallah. A not entirely encouraging narrative resulting from staff cynicism and occupation fatigue, but important for that regardless.

Mhosin Kirindi
Into Occupation : Peace Activism in Israel and Palestine (author, ca. 2013) The core of the book focuses on life as part of the resistance to the occupation. This covers a whole gamut of actions : Attending bi-weekly protests in places such as Bil'in, Ni'lin, Hebron and Iraq Burin, and the concomitant gross IDF violence. / Witnessing and monitoring settler infractions in East Jerusalem and all over the Nablus region. / Assisting in community projects, such as rebuilding Bedouin villages demolished by IDF bulldozers in the Jordan Valley, leading children's summer camps in Silwan, and theatrical projects in Jenin. / Dealing with the Israeli legal system to attempt to stop arbitrary imprisonment, torture and beatings of international peace activists and Palestinians.

Dorothee Klaus
Palestinian Refugees in Lebanon : Where to Belong? (Berlin : Schwarz, 2003)

Alex Klaushofer
Paradise Divided : A Portrait of Lebanon (Signal Books, 2007) Drawing on interviews with community leaders and relationships with ordinary people, it reveals a richly-textured social and religious fabric in which Sunni and Shia Muslims, Druze and Christians of all kinds, from Maronite Catholics to evangelical Protestants, strive to maintain a delicate balance. It offers an insight into how Lebanon's religious communities, their identities formed by history, landscape and their relationships with one another, came to be what they

are today—and how their different perspectives can lead to potentially destructive tensions. What emerges is a quintessentially Middle Eastern form of coexistence, poised between tolerance and sectarianism—a theme powerfully developed through the author's privileged access to the normally secretive Druze.

Kent Klich (photographer)
Kent Klich : Gaza Works (Verlag der Buchhandlung Walther Konig / Hasselblad Centre, Gothenburg, 2017) With text by : **Judith Butler**, **Susan Meiselas**, **Mette Sandbye**, **Raji Sourani**, **Eyal Weizman**, **Louise Wolthers** & **Dragana Vujanovic Ostlind**
Black Friday (Kehrer Verlag, 2015) Subjects : Salah al-Din, Oroba, Deir Yassin and Al Najaar
Gaza Photo Album (Umbrage Editions, 2010) Depicting residential destruction during Israel's Operation Cast Lead, December 2008-January 2009)

Marcy Jane Knopf-Newman
The Politics of Teaching Palestine to Americans : Addressing Pedagogical Strategies(Palgrave Macmillan, 2011)

Alexander Koensler
Israeli-Palestinian Activism : Shifting Paradigms (Ashgate, 2015 / Routledge, 2016) Post-Oslo focus.

Hagar Kotef
Movement and the Ordering of Freedom (Duke University Press, 2015)

Joel Kovel
Overcoming Zionism: Creating a Single Democratic State in Israel / Palestine (Pluto Press 2007.) The author is the Jewish American former leader of the US Green Party. This book is a sustained critique of Zionism as 'state-sponsored racism', and a compelling argument for the One State solution. The author has particular insights into the psychology of Zionism, and the state of denial that the ideology attempts to engender in Jews. – Naomi Foyle

Vered Kraus & **Yuval P. Yonay**
Facing Barriers : Palestinian Women in a Jewish-Dominated Labour Market (Cambridge University Press, 2018) Focus is on discrimination and the inequitable distrution of resources and social services, amongst the Bedouin, Druze, Christian and Muslim communities.

Adi Kuntsman & **Rebecca L. Stein**
Digital Militarism : Israel's Occupation in the Social Media Age (Stanford University Press, 2015)

Yossi Kuperwasser (Jerusalem Center for Public Affairs; formerly Government strategic opponent to BDS)
Israel's Role in the Struggle over the Iranian Nuclear Project (Ramat Gan, Israel : Begin-Sadat Center for Strategic Studies, Bar-Ilan University 2015)

Edward Kwakwa (University of Ghana, Queen's University Canada, Yale University)
The International Law of Armed Conflict : Personal and Material Fields of Application (Kluwer Academic Publishers, 1992)

David Landy
Jewish Identity and Palestinian Rights (Zed Books, 2011)

Yitzhak Laor
The Myths of Liberal Zionism (Verso, 2010, 2017) Essays critical of Israeli liberal Zionist writers Amos Oz, AB Yehoshua, and David Grossman.

Stephen Law, editor
Israel, Palestine and Terror (Continuum, 2008) Contents : Terrorisms in Palestine / Ted Honderich — Terror / Tomis Kapitan — The morality of Palestinian terrorism / Timothy Shanahan — Killing the innocent / Richard Norman — Terrorism in the Israeli-Palestinian conflict / Igor Primoratz — Terrorism and justice : some useful truisms / Noam Chomsky — Terror in Palestine : a non-violent alternative? / Stephen Law — Casting the first stone : who can, and who can't, condemn the terrorists / Gerald Cohen — Murder and morality :

Professor Honderich on Israel and the Palestinians / Ardon Lyon — Terror and expected collateral damage : the case for moral equivalence / Michael Neumann — In a world of uneasy virtue / William L. McBride — Talk and terror : the value of just-war arguments in the context of terror / Patrick Riordan — Territory and terrorism in Israel / Tamar Meisels — Cosmopolitanism in a time of terror / Sharon Anderson-Gold — Tricks of memory : Auschwitz and the question of Palestinian terrorism / Brian Klug

Ronit Lentin
Traces of Racial Exception : Racializing Israeli Settler Colonialism (Bloomsbury, 2018)
Co-Memory and Melancholia : Israelis Memorialising the Palestinian NakbaManchester University Press, 2010)

Rabbi Michael Lerner (co-founder of *Tikkun* magazine)
Embracing Israel/Palestine : A Strategy to Heal and Transform the Middle East (Tikkun Publications, 2012)
The Geneva Accord and other Strategies for Healing the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict (Berkeley : North Atlantic, 2004)
Healing Israel/Palestine : A Path to Peace and Reconcilliation (Tikkun Publications, 2003)

Noah Lewin-Epstein & Moshe Semyonov

The Arab Minority in Israel's Economy : Patterns of Ethnic Inequality (Boulder, Colorado : Westview Press, 1993)
-see allso **Moshe Semyonov**

Mark Levine & Mathias Mossberg
One Land Two States : Israel and Palestine as Parallel States (University of California Press, 2014)

Mark Levine
An Impossible Peace : Israel/Palestine since 1989 (Zed Books, 2013)

Mark Levine & Gershon Shafir

Struggle and Survival in Palestine/Israel (University of California Press, 2012)

Gideon Levy [journalist for the English-language Israeli newspaper, *Ha'aretz*]
The Punishment of Gaza (Verso Books, 2010)

Andrea Lim, editor
The Case for Sanctions against Israel (Verso Books, 2011) Contributors include John Berger, Slavoj Žižek, Angela Davis, Mustafa Barghouti, Ken Loach, Neve Gordon, Naomi Klein, Omar Barghouti, and Ilan Pappé.

Tim Llewellyn
A Public Ignored : The Broadcasters' False Portrayal of the Israel-Palestine Struggle - in **Daud Abdullah** & **Ibrahim Hewitt**, editors : ***The Battle for Public Opinion in Europe : Changing Perceptions of the Israel-Palestine Conflict*** (Fulsome details noted earlier – MEMO/Middle East Monitor, 2012)

Zachary Lochman
Comrades and Enemies : Arab and Jewish Workers in Palestine, 1906-1948 (University of California Press, 1996)
With **Joel Beinin**
Intifada : The Palestinian Uprising against Israeli Occupation (Boston : South End Press / IB Tauris, 1989)

Anthony Löwstedt (Webster University, Vienna)
Apartheid: Ancient, Past and Present – Gross Racist Human Rights Violations in Graeco-Roman Egypt, South Africa, and Israel/Palestine (Vienna: Gesellschaft für Phänomenologie und kritische Anthropologie, 2014)

Antony Loewenstein & Ahmed Moor, eds.
After Zionisn : One State for Israel and Palestine (Al-Saqi Books, 2012) Contributors include : Jonathan Cook, Ghada Karmi Note : book withdrawn from publication.

Antony Loewenstein
My Israel Question (Melbourne University Press, 2006)

Yosefa Loshitzky (SOAS)
Screening Strangers : Migration and Diaspora in Contemporary European Cinema (Indiana University Press, 2010)
Identity Politics on the Israeli Screen (University of Texas Press, 2002)

Lila Abu-Lughod
Do Muslim Women Need Saving? (Harvard University Press, 2013)
Pushing at the Door : My Father's Political Education and Mine, in: Penny Johnson & Raja Shedadeh, eds : ***Seeking Palestine – New Palestinian Writing on Exile and Home***(Northampton, Massachusetts : Olive Branch Press, 2013)
Singing with the Taxi Driver: from Bollywood to Babylon, in **Marianne Hirsch** & **Nancy K. Miller**, eds : ***Rites of Return – Diaspora Poetics and the Politics of Memory*** (Columbia University Press, 328pp, 2011)
–with **Rhoda Ann Kanaaneh**
Displaced at Home : Ethnicity and Gender among Palestinians in Israel (State University of New York Press, 2010)
Writing Women's Worlds : Bedouin Stories (University of California Press, 2008)
As editor, with **Ahmad H. Sadi**
Nakba – Palestine, 1948, and Claims of Memory (Columbia University Press, 2007) Places of memory. The rape of Qula, a destroyed Palestinian village / Susan Slyomovics — Mapping the past, recreating the homeland : memories of village places in pre-1948 Palestine / Rochelle Davis — Return to half-ruins: memory, postmemory, and living history in Palestine / Lila Abu-Lughod — Modes of memory. Iterability, cumulativity and presence : the relational figures of Palestinian memory / Lena Jayyusi — Women's nakba stories : between being and knowing / Rosemary Sayigh — The continuity of trauma and struggle : recent cinematic representations of the nakba / Haim Bresheeth — Faultlines of memory : The secret visitations of memory / Omar Al-Qattan — Gender of nakba memory / Isabelle Humphries and Laleh Khalili — Memories of conquest : witnessing death in Tantura / Samera Esmeir — The politics of witness : remembering and forgetting 1948 in Shatila camp / Diana Keown Allan — Afterword : reflections on representations, history, and moral accountability / Ahmad Sadi.
Secularism and Islam, in : Nermeen Shaikh, ed. : ***The Present as History : Critical Perspectives on Contemporary Global Power*** (Columbia University Press, 2007)

Local Contexts of Islamism in Popular Media (Amsterdam University Press, 2006)
Rostam, Qashqai Rebel, in Edmund Burke, ed : ***Struggle and Survival in the Modern Middle East*** (University of California Press, 2006)
Dramas of Nationhood : The Politics of Television in Egypt (University of Chicago Press, 2005)
On Shifting Ground : Bonding and Breaking with the Past, in Fereshteh Nouraie-Simone , ed. : ***On shifting Ground : Muslim Women in the Global Era*** (Feminist Press at the City University of New York, 2002)

Michael T. Luongo
(as editor) : ***Gay Travels in the Muslim World*** (Routledge, 2007) Actually, the diverse Arab world.

Joris Luyendijk
Hello Everybody! One Journalist's Search for Truth in the Middle East – translated from Dutch by **Michele Hutchinson** (Profile Books, 2010, from 2006 original)

Jake Lynch
A Global Standard for Reporting Conflict (Routledge, 2014)
with **Johan Galtung** : ***Reporting Conflict – New Directions in Peace Journalism*** (University of Queensland Press, 2010)
Debates in Peace Journalism (Sydney University Press, 2006)
with **Annabel McGoldrick** : ***Peace Journalism*** (Stroud : Hawthorn Press, 2005)
Reporting the World : A Practical Checklist for the Ethical Reporting of Conflicts in the 21st Century Produced by Journalists for Journalists (Taplow : Conflict and Peace Forums, 2002

Ofra Yeshua-Lyth (Journalist with *Ma'ariv*)
Politically Incorrect : Why a Jewish State is a Bad Idea (Skyscraper Books, 2016) Although in part a memoir of family and professional life, this book is revealing for the attitudes and contradictions which go to the heart of the exclusivity that threads through the Jewish Israeli society. Cultural quarter-tones sing from the pages.
The Case for a Secular New Jerusalem – A Memoir (Createspace, 2014) Translation from Hebrew of ***Erietz, Brith*** (Nimrod, 2004)

John Lyons (Middle East correspondent for *The Australian*) & **Sylvie Le Clezio** (filmmaker, emphasising documentaries)
Balcony over Jerusalem (HarperCollins 2017) Married couple's account, 2009-2015.

Donald Macintyre (*Independent* newspaper's Jerusalem bureau chief)
Gaza : Preparing for Dawn [aka *Gaza – A Place of* Contrasts] (Oneworld, 2017) Observations of Gaza residents' resiliency under Occupation.

Sandra Mackey
Mirror of the Arab World : Lebanon in Conflict (WW Norton, 2008)
A concise unpacking of Lebanon, in some ways the centre of the Middle East, with borders contrived by others, a weak state housing weak institutions, a Palestinian presence, resistance to societal and political change, Sunni/Shia sectarianism, occupation, militant Islam as a political ideology, conflict over the common identity essential to turning a fragile state into a viable nation, and civil war perpetrated by forces both inside and outside its borders.

Nina Maadad and **Grant Rodwell**
Schooling and Education in Lebanon : Syrian and Syrian Palestinian Refugees Inside and Outside the Camps (Peter Lang Verlag, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "This book provides insights into the education and schooling of Syrian and Palestinian Syrian children inside and outside Lebanese refugee camps. It describes what is happening to these children and young refugees in terms of their schooling. Investigating the perspectives of children, their parents, teachers, community leaders, and state politicians and bureaucrats on the schooling provisions and educational opportunities for refugee children in Lebanon, this book reveals the condition of social disadvantage that Syrian and Syrian Palestinian refugee children and their families are experiencing in Lebanon. Maadad and Rodwell propose the idea of the pedagogy of the displaced that recognises socio-economic disadvantage and refocuses the nature of the learner and their learning and the philosophy of teaching. A collaborative action of society – the refugee families, the schools, the communities, the host state, the international aid agencies and the rest of the world – in addressing the barriers to education and schooling of the refugee children must break ground and be sustained."

Lisa Suhair Majaj, Paula W. Sunderman, and Therese Saliba, editors :
Intersections : Gender, Nation, and Community in Arab Women's Novels Syracuse University Press, 2002. Contents: Modernist Arab women writers: a historical overview / Salma Khadra Jayyusi — Framing Nawal El Saadawi: Arab feminism in a transnational world / Amal Amireh — Reenvisioning national community in Salwa Bakr's The golden chariot / Magda M. al-Nowaihi — The sixth day of compassion: the im/possible communities of life toward death / Mary N. Layoun — Partitions and precedents: Sahar Khalifeh and Palestinian political geography / Barbara Harlow — A country beyond reach: Liana Badr's Writings of the Palestinian diaspora / Therese Saliba — Strategic androgyny: passing as masculine in Barakat's The stone of laughter / Mona Fayad — The fourth language: subaltern expression in Djebar's Fantasia / Nada Elia — Voice, representation, and resistance: Etel Adnan's Sitt Marie Rose / Lisa Suhair Majaj 10. Hanan al-Shaykh's Hikayat Zahra: a counter-narrative and a counter-history / Sabah Ghandour.

Karim Makdisi & **Vijay Prashad**, editors
Land of Blue Helmets : The United Nations and the Arab World (University of California Press, 2017) Relevant contents : **Andrew Gilmour** – *The Role of the UN Secretary-General, a Historical Assessment* / **Lori Allen** – *Palestine, the Third World and the UN as Seen From a Special Commission* / **Richard Falk** – *On Behalf of the United Nations – Serving as Special Rapporteur of the Human Rights Council for Palestinian Territories Occupied since 1967* / **Noura Erakat** – *The UN Statehood Bid – Palestine's Flirtation with Multilateralism* / **Asli Bâli** & **Aziz Rana** – *The Wrong Kind of Intervention in Syria* / **Jalal Al Husseini** – *An Agency for the Palestinians?* / **Filippo Grandi** – *Challenged but Steadfast : Nine Years with the Palestinian Refugees and the UN Relief and Words Agency* / **Mandy Turner –** *Peacebuilding in Palestine : Western Strategies in the Context of Colonization*

Saree Makdisi
Palestine Inside Out (WW Norton, 2008) The author, a Palestinian who grew up in Lebanon, is a professor of English and comparative literature at UCLA. This is his highly articulate and informed account of the mistreatment of Palestinians within Israel; also his analysis of the failed peace process, during which Israel has never acknowledged the rights of the refugees it created in 1948. Another educated plea for a One State solution. – Naomi Foyle

Camille Mansour (ed., Birzeit University) and **Leila Fawaz** (ed., Tufts University)
Transformed Landscapes : Essays on Palestine in Honor of Walid Khalidi

(American University Press in Cairo, 2009) Contributors include Laurie A. Brand, Leila Fawaz, Jamil Hilal, Michael C. Hudson, Rashid Khalidi, Philip S. Khoury, William Roger Louis, Adel Manna, Butrus Abu-Manneh, Camille Mansour, Abdul-Karim Rafeq, André Raymond, Sara Roy, Eric Rouleau, May Seikaly, and Salim Tamari.

Philip Marfleet & **Rabab El-Madhi**, editors
Egypt : The Moment of Change (Zed Books, 2009) Note : contains perspective on the Muslim Brotherhood, which embraces Hamas in Gaza.

Philip Marfleet
Refugees in a Global Era (Palgrave Macmillan, 2006) The Palestinians are repeatedly forced into migration.

Rayyar Marron (former vocational school teacher in Shatila Camp)
Humanitarian Rackets and Their Moral Hazards : The Case of Palestinian Refugee Camps in Lebanon (Routledge, 2017) Challenging work, of which the focus is mainly on Shatila Camp. Publisher's blurb : "The humanitarian crisis in the Palestinian refugee camps of Lebanon has become one of the most populist causes in the world, yet the causes of the crisis have been misrepresented, whilst on-going humanitarian assistance could arguably be said to amplify problems that exist in the camps. Shedding light on the disturbing occurrence of corruption, rent-seeking and racketeering, together with the emergence of zones of privatised territory based on self-enrichment, this book challenges the conception of refugees in camps as helpless, vulnerable individuals. Based on detailed and sustained research at the camp of Shatila in Beirut, *Humanitarian Rackets and their Moral Hazards* reveals that even the access of humanitarian agencies to the camp is determined by payment to certain refugee groups, whilst the degree of humanitarian interaction has created a sense of entitlement amongst some, based on a belief in their own exceptionalism as a displaced ethnic group. Detailing the everyday economic transactions that transpire in refugee camps, this book shows that, far from being helpless victims with no power over their circumstances, many Palestinian refugees have created lucrative ventures from humanitarian assistance. A rich, yet troubling study of refugee life and the 'cartelisation' of camp space, this book will be of interest to sociologists, anthropologists and political scientists working in the fields of humanitarian intervention, development, criminology and informal economies."

Nur Masalha –Palestinian historian and professor linked to the University of Surrey and SOAS : "The rupture of 1948 and the ethnic cleansing of Palestine are central to both the Palestinian society of today and Palestinian social history and collective identity. Resisting ethnic cleansing and politicide has been a key feature of the modern history of the Palestinians as a people."
The Zionist Bible : Biblical Precedent, Colonialism and the Erasure of Memory (Acumen Publishing, 2013)
The Palestine Nakba: Decolonising History, Narrating the Subaltern, Reclaiming Memory (Zed Books, 2012)
The Bible and Zionism : Invented Traditions, Archaeology and Post-Colonialism in Palestine-Israel (Zed Books, 2007)
(as editor) : ***Catastrophe Remembered : Palestine, Israel and the Internal Refugees : Essays in Memory of Edward W. Said*** (Zed Books, 2005)
The Politics of Denial : Israel and the Palestinian Refugee Problem (Pluto Press, 2003)
Ariel Sharon : A Political Profile (Council for the Advancement of Arab-British Understanding, 2001)
Imperial Israel and the Palestinians : The Politics of Expansion (Pluto Press, 2000)
A Land without a People : Israel, Transfer, and the Palestinians 1949-96 (Pluto Press, 1997)
Expulsion of the Palestinians : The Concept of "Transfer" in Zionist Political Thought, 1882-1948 (Washington DC : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1992)
King Faisal I of Iraq : A Study of His Political Leadership, 1921-1933 (PhD thesis, University of London, 1987)

Mazen Masri (City University, London)
The Dynamics of Exclusionary Constitutionalism : Israel as a Jewish and Democratic State (Hart, 2017)

Dina Matar (SOAS)
as co-editor with : **Helga Tawil-Souri** (New York University) : ***Gaza as Metaphor*** (Hurst & Col, 2016) Contents – Helga Tawil-Souri : *Gaza as Larger Than Life* / Haidar Eid : *Diary July 20, 2014 – Signposts on the Road to Liberation* / Said Shehadeh : *Ghazeh el Sumud – Confronting Israeli Mass Torture* / Pierre Krähenbühl : *Gaza as a Metaphor for Unsustainability* / Mouin Rabbani : *Israel Mows the Lawn*
/ Naim Al Khatib : *On War and Shit* / Khaled Hroub : *Tunnels – Love, Lions and Absurdities* / Jehad Abusalim : *From Fence to Fence: Retelling Gaza's Story* / Ilana Feldman

: *Gaza- Isolation* / Salman Abu Sitta : *The Gaza Strip and the Lessons of History* / Glenn Bowman : *Gaza – Encystation* / Selma Dabbagh : *Inventing Gaza* / Ramzy Baroud : *Fighting Another Day – Gaza's Unrelenting Resistance* / Atef Alshaer : *In the Company of Frantz Fanon, the Israeli Wars and the National Culture of Gaza* / Ilan Pappé : *Can the Pen be Mightier than the Sword? Permission to Narrate Gaza* / Dina Matar : *Gaza Image Normalization* / Darryl Li : *Gaza at the Frontiers of Zionism* / Ariella Azoulay : *Concentration-Place* / Nimer Sultany : *Repetition* / Sara Roy : *Gaza, no se Puede Mirar – One Cannot Look, a Brief Reflection* / Sherene Seikaly : *Gaza as Archive*
as co-author, with : **Zahera Harb** (City University) : ***Narrating the Conflict in the Middle East : Discourse, Image and Communications Practices in Lebanon and Palestine*** (IB Tauris, 2013) Contents : **Dina Matar & Zahera Harb** : *Approaches to Narrating Conflict in Palestine and Lebanon* / **Matt Sienkiewicz** : *Just a Few Small Changes – The Limits of Televisual Palestinian Representation of Conflicts within the Transnational "Censorscape"* / **Zahera Harb** : *Mediating Internal Conflict in Lebanon and its Ethical Boundaries* / **Hanan Toukan** : *Negotiating Representation, Re-Making War – Transnationalism, Counter-Hegemony and Contemporary Art from Post-Taif Beirut* / **Refqa Abu-Remaileh** : *Narratives in Conflict – Emile Habibi's "al-Waqa'i al-Ghariba" and Elia Suleiman's "Divine Intervention"* / **Atef Alshaer** : *Islam in the Narrative of Fatah and Hamas* / **Rounwah Adly Riyadh Bseiso** : *Al Manar – Cultural Discourse and Representation of Resistance* / **Kirkland Newman Smulders** : *The Battle over Victimhood – Roles and Implications of Narratives of Suffering in the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict* / **Carole Helou** : *The "I Love…" Phenomenon in Lebanon – The Transmutations of Discourse, its Impact on Civil Society, the Media, and Democratization* / **Helena Nassif** : *Making Sense of War News among Adolescents in Lebanon – The Politics of Solidarity and Partisanship* / **Nadia Yaqub** : *Narrating the Nakba – Palestinian Filmmakers Revisit 1948* / **Teodora Todorova** : *Bearing Witness to Al Nakba in a Time of Denial*
What it Means to be Palestinian : Stories of Palestinian Peoplehood (IB Tauris, 2010/2011) Narratives start in 1936 and run to the first Intifada, including Nakba refugees in the West Bank and Lebanon, Laila Khaled, and Gaza.
as co-author, with : **Lina Khatib & Atef Alshaer : *The Hizbullah Phenomenon : Politics and Communication*** (Hurst, 2014) Strategy of transformation from a local Shi'a movement to political agency within Lebanon and the Levant. Includes a chapter on Hizbullah poetry and one on the leader Hassan Nasrallah.

John McCarthy
You Can't Hide the Sun : A Journey through Israel and Palestine (Black Swan, 2012) – Palestinians in Israel.

Paul McGeough (Middle East correspondent for the *Sydney Morning Herald*)
Kill Khalid : The Failed Mossad Assassination of Khalid Mishal and the Rise of Hamas (The New Press, 2010) / ***Kill Khalid : Mossad's Failed Hit…and the Rise of Hamas*** (Allen & Unwin, 2009). Biography of Hamas leader.

Emily McKee (Northern Illinois University)
Dwelling in Conflict : Negev Landscapes and the Boundaries of Belonging (Stanford University Press, 2016). Publisher's blurb : "
Land disputes in Israel are most commonly described as stand-offs between distinct groups of Arabs and Jews. In Israel's southern region, the Negev, Jewish and Bedouin Arab citizens and governmental bodies contest access to land for farming, homes, and industry and struggle over the status of unrecognized Bedouin villages. "Natural," immutable divisions, both in space and between people, are too frequently assumed within these struggles. *Dwelling in Conflict* offers the first study of land conflict and environment based on extensive fieldwork within both Arab and Jewish settings. It explores planned towns for Jews and for Bedouin Arabs, unrecognized villages, and single-family farmsteads, as well as Knesset hearings, media coverage, and activist projects. Emily McKee sensitively portrays the impact that dividing lines—both physical and social—have on residents. She investigates the political charge of people's everyday interactions with their environments and the ways in which basic understandings of people and "their" landscapes drive political developments. While recognizing deep divisions, McKee also takes seriously the social projects that residents engage in to soften and challenge socio-environmental boundaries. Ultimately, *Dwelling in Conflict* highlights opportunities for boundary crossings, revealing both contemporary segregation and the possible mutability of these dividing lines in the future."

John J Mearsheimer and **Stephan M Walt**
The Israel Lobby and US Foreign Policy (Farrar, Straus and Giroux, 2008) Landmark, weighty work on monied Zionist influence on representation and legislation in Washington.

MEMO – Middle East Monitor
Numerous reports available as free downloads via **middleeastmonitor.com**

Recent (2014) articles include :
Tom Mills, David Miller, Tom Griffin & Hilary Aked : ***The Britain Israel Communications and Research Centre – Giving Peace a Chance*** (2013)
Sawson Ramahi : ***The Forced Expulsion of Palestinians***
Amelia Smith and **Penny Green :** ***Forced Evictions in Israel-Palestine***
Henriette Johansen : ***Narrow Scope for Palestinian Rights in Lebanon***
Henriette Johansen : ***Palestinian Cries Fall on Deaf Ears***
Al-Zaytouna Centre : ***The Yarmouk Camp for Palestinian Refugees in Syria***

Yonatan Mendel (Cambridge University, Ben-Gurion University)
with **Abeer al Najjar** (London School of Economics & American University Sharjah-UAE) : ***Language, Politics and Society in the Middle East : Essays in Honour of Yasir Suleiman***(Edinburgh University Press, 2018)
with **Ronald Ranta** (Kingston University) : ***From the Arab Other to the Israeli Self : Palestinian Culture in the Making of Israeli National Identity*** (Routledge, 2016) The appropriation of Arab language and cuisine by Israelis in forming their separate culture.
The Creation of Israeli Arabic : Political and Security Considerations in the Making of Arabic Language Studies in Israel (Palgrave Macmillan, 2014). Publisher's blurb : "This book sheds light on the ways in which the ongoing Arab-Israeli conflict has shaped Arabic language instruction in Jewish-Israeli society. It explores how 'Israeli Arabic' has been constructed by means of a closed network of Jewish-Israeli actors focused on political and security considerations rather than on a desire for open communication. The book argues that 'Israeli Arabic' has evolved as a silent, passive language that gave its users a limited set of language skills, especially decoding texts, with an emphasis on newspapers. This has enabled its students to observe the Arab world but not to interact with Arab people in general and the Palestinian citizens of Israel more particularly. The interdisciplinary nature of the book gives a unique perspective on Jewish-Israeli society and its production and reproduction of knowledge in the field of Arabic, and would therefore be of great interest to academics and researchers on security and Middle Eastern studies as well as those specialising in language and linguistics."

Khaled Meshaal
The Political Thought of the Islamic Resistance Movement (Memo – Middle East Monitor, 2013)88 pages of clear and concise discourse by the Political Director of Hamas.

Beverley Milton-Edwards & Stephen Farrell

Hamas : The Islamic Resistance Movement (Polity, 2010)

Shourideh C Molavi
Stateless Citizenship : The Palestinian-Arabs of Israel (Chicago : Haymarket Books, 2014)

Daniel Monterescu
Jaffa : Shared and Shattered – Contrived Coexistence in Israel/Palestine (Indiana University Press, 2015)

Aitemad Muhanna aka **Aitemad Muhanna-Matar** aka **Aitemad Matar** (London School of Economics ethnographer, with research in the Palestinian Occupied Territories, Egypt, Morocco, Tunisia and Yemen)
Agency and Gender in Gaza : Masculinity, Femininity and Family during the Second Intifada (Ashgate, 2013)

Dervla Murphy
Between River and Sea : Encounters in Israel and Palestine (Eland Books, 2015) – At over 400 pages, this volume is almost bursting with things you probably don't know: Rape is not yet a crime; an "International" can marry a Palestinian, but don't be surprised if the native spouse gets arrested on no charge and then held indefinitely; an Israeli judge can change his own verdict; and five legal systems coexist in the OPT, even Ottoman. Dervla Murphy can't recommend conventional tourism in the Occupied Territories because "the Palestinians' sufferings and the landscape's despoliation complement each other". But if you want truth and insight, *Between River and Sea* is not only a serious travel book for today, for it will surely stand as a landmark assessment of life in the West Bank. In sheer scope, there surely can't be a better book.
A Month by the Sea : Encounters in Gaza (Eland Press, 2013) Veteran travel writer with worldly observations, engaged with both liberals and Islamists, Hamas and Fatah supporters, and rich and poor. Used to western reporters dashing in and out of the Strip in times of crisis, the people she met were touched by her genuine, unflinching interest and spoke openly to her about life in their open-air prison. What she finds are a people with real, complex, nuanced voice that are not often heard.

Karma Nabulsi (Oxford, Department of Politics and International Relations)
Exiled from Revolution, in Penny Johnson & Raja Shehadeh, eds : ***Seeking Palestine – New Palestinian Writing on Exile and Home*** (Northampton, Massachusetts : Olive Branch Press, 2013)
Traditions of War : Occupation, Resistance and the Law (Oxford University Press, 1999, 2005)

Khalil Nakhleh (Palestinian anthropologist from Galilee)
Globalized Palestine : The National Sell-Out of a Homeland (Trenton, New Jersey : Red Sea Press, 2012) International aid seen as benefiting an elite and holding "the entire current society and future generations in political and economic debt."
The Myth of Palestinian Development : Political Aid and Sustainable Deceit (Jerusalem : PASSIA, 2004)
After the Palestine-Israel War : Limits to US and Israeli Policy (Belmont, Massachusetts : Institute of Arab Studies, 1983)
as co-editor, with **Elia Zureik :** ***The Sociology of the Palestinians*** (Croom Helm, 1980)

Mansour Nasasra (Ben Gurion University of the Negev, University of Exeter, Plymouth University, Hebrew University)
The Naqab Bedouins : A Century of Politics and Resistance (Columbia University Press, 2017). Publisher's blurb : "Conventional wisdom positions the Bedouins in southern Palestine and under Israeli military rule as victims or passive recipients. In *The Naqab Bedouins*, Mansour Nasasra rewrites this narrative, presenting them as active agents who, in defending their community and culture, have defied attempts at subjugation and control. The book challenges the notion of Bedouin docility under Israeli military rule and today, showing how they have contributed to shaping their own destiny.
The Naqab Bedouins represents the first attempt to chronicle Bedouin history and politics across the last century, including the Ottoman era, the British Mandate, Israeli military rule, and the contemporary schema, and document its broader relevance to understanding state-minority relations in the region and beyond. Nasasra recounts the Naqab Bedouin history of political struggle and resistance to central authority. Nonviolent action and the strength of kin-based tribal organization helped the Bedouins assert land claims and call for the right of return to their historical villages. Through primary sources and oral history, including detailed interviews with local indigenous Bedouins and with Israeli and British officials, Nasasra shows how this Bedouin community survived strict state policies and military control and positioned itself as a political actor in the region."

Mansour Nasasra, **Sophie Richter-Devroe**, **Sarab Abu-Rabia-Queder**, & **Richard Ratcliffe**, editors
The Naqab Bedouin and Colonialism : New Perspectives (Routledge, 2015) Contents: Introduction / Richard Ratcliffe, Mansour Nasasra, Sarab Abu Rabia Qweider, Sophie Richter-Devroe — Bedouin tribes in the Middle East and the Naqab : changing dynamics and the new state / Mansour Nasasra — The forgotten victims of the Palestine ethnic cleansing / Ilan Pappé — Past and present in the discourse of Naqab/Negev Bedouin geography and space : a critical review / Yuval Karplus, Avinoam Meir — Land, identity, and history : new discourse on the Nakba of Bedouin Arabs in the Naqab / Safa Aburabia — The politics of non-cooperation and lobbying : the Naqab Bedouin and Israeli military rule, 1948-1967 / Mansour Nasasra — Bedouin women's organizations in the Naqab : social activism for women's empowerment? / Elisabeth Marteu — Colonialism, cause advocacy, and the Naqab case / Ahmad Amara — Shifting discourses : unlocking representations of educated Bedouin women's identities / Sarab Abu Rabia Queder — Decolonizing research on Palestinians : towards critical epistemologies and research practices / Anaheed Al-Hardan.

Ismail Nashif
Palestinian Political Prisoners : Identity and Community (Routledge, 2008)

Katie Natanel (SOAS)
Sustaining Conflict : Apathy and Domination in Israel-Palestine (University of California Press, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "It examines how the status quo is maintained in Israel-Palestine, even by the activities of Jewish Israelis who are working against the occupation of Palestinian territories. The book shows how hierarchies and fault lines in Israeli politics lead to fragmentation, and how even oppositional power becomes routine over time. Most importantly, the book exposes how the occupation is sustained through a carefully crafted system that allows sympathetic Israelis to "knowingly not know," further disconnecting them from the plight of Palestinians. While focusing on Israel, this is a book that has lessons for how any authoritarian regime is sustained through apathy."

Susan Nathan
The Other Side of Israel (Harper Perennial, 2006) Nathan, a South African Jew who 'returned' to Israel to live, quickly became aware that Arabs in Israel were discriminated

against in ways that echoed the treatments of Blacks under apartheid. She chose to act in solidarity with Palestinians; this is her highly researched yet personal story of being a Jew living in an Arab town in Israel. – Naomi Foyle

Cary Nelson, editor : ***Dreams Deferred : A Concise Guide to the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict and the Movement to Boycott Israel*** (MLA [Modern Languages Association] Members for Scholars' Rights / Indiana University Press, 396 pages, 2016) 60 mini-essays. See also as co-editor with **Babriel Noah Brahm** : ***The Case against Academic Boycotts of Israel*** (MLA [Modern Languages Association] Members for Scholars' Rights, 549 pages, 2015) Essays against academic boycott.

Augustus Richard Norton
Hezbollah – a Short History (Princeton University Press, 2007, 2014)

Simone O'Broin & Badil Resource & Research Unit
Applying International Criminal Law to Israel's Treatment of the Palestinian People (Badil Resource Center for Palestinian Residency and Refugee Rights, 2011) – mainly sources up t0 2009.

Steven T. Olberg
Political Graffiti on the West Bank Wall in Israel – with foreword by David Smith (Lewiston, New York : Edwin Mellin Press, 2013)

Pamela J. Olson
Fast Times in Palestine : A Love Affair with a Homeless Homeland (Seal Publications, 2011, 2013)

Padraig O'Malley
The Two-State Delusion : Israel and Palestine – A Tale of Two Narratives (Viking Press, 2015)

Atalia Omer (Notre Dame University)
When Peace is Not Enough : How the Israeli Peace Camp Thinks about Religion, Nationalism, and Justice (University of Chicago Press, 2013) Focus on marginalised groups within Israel : Palestinian Israelis, Arab Jews, and Jews critical of Zionism.

Mohammed Omer (Gaza journalist)
Shell-Shocked : On the Ground under Israel's Gaza Assault (Chicago : Haymarket Books & O/R Books, 2015) on "Operation Proective Edge."

The Palestinian Return Centre
Palestinian Refugees in the Arab World : Realities and Prospects (Palestinian Return Centre & Al-Jazeera Center for Studies, 2015) Papers presented for a seminar on 14-15 April 2012 in Doha. Participants : Salman Abu Sitta, Mounir Chafiq, Mohsen M Saleh, Ibrahim Al-Ali, Basheer Al-Zoughbi, Jawad Al-Hamad, Magda Qandil, Abdennour Benatar, Hanin Abou Salem, Mariam Itani, Adnan Abu Amer, Terry Rempel, Tarek Hamoud, Mohammed Mushanish, Ali Hweidi, Adeeb Ziadeh, Yousef Abu Ossuood, Yassir Ahmad Ali. – While the refugee issues are core to this compendium, it splays out into diverse topics, such as the Syrian dilemma, youth movements, the historical attitudes of both Israeli state and the wider Arab world towards expelled Palestinians, with bits of legal history thrown in. A bargain of a book.

Ilan Pappé
See also **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY** section.
Ten Myths About Israel (Verso, 2017)
-with **Noam Chomsky** : ***On Palestine*** (Chicago : Haymarket Books, 2015) – Edited by**Frank Barat**; sequel to *Gaza in Crisis*, below.
as editor : ***Peoples Apart : Israel, South Africa and the Apartheid Question*** (IB Tauris, 2014) Contributors include : Oren Ben-Dor, Jonathan Cook.
The Israel / Palestine Question (Routledge, 2007) Contents : Ilan Pappé : New historiographical orientation in the research on the Palestine question. Beshara B. Doumani : Rediscovering Ottoman Palestine : writing Palestinians into history. Manneh Butrus Abu- : The rise of the Sanjak of Jerusalem in the late nineteenth century. Uri Ram : The colonization perspective in Israeli sociology. Gershon Shafir : Zionism and colonialism : a comparative approach. Walid Khalidi : Revisiting the UNGA partition resolution. Ilan Pappé : Historical truth & the challenge of the Tantura case. Avi Shlaim : The debate about 1948.

Mahmoud Yazbak : Marriages in Ottoman Palestine – women's strategies in a patriarchal society. Islad Jad : From salons to the popular committees : Palestinian women, 1919-89.

Alina Korn : Crime and legal control of Israeli Arabs during the military government, 1948-1966. Asad Ghanem : Palestinians in Israel under the Israeli "ethnocratic" regime. Nur Masalha : Present absentees and indigenous resistance.

The Modern Middle East (2nd edition, Routledge, 2010)
-with **Noam Chomsky** : ***Gaza in Crisis : Reflections on Israel's War Against the Palestinians*** (Haymarket Books, 2010 / Penguin, 2011)
-as editor : ***People's Apart : Israel, South African and the Apartheid Question*** (IB Tauris, 2011)
-as editor : ***The Forgotten Palestinians : A History of the Palestinians in Israel*** (Yale University Press, 2011, 2013)
-as editor with Jamil Hilal : ***Across the Wall : Narratives of Israeli-Palestinian History*** (IB Tauris, 2010)

Andrew Patrick
America's Forgotten Middle East Initiative : The King-Crane Commission of 1919 (IB Tauris, 2015)

Wendy Pearlman (Northwestern University, Evanston, Illinois)
Violence, Nonviolence, and the Palestinian National Movement (Cambridge University Press, 2011, 2014) Compares a century of Palestinian struggle with organisational structures of movements in South Africa and Northern Ireland.

Wendy Pearlman and **Laura Junka**
Occupied Voices : Stories of Everyday Life from the Second Intifada (Thunder's Mouth Press, 2003)

Ami Pedahzur
The Triumph of Israel's Radical Right (Oxford University Press, 2012)
The Israeli Secret Services and the Struggle Against Terrorism (Columbia University Press, 2009)

with **Arie Perlinger** : ***Jewish Terrorism in Israel*** (Columbia University Press, 2009)
Suicide Terrorism (Cambridge, Polity Press, 2005)
Israel's Response to Jewish Extremism and Violence : Defending Democracy (Manchester University Press, 2002)
Note : see **Ehud Sprinzak**, in **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY**

Miko Peled
The General's Son : Journey of an Israeli in Palestine With foreword by **Alice Walker**(Just World Books, 2012) An Israeli-American's rejection of garrison state culture and activism in "Area A" of the West Bank. Author's father was Matti Peled, one of the commanders of the 1967 war, who protested the occupation and predicted its consequences. See also the **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY** section.

Nurit Peled-Elhanan (Hebrew University, co-founder of Russell Tribunal on Palestine)
Palestine in Israeli School Books : Ideology and Propaganda in Education (IB Tauris, 2012). Publisher's blurb : "Each year, Israel's young men and women are drafted into compulsory military service and are required to engage directly in the Israeli-Palestinian conflict. This conflict is by its nature intensely complex and is played out under the full glare of international security. So, how does Israel's education system prepare its young people for this? How is Palestine, and the Palestinians against whom these young Israelis will potentially be required to use force, portrayed in the school system? Nurit Peled-Elhanan argues that the textbooks used in the school system are laced with a pro-Israel ideology, and that they play a part in priming Israeli children for military service. She analyzes the presentation of images, maps, layouts and use of language in History, Geography and Civic Studies textbooks, and reveals how the books might be seen to marginalize Palestinians, legitimize Israeli military action and reinforce Jewish-Israeli territorial identity. This book provides a fresh scholarly contribution to the Israeli-Palestinian debate, and will be relevant to the fields of Middle East Studies and Politics more widely."

Yoav Peled & **John Ehrenberg**, editors
Israel and Palestine: Alternative Perspectives on Statehood (Rowman & Littlefield, 2016) Contents : Stephen Eric Bronner – Facing the Music: Israel, Palestine, and the Politics of Partisan Delusions / Ian S. Lustick -Making Sense of the Nakba: Ari Shavit, Baruch and Zionist Claims to Territory / Richard Silverstein – Israel and the Closing of the American Jewish Mind / Jeffry Frieden – The Root Causes Of Enduring Conflict: Can Israel And

Palestine Co-Exist? / Micheline Ishay an dDavid Kretzmer – Reclaiming Human Rights: Alternative Paths to an Israeli/Palestinian Peace / Honaida Ghanim – Not Exactly Apartheid: Between Settler Colonialism and Military Occupation / Assaf Sharon – The One-State Delusion / Yoav Kapshuk – To What Extent Reconciliation? An Analysis of the Geneva Accord between Israelis and Palestinians / Rassem Khamaisi – One Homeland, Two States: Planning Alternative Spatial Relations between Palestine and Israel / Horit Herman Peled and Yoav Peled – The Way Forward in the Middle East / Leila Farsakh – The One-State Solution and the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict: Palestinian Challenges and Prospects / Raif Zreik – A One-State Solution? From a 'Struggle Unto Death' to 'Master-Slave' Dialectics / Moshe Behar – Past and Present Perfect of Israel's One-State Solution / Oren Barak – Towards a Shared Vision of Israel and Israel/Palestine / Lev Luis Grinberg – Neither One nor Two: Reflections about a Shared Future in Israel-Palestine / Oren Yiftahel – Between One and Two: Apartheid or Confederation for Israel/Palestine? / Amal Jamal – Beyond Traditional Sovereignty Theory in Conflict Resolution: Lessons from Israel/Palestine / John Ehrenberg – Out of the Darkness

Yoav Peled
The Challenge of Ethnic Democracy : The State and Minority Groups in Israel, Poland and Northern Ireland (Routledge, 2014)

Lipika Pelham
The Unlikely Settler (The Other Press, 2014) – mixed marriage in Jerusalem, the West Bank and Gaza.

Donna J. Perry (University of Massachusetts)
The Israeli-Palestinian Peace Movement : Combatants for Peace (Palgrave Macmillan, 2011)

Nicola Perugini (Brown University) & **Neve Gordon** (Ben-Gurion University)
The Human Right to Dominate (Oxford University Press, 2015) – The "settlers' rights" movement and the manipulation of Israeli law to justify violence against Palestinians in the West Bank. See also : Neve Gordon

Julie Peteet
Space and Mobility in Palestine (Indiana University Press, 2017) on the separation of community in the West Bank.
See also : OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY

James F. Petras
The Power of Israel in the United States (Clarity Press, 2006)

Diana Pinto
Israel Has Moved (Harvard University Press, 2013)

Edward Platt
The City of Abraham : History, Myth and Memory : A Journey Through Hebron (Pan Macmillan, 2012 / Picador 2013)

Sharri Plonski (SOAS / Brunel University)
The Struggle for Space : Ordinary and Extraordinary Resistances by Palestinian Citizens of an Israeli-Jewish State (Routledge, 2016)

Elie Podeh (Hebrew University)
-as co-editor, with Asher Kaufman : ***Arab-Jewish Relations : From Conflict to Resolution?***
Arab-Israeli Conflict in Israeli History Textbooks, 1948-2000 (Westport, Connecticut / London : Bergin & Garvey Publishing, 2002)

Gareth Porter
Manufactured Crisis : The Untold Story of the Iran Nuclear Scare (Charlottesville, Virginia : Just World Books, 2013) American peace academic unpacks Washington's intervention, dating back to 1983, and how it forced Tehran's under-the-counter acquisitions of Atomic materials.

Vijay Prashad
Letters to Palestine : Writers Respond to War and Occupation (Verso Books, 2015) Almost twenty contributors write about "normal" conditions, war reports, and hardening politics. Includes Kevin Coval's piece, *Reflections on the Israeli Army Shutting Down the Palestine Literature Festival* (2009).

Jasbir K. Puar (Rutgers University)
The Right to Maim : Debility, Capacity, Disability (Duke University Press, 2017)
Publisher's blurb : "In *The Right to Maim* Jasbir K. Puar brings her pathbreaking work on the liberal state, sexuality, and biopolitics to bear on our understanding of disability. Drawing on a stunning array of theoretical and methodological frameworks, Puar uses the concept of "debility"—bodily injury and social exclusion brought on by economic and political factors—to disrupt the category of disability. She shows how debility, disability, and capacity together constitute an assemblage that states use to control populations. Puar's analysis culminates in an interrogation of Israel's policies toward Palestine, in which she outlines how Israel brings Palestinians into biopolitical being by designating them available for injury. Supplementing its right to kill with what Puar calls the right to maim, the Israeli state relies on liberal frameworks of disability to obscure and enable the mass debilitation of Palestinian bodies. Tracing disability's interaction with debility and capacity, Puar offers a brilliant rethinking of Foucauldian biopolitics while showing how disability functions at the intersection of imperialism and racialized capital." / According to Puar, writing in the book, "a complementary logic long present in Israeli tactical calculations of settler colonial rule" is "that of creating injury and maintaining Palestinian populations as perpetually debilitated, and yet alive, in order to control them". Book won National Women's Studies Association's Prize, 2018

Mutaz Qafisheh
as editor : **Palestine** ***Membership in the United Nations : Legal and Practical Implications*** (Cambridge Scholars Publishing, 2013)
The International Law Foundations of Palestinian Nationality : A Legal Examination of Nationality under British Rule (252 pages, Martinus Nijhoff Publishers, 2008) Publisher's blurb : "By the end of British rule in Palestine on 14 May 1948, Palestinian nationality had become well established in accordance with both domestic law and international law. Accordingly, the legal origin of Palestinian nationality lies in this nearly thirty-year period as the status of Palestinians has never been settled since. Hence, any legal consideration on the future status of individuals who once held Palestinian nationality should start from the point

at which the British rule over Palestine was terminated. This work provides a legal basis for future settlement of the status of Palestinians of all categories that emerged in some sixty years following the end of the Palestine Mandate: Israeli citizens, inhabitants of the occupied territory, and Palestinian refugees. In conclusion, nationality as regulated by Britain in Palestine represents an international status that cannot be legally altered except in accordance with international law."
See also : University of Geneva Thesis no. 745, 339 pages, 2007; freely downloadable : http://citeseerx.ist.psu.edu/viewdoc/download?doi=10.1.1.425.5504&rep=rep1&type=pdf

William B. Quandt, editor
Troubled Triangle : The United States, Turkey and Israel in the New Middle East(Charlottesville, Virginia : Just World Books, 2011) Politically centre-focused conference speeches by governments and think-tanks.

John Quigley
The Statehood of Palestine : International law in the Middle East Conflict (Cambridge University Press, 2011) See also : **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY** Section.

Mazin B. Qumsiyeh (**Mazin B. Qumsiyeh** (co-founder of the Palestine Museum of Natural History, Bethlehem Universit; also resident at Birzeit University)
Popular Resistance in Palestine : A History of Hope and Empowerment (Pluto Press, 2011)
Sharing the Land of Canaan : Human Rights and the Israeli-Palestinian Struggle (Pluto Press, 2004/2010)
Mammals of the Holy Land (Lubbock, Texas : Texas Tech University Press, 1996) Human encroachment on and animal world, resulting in the extinction of desert gazelles and wild ox, etc.

Mouin Rabbani (Palestinian-Dutch Middle East analyst) and **Noura Erakat** (Palestinian-American legal scholar, George Mason University)
Aborted State? The UN Initiative and New Palestinian Junctures (Washington DC/Beirut : Tadween Publishing & Arab Studies Institute, 2013)

See also : **Noura Erakat**

Yakov Rabkin (University of Montréal)
What is Modern Israel ? (Pluto Press, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "Usually, we think of the state of modern Israel, as well as the late nineteenth-century Zionist movement that led to its founding, as a response to anti-Semitism which grew out of cultural and religious Judaism. In *What Is Modern Israel?*, however, Yakov M. Rabkin turns this understanding on its head, arguing convincingly that Zionism, far from being a natural development of Judaism, in fact has its historical and theological roots in Protestant Christianity. While most Jewish people viewed Zionism as marginal or even heretical, Christian enthusiasm for the Restoration of the Jews to the Promised Land transformed the traditional Judaic yearning for 'Return'—a spiritual concept with a very different meaning—into a political project. Drawing on many overlooked pages of history, and using on a uniquely broad range of sources in English, French, Hebrew, and Russian, Rabkin shows that Zionism was conceived as a sharp break with Judaism and Jewish continuity. Rabkin argues that Israel's past and present must be understood in the context of European ethnic nationalism, colonial expansion, and geopolitical interests rather than—as is all too often the case—an incarnation of Biblical prophecies or a culmination of Jewish history."
See also : **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY**

Mitri Raheb (Lutheran Church; Dar al-Kalima University College, Bethlehem)
Faith in the Face of Empire (Orbis Books, 2014)
Bethlehem Besieged : Stories of Hope in Times of Trouble (Augsburg Fortress, 2004)
I am a Palestinian Christian; Ruth CL Gritsch (Fortress, 1995)

Glen Rangwala
Palestinian Politics in the West Bank and Gaza (IB Tauris, was due for publication June 2016)

Ronald Ranta (University College London / Kingston University UK)
Political Decision Making and Non-Decisions : The Case of Israel and the Occupied Territories (Palgrave Macmillan, 2015) Focus on Gush Emunim and the last decade of the Labour Party's governing policies, 1967-1977.
See also : **Yonatan Mendel**

Marc Lee Raphael
Abba Hillel Silver : A Profile in American Judaism (Holmes & Meier, 1989) Important Zionist Rabbi with influence during Truman's Presidency.

Avi Raz (Oxford University)
The Bride and the Dowry : Israel, Jordan, and the Palestinians in the Aftermath of the June 1967 War (Yale University Press, 2012). -Israeli diplomacy shown to be in bad faith in this research of declassified archives in Israel, the USA, Britain, and the United Nations.

International Committee of the Red Cross
Edward Kwakwa
The International Law of Humanitarian Law, Applicable in Armed Conflicts (International Committee of the Red Cross & Henry Dunant Institute, 1980) – see under author.

Walter Reid
Empire of Sand : How Britain Made the Middle East (Berlinn, 2011)

Bill Rezak
The Arab and the Brit : The Last of the Welcome Immigrants [USA and Canada] (Syracuse University Press, 2013)

Sophie Richter-Devroe (Hamad Bin Khalifa University, Doha / European Centre for Palestine Studies, University of Exeter)
Women's Political Activism in Palestine : Peacebuilding, Resistance, and Survival (University of Illinois Press, 2018) "This brilliant book challenges successfully common theoretical approaches to the on-going struggle in Palestine. Richter-Devroe takes the analysis of women's resistance in Palestine into new intriguing and fascinating areas of inquiry. This book combines successfully a very thorough theoretical examination with a very humane narration of life in Palestine under the Israeli colonization. A must read for students, scholars, and anyone looking to shed new light on the evergreen topic of Palestinian resistance."–Ilan Pappé

Joshua Rickard (National University of Singapore)
The Fragmentation of Palestine : identity and Isolation in the Twenty-First Century (IB Tauris, 2017) Based on fieldwork in the military checkpoint-isolated West Bank villages.

Andrew Rigby (Centre for Peace Studies, Coventry University)
Palestinian Resistance : Nonviolence (Jerusalem : PASSIA / Palestine Academy for the Study of International Affairs, 2010) See also titles with **Marwan Darweish.**

Jo Roberts
Contested Land, Contested Memory : Israel's Jews and Arabs and the Ghosts of Catastrophe (Dundurn, 2013)

Rebecca Roberts
Palestinians in Lebanon : Refugees Living with Long-term Displacement (IB Tauris, 2010) Publisher's blurb : "Palestinian refugees in Lebanon refer to themselves as 'the forgotten people'. Sixty years on, tens of thousands still live in temporary shelters, in overcrowded unsanitary camps where unemployment and poverty levels are high. Denied basic human rights, they are neglected by the humanitarian community, ignored by the international media. This pioneering book explores the experiences of the oldest and largest single refugee group in the world. Drawing upon comprehensive research in the twelve official refugee camps in Lebanon, the author examines the impact of protracted refugee status on the coping mechanisms developed by refugees. She identifies the lessons to be learned from the refugee experience in Lebanon and and the implications for other refugee groups in different parts of the world. Palestinians in Lebanon provides a long overdue account of one of the most neglected refugee communities in the world."

Anthony Robinson (children's author) and **Annemarie Robinson** (authors who focus on refugee and homeless children, notably the *Refugee Children* series, by Frances Lincoln Children's Books)
Young Palestinians Speak : Living under Occupation (Northampton, Massachusetts : Interlink Publications, 2017)

William I. Robinson (University of California – Santa Barbara), **Maryam S. Griffin** (University of California – Davis), editors, with foreword by former US Congressional Rep. **Cynthia McKinney**
We Will Not be Silenced : The Academic Repression of Israel's Critics (Pluto Press, 2017) Contents :
1. The Trial of Israel's Campus Critics – David Theo Goldberg and Saree Makdisi
2. They Shoot Tenure, Don't They?: How I crossed the borders of acceptable academic discourse on Holocaust film and the question of Palestine, and never came back – Terri Ginsberg
3. My Ordeal with the Israel Lobby and the University of California – William I. Robinson
4. Power, Punishment, and Perseverance – The Irvine 11
5. A Problem Grows in Brooklyn – Kristofer J. Petersen-Overton
6. Speaking Truth to Power: Advocating for Justice in/for Palestine – Rabab Abdulhadi
7. Hanlon's Razor Cuts Both Ways – David Delgado Shorter
8. The Intolerability of Intolerance – Persis Karim
9. Responding to Columbia University's McCarthyism – Joseph Massad
10. A Multiyear Zionist Censorship Campaign – David Klein
11. Some Thoughts on Facts, Politics, and Tenure – Nadia Abu Al-Hajj
12. Censoring and Sanctioning Students for Justice in Palestine – Max Geller
13. A So-called Self-Hating: Anti-Semitic Jew Speaks Out – Lisa Rofel
14. Interrupted Destinies: Before and After the Forthwith – Steven Salaita

John Rose
The Muths of Zionism (Pluto, 2005)

Brant Rosen
Wrestling in the Daylight : A Rabbi's Path to Palestinian Solidarity (Just World Books, 2012, 2017) The most important blogs from the *Shalom Rav* website, 2008-2010 and collected here by the author, a politically converted Rabbi from suburban Chicago, who is co-chair of Rabbinical Council of Jewish Voice for Peace (JVP). A highlight of influence from within the American Jewish community.

Ehud Rosen (Bal-Ilan University)

Mapping the Organizational Sources of the Global Deligitimization Campaign against Israel in the UK (Jerusalem Center for Public Affairs, 54 pages, 2011) Publisher's blurb : "By taking advantage of Britain's political freedoms and legal system, Islamic and leftist groups have made Britain the leader of an international effort to deny Israel's right to exist."

Lillian Rosengarten
From the Shadows of Nazi Germany to the Jewish Boat to Gaza (Just World Books, 2015)

Elisheva Rosman-Stollman
For God and Country? Religious Student-Soldiers in the Israel Defense Forces(University of Texas Press, 2014)

Elaheh Rostami-Povey
Iran's Influnce : A Religious-Political State and Society in its Region (Zed Books, 2010) A bonus is the last chapter, on Egypt, just before the deposing of Mubarek, with Palestinian reference.

Alice Rothchild (Boston physician and filmmaker)
Condition Critical : Life and Death in Israel/Palestine (Charlottesville, Virginia : Just World Books, 2017) "The three visits to Israel that she chronicles, ranging from June 2013 to March 2015, provide the narrative context for a literary trip that engages facts and ideology, individuals and organizations, towns, villages, cities, and refugee camps, the sweep of history and the present, current critical condition. And what about the future? Rothchild hints that we do not have the "privilege of despair." Still, read the book… and weep!" – Anat Biletzki (B'Tsalem & Tel Aviv University)
On the Brink : Israel and Palestine on the Eve of the 2014 Gaza Invasion
(Just World Books, 2014) Author is an activist doctor who contributes to the Electronic Intifada and chairs American Jews for a Just Peace.

Broken Promises, Broken Dreams : Stories of Jewish and Palestinian Trauma and Resilience (Pluto Press, 2007 / 2010)

Nadim M. Rouhana and **Sahar S. Huneidi**

Israel and its Palestinian Citizens : Ethnic Privileges in the Jewish State (Cambridge University Press, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "This volume presents new perspectives on Israeli society, Palestinian society, and the Israeli-Palestinian conflict. Based on historical foundations, it examines how Israel institutionalizes ethnic privileging among its nationally diverse citizens. Arab, Israeli, and American contributors discusses the paradoxes of democratic claims in ethnic states, as well as dynamics of social conflict in the absence of equality. This book advances a new understanding of Israel's approach to the Palestinian citizens, covers the broadest range of areas in which Jews and Arabs are institutionally differentiated along ethnic basis, and explicates the psychopolitical foundations of ethnic privileges. It will appeal to students and scholars who seek broader views on Israeli society and its relationship with the Arab citizens, and want to learn more about the status of the Palestinian citizens in Israel and their collective experience as both citizens and settler-colonial subjects."

Sara Roy (Harvard University; see numerous landmark books in Older Palestine History list)
Hamas and Civil Society in Gaza : Engaging the Islamist Social Sector (Princeton University Press, 2011) The Islamist movement, the Islamic Social Institutions (ISIs) in Gaza shown here as variegated, engaged in education, health care and sports.

Josh Ruebner
Shattered Hopes : Obama's Failure to Broker Israeli-Palestinian Peace (Verso, 2014)

Grant Rumley (Washington DC think-tank) and **Amir Tibon** (Israeli journalist)
The Last Palestinian : The Rise and Reign of Mahmoud Abbas (Penguin Random House, July 2017)

Mohammad Sabaaneh
White and Black : Political Cartoons from Palestine (Charlottesville, Virginia : Just World Books, 2017) Introduction by **Seth Tobocman**

Karl Sabbagh [probably the most knowledgeable person on Palestinian history alive]

Britain in Palestine : The Story of British Rule in Palestine, 1917-1948 Skyscraper Publications, 2012) An excellent accompaniment to the SOAS/Brunei Gallery exhibition. Many illustrations yet compact.

Palestine : A Personal History (Atlantic Books, 2006) Sabbagh, whose father was the lead broadcaster for the BBC Arabic Service during WWII, here interweaves the literary and political history of Palestine, with his own family's story, in particular his father's experience during the partition of his country and creation of Israel. –Naomi Foyle

Bernard Sabella (Bethlehem University / Middle East Council of Churches)
A Life Worth Living : The Story of a Palestinian Catholic (Eugene, Oregon : Resource Publications / Wipf & Stock, 2017). **Carole Monica Burnett**, editor. Publisher's blurb : "Palestinian Christian, offers an enlightening, often humorous, personal narrative accompanied by reflections on lessons learned from his life in a conflict zone. Displaced from his home in infancy with his refugee family and educated in Jerusalem's Old City before pursuing university studies in the US, he blossomed into a committed educator, scholar, member of the Palestinian Parliament, and director of a church aid agency. Throughout his life Dr. Sabella has never lost his focus on the goal of promoting peace through understanding, and he has never been diverted from his path of absolute nonviolence. A Life Worth Living speaks with a voice worth listening to, alternately anecdotal and analytical, touching our hearts while pondering the past, present, and future of the Holy Land."

with **Mitri Rehab**, editor,and contributors **Varsen Aghabekian, Jamil Rabah, Hadeel Fawadleh** : ***Palestinian Christians – Emigration, Displacement and Diaspora*** (CreateSpace/the authors, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "This book contains the findings of the latest research and studies conducted by Dar al-Kalima University College of Arts and Culture in 2017. The first chapter crystalizes four waves of Christian emigration from Palestine within the last century. The second chapter contains the results of an emigration survey conducting in the West Bank and the Gaza Strip mid-2017; a first study of its kind that includes both Christians and Muslim Palestinians. The third chapter looks at the situation of the Palestinian Christian emigrants in the diaspora comparing their conditions in Jordan to that in the United States of America. The last chapter looks at the responses of churches, church-related organizations and European agencies to the challenge of emigration. This book is an important tool for researchers as well as all who are interested in the situation of the Christians in Palestine.)

with **Afif Safieh** and **Albert Aghazarian** : ***Out of Jerusalem? Christian Voices from the Holy Land*** (Palestinian General Delegation to the United Kingdom, 1997)

Steve Sabella (Jerusalem-born, Berlin-residing Palestinian artist-photographer)
The Parachute Paradox : Steve Sabella (Berlin : Kerber Verlag, 2016) Memoir of three decades of the artist's life under Israeli occupation.
See also : **Culture**

Mahannad Sabry (Egyptian journalist for the right wing *Washington Times*, the centrist *USA Today* and the online *GlobalPost* and *Al-Monitor* services)
Sinai : Egypt's Linchpin, Gaza's Lifeline, Israel's Nightmare (IB Tauris, 2015) A contemporary reporting of Sinai in context with the Israeli, Egyptian, and Hamas governments, the Egyptian gas export pipelines, and international Jihadists.

Dr. Afif Safieh (Palestinian Ambassador to the UK, ca. 1996-2010)
The Peace Process : From Breakthrough to Breakdown (Saqi Books, 2010; enlarged from earlier short publication published by the Council for the Advancement for Arab British Understanding/CAABU, 1997)
On Palestinian Diplomacy [36pp] (Palestinian General Delegation to the UK and the Office of Representation of the P.L.O. to the Holy See, 2004)

Adel Safty
Might Over Right : How the Zionists Took Over Palestine (Garnet Books, 2009)

Maha El Said (Cairo University), **Lena Meari** (Bir Zeit University) & **Nicola Pratt**(University of Warwick), editors
Rethinking Gender in Revolutions and Resistance : Lessons from the Arab World (Zed Books, 2015) Contains research by Palestinian sociologist Aitemad Muhanna – see her entry.

Najla Said
Looking for Palestine : Growing Up Confused in an Arab-American Family (Riverhead Books, 2013)

Atef Abu Saif

The Drone Eats with Me (Northampton, Massachusetts : Interlink Publications, 2015)
On 7 July 2014, in an apparent response to the murder of three teenagers, Israel launched a major offensive against the Gaza Strip, lasting 51 days, killing 2145 Palestinians (578 of them children), injuring over 11,000, and demolishing 17,200 homes. The global outcry at this collective punishment of an already persecuted people was followed by widespread astonishment at the pro-Israeli bias of Western media coverage. The usual news machine rolled up, and the same distressing images and entrenched political rhetoric were broadcast, yet almost nothing was reported of the on-going lives of ordinary Gazans – the real victims of the war. One of the few voices to make it out was that of Atef Abu Saif, a writer and teacher from Jabalia Refugee Camp, whose eye-witness accounts (published in The *Guardian*, The *New York Times*, and elsewhere) offered a rare window into the conflict for Western readers. Here, Atef's complete diaries of the war allow us to witness the full extent of last summer's atrocities from the most humble of perspectives: that of a young father, fearing for his family's safety, trying to stay sane in an insanely one-sided war.

Steven Salaita (American University of Beirut; denied tenured position at the University of Illinois)
Intern/Nationalism : Decolonizing Native America and Palestine (University of Minnesota Press, 2016)
Uncivil Rites : Palestine and the Limits of Academic Freedom (Chicago : Haymarket Books, 2015) – autobiography describing how University of Illinois sacked him over personal tweets protesting a Gaza assault. "By turns angry, funny, maudlin, defensive, militant and ultimately affirmatory." Jake Lynch, BRICUP November 2015.
Israel's Dead Soul (Temple University Press, 2011) Criticises Liberal Zionist hand-wringing over the country's supposed existential situation. Author has a go at the ADL as a 'hate group.'

Mostafa Salameh
Dreams of a Refugee : From the Middle East to Mount Everest (Bloomsbury, 2017) Palestinian-Kuwaiti world mountain climber of seven summits and both pole positions.

Ihab Saloul (University of Amsterdam)
Catastrophe and Exile in the Modern Palestinian Imagination : Telling Memories (Palgrave Macmillan, 2012)

Maha Samman
Trans-Colonial Urgan Space in Palestine : Politics and Development (Routledge, 2012)

Shahira Samy
Reparations to Palestinian Refugees : A Comparative Perspective (Routledge, 2010), included the German-Jewish Reparations Agreement of 1952.

Shlomo Sand
The Invention of the Land of Israel : from Holyland to Homeland (Verso, 2012)
The Words and the Land : Israeli Intellectuals and the Nationalist Myth (Cambridge, Massachusetts : Semiotexte, 2011)
How I Stopped Being a Jew –translated by David Fernbach (Verso, 2014)

Sabila Sarsar, editor
What Jerusalem Means to Us ; Christian Perspectives and Reflections (Noble Books, 2018). Largely apolitical.

Sarah Schulman (City University, New York)
Israel / Palestine and the Queer International (Duke University Press, 2012) Invited to Israel to give the keynote address at an LGBT studies conference at Tel Aviv University, Schulman declines, joining other anti-occupation artists and academics in calling for an academic and cultural boycott of Israel. The author tours the West Bank and brings activists to tour the United States to establish a Queer International.

Erika Schwarze
Public Opinion and Political Response in Palestine : Leadership, Campaigns and Elections Since Arafat (IB Tauris, 2015) Author ran NGO education programmes in the West Bank and Gaza in the 1990s.

Lotte Buch Segal (University of Copenhagen)
No Place for Grief : Martyrs, Prisoners, and Mourning in Contemporary Palestine (University of Pennsylvania Press, 2016). Publisher's blurb : "

Westerners 'know' Palestine through images of war and people in immediate distress. Yet this focus has as its consequence that other, less spectacular stories of daily distress are rarely told. Those seldom noticed are the women behind the men who engage in armed resistance against the military occupation: wives of the Palestinian prisoners in Israeli detention and the widows of the martyrs. In Palestine, being related to a detainee serving a sentence for participation in the resistance activities against Israel is a source of pride. Consequently, the wives of detainees are expected to sustain these relationships through steadfast endurance, no matter the effects upon the marriage or family. Often people, media, and academic studies address the dramatic violence and direct affliction of the Palestinians. Lotte Buch Segal takes a different approach, and offers a glimpse of the lives, and the contradictory emotions, of the families of both detainees and martyrs through an in-depth ethnographic investigation. *No Place for Grief* asks us to think about what it means to grieve when that which is grieved does not lend itself to a language of loss and mourning. What does it mean to "endure" when ordinary life is engulfed by the emotional labor required to withstand the pressures placed on Palestinian families by sustained imprisonment and bereavement? Despite an elaborate repertoire of narrative styles, laments, poetry, and performance of bodily gestures through which mourning can be articulated, including the mourning tied to a political cause, Buch Segal contends that these forms of expression are inadequate to the sorrow endured by detainees' wives. *No Place for Grief* reveals a new language that describes the entanglement of absence and intimacy, endurance and everyday life, and advances an understanding of loss, mourning, and grief in contemporary Palestine."

Self-Determination

- **Antonio Cassese – *Self-Determination of Peoples : A Legal Reappraisal*** (Cambridge University Press, 1995) Perhaps the most widely used authority on self-determination, this is an extensive analysis of self-determination from the perspective of its internal and external aspects. It covers instruments like the Human Rights Covenants and Friendly Relations Declaration in extensive detail, and case studies outline the principle's practical application.
- **James Crawford – *The Creation of States in International Law*** (2nd ed. Clarendon, 2006) While Crawford's book is primarily about states, it also provides a highly regarded analysis of the law of self-determination and secession. In oral submissions in the Kosovo Advisory Opinion it was referred to as "probably . . . the most widely quoted in these proceedings."
- **Thomas D. Musgrave – *Self-Determination and National Minorities*** (Clarendon, 1997) A readable and relatively concise account of minority rights and self-

determination in 250 pages. It addresses key issues such as peoples, secession, irredentism, and historic title in sufficient but not extensive depth.

- **A. Rigo-Sureda –** ***Evolution of the Right to Self-Determination: A Study of United Nations Practice*** (Leiden, The Netherlands: A. W. Sijthoff, 1973) This is an extensive and well-researched account of self-determination, focused on the practical application of the right. A number of case studies demonstrate the problems involved in this application. The structure of the book, in which case studies are split up and returned to from different angles, may, however, be found disorientating.
- **James Summers –** ***Peoples and International Law: How Nationalism and Self-Determination Shape a Contemporary Law of Nations*** (Leiden, The Netherlands: Martinus Nijhoff, 2007) Extensive analysis of the law of self-determination from the perspective of the interaction of nationalism with international law. The book covers international instruments and some cases on self-determination with considerable detail, and draws conclusions on the legal status of different aspects of the right.
- **Steven Wheatley –** ***Democracy, Minorities and International Law*** (Cambridge, UK: Cambridge University Press, 2005) A well-researched account, addressing minority rights, self-determination, and democracy. The work is concise and informative.

Moshe Semyonov
Hewers of Wood and Drawers of Water : Noncitizen Arabs in the Israeli Labor Market (New York City : ILR Presas, 1987)
see also : **Noah Lewin-Epstein**

Robert Serry (Dutch diplomat who served as the United Nations Special Coordinator for the Middle East Peace Process and the United Nations' Secretary-General's Personal Representative to the Palestine Liberation Organization and the Palestinian Authority from 2008 to 2015)
The Endless Quest for Israeli-Palestinian Peace (Palgrave Macmillan, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "In this book a former United Nations Envoy offers an insider perspective on conflict management and peace efforts during the three most recent failed peace initiatives and three wars in Gaza. Robert Serry shares his reflections on walking the tight rope of diplomacy between Israel and Palestine and his analysis of what has gone wrong and why a "one-state reality" may be around the corner. Offering fresh thinking on how to preserve prospects for a two-state solution, this book examines the UN's uneasy history in the Arab-Israeli conflict since partition was proposed in resolution 181 (1948) and provides a rare insight into the life of a United Nations Envoy in today's Middle East."

Gershon Shafir
A Half-Century of Occupation : Israel, Palestine and the World's Most Intractable Conflict (University of California Press, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "Gershon Shafir asks three questions—What is the occupation, why has it lasted so long, and how has it transformed the Israeli-Palestinian conflict?—in order to figure out how we got here, what here is, and where we are likely to go. He expertly demonstrates that at its fiftieth year, the occupation is riven with paradoxes, legal inconsistencies, and conflicting interests that weaken the occupiers' hold and leave the occupation itself vulnerable to challenge."

Israel Shahak
with **Norton Mezvinsky** : ***Jewish Fundamentalism in Israel*** (Pluto Press, 1999, 2004)
Open Secrets : Israeli Foreign and Nuclear Policies (Pluto Press, 1997)
Jewish History – Jewish Religion : The Weight of Three Thousand Years (forewords by Gore Vidal & Edward Said; introduction by Norman Mazvinsky; Pluto Press, 1994) – a critique of classical rabbinic Judaism's complex rituals, in the context of the Zionist state.
Israel's Global Role : Weapons for Repression (Introduction by Noam Chomsky; Belmont, Massachusetts : Association of Arab-American University Graduates, 1982)
As editor : ***The Zionist Plan for the Middle East*** (Belmont, Massachusetts : Association of Arab-American University Graduates, 1982)
Israeli League for Human and Civil Rights [*The Shahak Papers*] (edited by Adnan Amad; Beirut : Palestine Research Centre, 1973

[Mohammad] **Shahid Alam**
Israeli Exceptionalism : The Destablizing Logic of Zionism (Palgrave Macmillan, 2009)

Mariam Shahin (BBC journalist of Egypt, Jordan and Iraq)
Palestine : A Guide (Interlink Books, 2007) This remarkable travel guide manages to be both intimate and honest, while conveying the Palestinians' relationship to their homeland, past and present. The book offers the reader an authentic vision of why, despite lacking legal status as a state, Palestine is a real place on the world map.

Nadera Shalhoub-Kevorkian (Hebrew University, Jerusalem)

Security, Theology Surveillance and the Politics of Fear (Cambridge University Press, 2015)
Militarization and Violence against Women in Conflict Zones in the Middle East : A Palestinian Case-Study (Cambridge University Press, 2009)
Acknowledging the Displaced : Palestinian Women's Ordeals in East Jerusalem (Jerusalem : Women's Study Center, 2006)

Bassam Abu Sharif
Arafat and the Dream of Palestine : An Insider's Account (Palgrave Macmillan, 2009) Author gets a central role, not Abu Ammar, but a good read nonetheless.

Gene Sharp
with **Christopher A. Miller** & **Hardy Merriman** : ***Waging Nonviolent Struggle : 20th Century Practice and 21st Century Potential*** (Boston : Porter Sargent, 2005)
with **Ronald M. McCarthy** & **Brad Bennett :** ***Nonviolent Action : A Research Guide*** (Garland Press, 1997)
The Politics of Nonviolent Action (Boston : Porter Sargent, 1973)
Exploring Nonviolent Alternatives (Boston : Porter Sargent, 1970/1971)

Keren Sharvit & **Eran Halperin**, editors
A Social Psychology Perspective of the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict 2016 – Volume 2 – Celebrating the Legacy of Dr Daniel Bar-Tal (Springer, was due February 2016) – Theory compendium

Adam Shatz, editor : **Hannah Arendt, Uri Avnery, Judith Butler, Noam Chomsky, Isaac Deutscher, Albert Einstein, Sigmund Freud, IF Stone, Leon Trotsky**
Prophets Outcast : A Century of Dissident Jewish Writing about Zionism and Israel(New York : Nation Books, 2004)

Bartal Shaul
Jihad in Palestine: Political Islam and the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict (Cambridge University Press, 2015)

Samah al-Shaykh
At the Hospital (first published in journal *Masharef*) b. Saudi Arabia 1980, now in Gaza.

Gabriel Sheffer & **Oren Barak**
Militarism and Israeli Society (Indiana University Press, 2010) Notes the security network as wider than the military, with undefined boundaries.

Raja Shehadeh [Ramallah-based human rights lawyer and author]
Language of War, Language of Peace : Palestine, Israel and the Search for Justice(Profile Books, 2015) The well-structured ramblings of a seasoned rambler, with insightful trivia that manages not to be trivial. His legal mind will always be bemused by the Palestinian leadership's wilful ignoring of legal standards.
A Rift in Time : Travels with My Ottoman Uncle (Profile Books, 2010) The subject, journalist Najib Nassar, was wanted by the Ottoman police AND portrayed in Ibrahim Nasrallah's novel, *Time of White Horses*
Occupation Diaries (Profile Books, 2012)
Strangers in the House (Steerforth Press, 2002 / Profile Books, 2003, 2009)
Palestinian Walks : Notes on a Vanishing Landscape (Profile Books, 2007) A moving and beautifully written account of the author's walks in his native hills, spanning 27 years, and witnessing the devastating impact of illegal Israeli settlements on the people and the landscape of the West Bank. Winner of the Orwell Prize 2008. – Naomi Foyle
When the Bulbul Stopped Singing : A Diary of Ramallah under Siege (Profile Books, 2002)
From Occupation to the Interim Accords : Israel and the Palestinian Territories(Kluwer Law International, 1997)
The Law of the Land : Settlements and Land Issues under Israeli Occupation **(**PASSIA, 1993)
The Sealed Room : Selections from the Diary of a Palestinian Living under Israeli Occupation, September 1990 – August 1991 (Quartet, 1992)
Occupier's Law : Israel and the West Bank (Washington, DC : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1985)
Samed : Journal of a West Bank Palestinian (New York : Adama Books, 1984)
The Third Way (Quartet, 1982)

The West Bank and the Rule of Law – A Study (Quartet/International Commission of Jurists, 1980).
See : *Seeking Palestine* (edited with Penny Johnson, 2012)

Yehouda Shenhav

Beyond the Two-State Solution : A Jewish Political Essay -translated by Dimi Reider (Polity Press, 2012) – Publisher's blurb : For over two decades, many liberals in Israel have attempted, with wide international support, to implement the two-state solution: Israel and Palestine, partitioned on the basis of the Green Line – that is, the line drawn by the 1949 Armistice Agreements that defined Israel's borders until 1967, before Israel occupied the West Bank and Gaza following the Six-Day War. By going back to Israel's pre-1967 borders, many people hope to restore Israel to what they imagine was its pristine, pre-occupation character and to provide a solid basis for a long-term solution to the Israeli-Palestinian conflict. In this original and controversial essay, Yehouda Shenhav argues that this vision is an illusion that ignores historical realities and offers no long-term solution. It fails to see that the real problem is that a state was created in most of Palestine in 1948 in which Jews are the privileged ethnic group, at the expense of the Palestinians – who also must live under a constant state of emergency. The issue will not be resolved by the two-state solution, which will do little for the millions of Palestinian refugees and will also require the uprooting of hundreds of thousands of Jews living across the Green Line. All these obstacles require a bolder rethinking of the issues: the Green Line should be abandoned and a new type of polity created on the complete territory of mandatory Palestine, with a new set of constitutional arrangements that address the rights of both Palestinians and Jews, including the settlers.

The Arab Jews : A Postcolonial Reading of Nationalism, Religion, and Ethnicity (Stanford University Press, 2006) – Publisher's blurb : This book is about the social history of the Arab Jews—Jews living in Arab countries—against the backdrop of Zionist nationalism. By using the term "Arab Jews" (rather than "Mizrahim," which literally means "Orientals") the book challenges the binary opposition between *Arabs* and *Jews* in Zionist discourse, a dichotomy that renders the linking of Arabs and Jews in this way inconceivable. It also situates the study of the relationships between *Mizrahi Jews* and *Ashkenazi Jews* in the context of early colonial encounters between the Arab Jews and the European Zionist emissaries—prior to the establishment of the state of Israel and outside Palestine. It argues that these relationships were reproduced upon the arrival of the Arab Jews to Israel. The book also provides a new prism for understanding the intricate relationships between the Arab Jews and the Palestinian refugees of 1948, a link that is usually obscured or omitted by studies that are informed by Zionist historiography. Finally, the book uses the history of the Arab Jews to transcend the

assumptions necessitated by the Zionist perspective, and to open the door for a perspective that sheds new light on the basic assumptions upon which Zionism was founded.

Magid Shihade
Not Just a Soccer Game : Colonialism and Conflict among Palestinians in Israel (Syracuse University Press, 2011)

Avi Shlaim
Edward Said : A Legacy of Emancipation and Representation (University of California Press, 2010)
Israel and Palestine : Reappraisals, Revisions, Refutations (Verso Books, 2009)
See also **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY** list.

Ella Shohat (New York University)
On the Arab-Jew, Palestine, and other Displacements : Selected Writings (Pluto Press, 2017) Baghdad-born Jewish professors essays, including exile, film, literature and the wide Middle East.

Hillel Shuval & Hassam Dweik, editors
Water resources in the Middle East : Israel-Palestinian Water Issues, From Conflict to Cooperation (Berlin : Springer, 2007)

Omar Shweiki (Oxford University) & **Mandy Turner** (Kenyon Institute, Council for British Research in the Levant, Al-Quds), editors & introduction.
Decolonizing Palestinian Political Economy : De-development and Beyond (Palgrave, 2014) – Publisher's blurb : "This volume provides cutting-edge political economy analyses of the Palestinian people as a whole – those living in the occupied territory of the West Bank and Gaza Strip (including annexed East Jerusalem), those living within Israel and refugees in neighbouring Arab states. It rejects the dominant, conventional approach that has fragmented the Palestinians into separate and distinct groups (some thereafter named as 'Arab-Israeli', 'Bedouin', etc.), and which has reduced those regarded as 'the Palestinian people' to only those who reside within the occupied territory. The book challenges this intellectual fragmentation by reuniting Palestinians in one historical political-economy narrative of a

people experiencing a common process of dispossession, disenfranchisement and disarticulation. It is a must-read for scholars, students and activists who wish to understand the historical origins and contemporary realities that face Palestinians." Contents : Foreword; Sara Roy /
1. The Economic Strategies of Occupation: Confining Development and Buying-off Peace; Sahar Taghdisi-Rad
2. The Political Economy of Western Aid in the Occupied Palestinian Territory Since 1993; Mandy Turner
3. Hydro-apartheid and Water Access in Israel-Palestine: Challenging the Myths of Cooperation and Scarcity; Clemens Messerschmid
4. (En)gendering De-development in East Jerusalem: Thinking Through the 'Everyday'; Nadera Shalhoub-Kerkovian and Rachel Busbridge
5. Palestinian Refugees: from 'Spoilers' to Agents of Development; Ingrid Jaradat Gassner
6. Impeded Development: the Political Economy of the Palestinian Arabs Inside Israel; Mtanes Shehadeh and Raja Khalidi
7. State-directed 'Development' as a Tool for Dispossessing the Indigenous Palestinian Bedouin-Arabs in the Naqab; Ismael Abu-Saad
8. Planning the Divide: Israel's 2020 Master Plan and its Impact on East Jerusalem; Rami Nasrallah
9. Neoliberalism and the Contradictions of the Palestinian Authority's State-building Programme; Raja Khalidi and Sobhi Samour
10. The Role of the Tunnel Economy in Redeveloping Gaza; Nicolas Pelham
11. Before and Beyond Neoliberalism: the Political Economy of National Liberation, the PLO and 'amal ijtima'i; Omar Shweiki
12. Learning the Lessons of Oslo: Statebuilding and Freedoms in Palestine; Mushtaq H. Khan

Merrill Singer & **Derrick Hodge**, editors
The War Machine and Global Health : A Critical Medical Anthropological Examination of the Human Costs of Armed Conflict and the International Violence Industry (Lanham, Maryland : AltaMira Press, 2010) Includes **David Vine** : *Hasbara, Health Care, and the Israeli-Occupied Palestinian Territories*

Erik Skare (Norwegian editor of infofada website)
Digital Jihad : Palestinian Resistance in the Digital Era (Zed Books, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "A new and innovative form of dissent has emerged in response to the Israeli occupation of Palestine. Dubbed 'electronic jihad', this approach has seen organized groups

of Palestinian hackers make international headlines by breaching the security of such sites as the Tel Aviv Stock Exchange, AVG, Avira, Whatsapp, and BitDefender. Though initially confined to small clandestine groups, 'hacktivism' is now increasingly being adopted by militant Palestinian parties, including Hamas and Palestinian Islamic Jihad, who have gone so far as to incorporate hackers into their armed brigades. *Digital Jihad* is the first book to explore this rapidly evolving and still little understood aspect of the Palestinian resistance movement. Drawing on extensive interviews with hackers and other activists, it provides a unique and fascinating new perspective on the Palestinian struggle."
Website note : Internet hacking is considered illegal, except when governments do it.

Adhaf Soueif & **Omar Robert Hamilton**, editors
This is Not a Border : Reportage & Reflection from the Palestine Festival of Literature (Bloomsbury, 2017). Marking the 10th anniversary of the Festival; contributions from: Susan Abulhawa, Suad Amiry, Victoria Brittain, Jehan Bseiso, Teju Cole, Molly Crabapple, Selma Dabbagh, Mahmoud Darwish, Najwan Darwish, Geoff Dyer, Yasmin El-Rifae, Adam Foulds, Ru Freeman, Omar Robert Hamilton, Suheir Hammad, Nathalie Handal, Mohammed Hanif, Jeremy Harding, Rachel Holmes, John Horner, Remi Kanazi, Brigid Keenan,Mercedes Kemp, Omar El-Khairy, Nancy Kricorian, Sabrina Mahfouz, Jamal Mahjoub, Henning Mankell, Claire Messud, China Miéville, Pankaj Mishra, Deborah Moggach, Muiz, Maath Musleh, Michael Palin, Ed Pavliç, Atef Abu Saif, Kamila Shamsie, Raja Shehadeh, Gillian Slovo, Ahdaf Soueif, Linda Spalding, William Sutcliffe & Alice Walker.

Jon Soske & Sean Jacobs, editors, with foreword by **Achille Mbembe**
Apartheid Israel : The Politics of an Analogy (Chicago : Haymarket Books, 2015) 18 African Studies scholars share knowledge of their own Apartheid in context with Palestine today. Contributors include Teresa Barnes, Andy Clarno, Bill Freund, Kelly Gillespie, Ran Greenstein, Heidi Grunebaum, Shireen Hassim, M Neelika Jayawardane, Robin D. G. Kelley, Melissa Levin, Arianna Lissoni, Mahmood Mamdani, Achille Mbembe, Marissa J. Moorman, Suren Pillay, Ishtiyaq Shukri, T. J. Tallie, and Salim Vally.

Tom Sperlinger
Romeo and Juliet in Palestine : Teaching under Occupation (Zero Books, 2015) University of Bristol lecturer's five-month term teaching English Literature at Al-

Quds University reveals new relevancies of the classics. The students, at first variably lazy, jaded, and disheartened, take to Shakespeare.

Rebecca Stein, Ted Swedenburg, editors; With contributors : Livia Alexander, Carol Bardenstein, Elliott Colla, Amy Horowitz, Laleh Khalili, Mary Layoun, Mark LeVine, Joseph Massad, Melani McAlister, Ilan Pappé, Rebecca L. Stein, Ted Swedenburg, Salim Tamari
Palestine, Israel and the Politics of Popular Culture (Duke University Press, 2005). – see also **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY**

Lisa Strombom (Peace & Conflict Studies, Lund University, Sweden)
Israeli Identity, Thick Recognition and Conflict Transformation (Palgrave Macmillan, 2019) Theoretical analysis of how 1948 is remembered in Israel today.

Clayton E. Swisher, editor
The Palestine Papers : The End of the Road (Hesperus Press, 2011)

Thomas Suarez
Palestine Sixty Years Later : Gaza, East Jerusalem and the West Bank, 2008-2009 : Photographs and Observations (New York City : Americans for Middle East Understanding, 2010)
See also : **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY**

Camelia Suleiman (Michigan State University)
The Politics of Arabic in Israel (Oxford University Press, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "Combines a variety of qualitative methods not commonly used together into the study of Arabic in Israel including ethnography, interviews with journalists and students, media discussion of the language situation of Israel, and analysis of the production of knowledge on Arabic in Israeli academia. Provides a comparative analysis of the language situation in Israel with that in Jordan and Palestine. Employs studies in post-colonial theory, theory of linguistic anthropology, and sociolinguistic concepts of 'indexicality' and 'linguistic landscape'"

Yasir Suleiman, editor
Being Palestinian : Personal Reflections on Palestinian Identity in the Diaspora (Edinburgh University Press, 2016) 102 Palestinians in the UK and North America explain diasporic diversity.
Israel-Palestine Conflict: The Politics of Self-Perception in the Middle East (IB Tauris, 2011) Publisher's blurb : "
The conflict between Israel and Palestine is, and remains to be, one of the most widely- and passionately-debated issues in the Middle East and in the field of international politics. An important part of this conflict is the dimension of self-perception of both Israelis and Palestinians caught up in its midst. Here, Camelia Suleiman, using her background in linguistic analysis, examines the interplay of language and identity, feminism and nationalism, and how the concepts of spatial and temporal boundaries affect self-perception. She does this through interviews with peace activists from a variety of backgrounds: Palestinians with Israeli citizenship, Jewish Israelis, as well as Palestinians from Ramallah, officially holders of Jordanian passports. By emphasizing the importance of these levels of official identity, Suleiman explores how self-perception is influenced, negotiated and manifested, and how place of birth and residence play a major role in this conflict.

This book therefore holds vital first-hand analysis of the conflict and its impact upon both Israelis and Palestinians, making it crucial for anyone involved in Middle East Studies, Conflict Studies and International Relations."

Asher Susser
Israel, Jordan and Palestine : The Two-State Imperative (Brandeis University Press, 2012) Between binationalism and partition — The Palestinians and the two-state idea: a guide for the perplexed — Israel and the two-state paradigm: from reluctant acquiescence to self-interest — The alternative: the promotion of the one-state agenda — The evolution of the Jordanian role — The revival of the two-state imperative.

Marcelo Svirsky (University of Wollongong, Australia) – See also online work by his working colleague, **Ronnen Ben-Arie** (Tel Aviv University) : *The Haifa Urban Destruction Machine* (2015) / *Bedouin Alterity – Between Resistance and Creation* / *Becoming Civic : Resisting the Identities of Political Struggle*
After Israel : Towards Cultural Transformation (Zed Books, 2014) Theory-emphasis work intended to change Israelis' attitudes, using examples of The Hiker, The Teacher, The Parent, and The Voter. Publisher's blurb : "Svirsky argues that the Zionist political project cannot be

fixed… the book aims to generate a reflective attitude, allowing Jewish-Israelis to explore how they may divest themselves of Zionist identities." Includes chapter on Zochrot movement to acknowledge ethnically cleansed former Palestinian villages.
Arab-Jewish Activism in Israel-Palestine (Routledge, 2012)

Basima Takrouri
Tales from the Azzinar Quarter, 1984-1987 [possibly not translated into Endlish] b. Jerusalem 1982. Novel : *Seat of the Absent* (2001), *Salma's Plan* (children's book, 2002),*Diaries under the Occupation* (2004)

Azzam Tamimi
Hamas : Unwritten Chapters (Hurst, 2007) aka ***Hamas : A History from Within*** (Northampton, Massachusetts : Olive Tree Press / Interlink Publications, 2007)

Alaa Tartir & **Timothy Seidel**, editors
Palestine and Rule of Power : Local Dissent vs International Governance (Palgrave Macmillan, 2019) Publisher's blurb : "This book explores how the rule of power relates to the case of occupied Palestine, examining features of local dissent and international governance. The project considers expressions of the rule of power in two particular ways: settler colonialism and neoliberalism. As power is always accompanied by resistance, the authors engage with and explores forms of everyday resistance to the logics and regimes of neoliberal governance and settler colonialism. They investigate wide-ranging issues and dynamics related to international governance, liberal peacebuilding, statebuilding, and development, the claim to politics, and the notion and practice of resistance. This work will be of interest for academics focusing on modern Middle Eastern politics, international relations, as well as for courses on contemporary conflicts, peacebuilding, and development." Note : Alaa Tartir is Research Associate at the Centre on Conflict, Development and Peacebuilding, The Graduate Institute of International and Development Studies (IHEID), Switzerland, and Program Advisor to Al-Shabaka: The Palestinian Policy Network. Timothy Seidel is Assistant Professor in the Department of Applied Social Sciences and the Center for Justice and Peacebuilding, Eastern Mennonite University, USA.

Gadi Taub

The Settlers (Yale University Press, 2011) Contemporary, messianic, right wing religious settlers, perched as they are in in the Occupied Territories, are depicted as unable to accept mainstream Zionism.

Tuvia Tenenbom
Catch the Jew! (Israel : Gefen Publishing, 2015) Soft-Zionist humour travelogue of a "neutral" German tourist assessing Israel, the occupied Palestinian regions, including UNWRA refugee camps. Witty scenes are often concluded with slight-of-hand of omissions of facts, which do a disservice to the understandably uninformed general public. Treating quirky conversations as commonplace may be funny, but it's not on. The book has gained political traction in both Israel and the USA.

Sandra Teplinsky (active in the Christian church-aligned Messianic Jewish ministry since 1979, California & Jerusalem)
Why Still Care about Israel? The Sanctity of Covenant, Moral Justice and Prophetic Blessing (Chosen Books, 2013)
Also :

Israel's Anointing: Your Inheritance and the EndTime Destiny through Israel (Chosen Books, 2008)
Why Care about Israel? How the Jewish Nation is Key to Unleashing God's Blessings in the 21st Century (Chosen Books, 2004)

Baylis Thomas
The Dark Side of Zionism : Israel's Quest for Security through Dominance (Lexington Books, 2009)

Mark Thomas
Extreme Rambling : Walking Israel's Separation Barrier For Fun (Ebury Press, 2011)

Nathan Thrall (*New York Times* and *London Review of Books*)
The Only Language They Understand : Forcing Compromise in Israel and Palestine (Metropolitan Books / Henry Holt & Co., 2017) Critical essays regarding Washington policy towards Israel.

The-Two-Stage Solution : Toward a Long-Term Israeli-Palestinian Truce (Taylor & Francis, 2016)

Virginia Tilley
as editor : ***Beyond Occupation : Apartheid, Colonialism and International Law in the Occupied Palestinian Territories*** (Pluto Press, 2012) Contributors include : **Shane Darcy**, **Daphna Golan**(Director, Minerva Centre for Human Rights, Hebrew University – Jerusalem), **Hassan Jabareen** (Founding Director, Adala Legal Rights Centre for Arab Minority Rights in Israel), **Shawan Jabareen** (Director, Al-Haq), **Michael Kearney** (University of Sussex), **Gilbert Marcus** (Johannesburg lawyer), **Max du Plessis** (University of Durban), **John Reynolds** (Al-Haq & Maynooth University), R**ina Rosenberg** (Advocay Director, Adala Legal Rights Centre for Arab Minority Rights in Israel), **Iain Scobbie** (School of Law, SOAS), **Michael Sfard** (Tel Aviv lawyer)
The One-State Solution : A Breakthrough for Peace in the Israeli-Palestinian Deadlock (Manchester University Press, 2005)

Guiliana Tiripelli (University of Sheffield)
Media and Peacein the Middle East : The Role of Journalism in Israel-Palestine (Palgrave Macmillan, 2016) A study of 'Peace Journalism."

Marie Tomb
War Identities : When Words aren't Enough ~ Human Rights Seen through Art in Lebanon (Beirut : First National Bank/FNB, 2016)

Benyan Saud Turki
The King-Crane Commission (Kuwait University, 1999)

Mandy Turner & Omar Shweiki, editors
Decolonizing Palestinian Political Economy : De-Development and Beyond (Palgrave, 2014) – The volume provides political economy analyses of the Palestinian people as a whole – those living in the occupied territory of the West Bank and Gaza Strip (including annexed East Jerusalem), those living within Israel and refugees in neighbouring Arab states. It rejects the dominant, conventional approach that has fragmented the Palestinians into

separate and distinct groups (some thereafter named as ‘Arab-Israeli’, ‘Bedouin’, etc.), and which has reduced those regarded as ‘the Palestinian people’ to only those who reside within the occupied territory.

Patrick Tyler
Fortress Israel : The Inside Story of the Military Elite Who Run the Country, and Why They Can’t Make Peace (Portobello Books, 2013)

Erez Tzfadia & **Haim Yacobi**
Rethinking Israeli Space : Periphery and Identity (Routledge, 2011) Highlights the continued internal colonialism.

United Against Torture (NGO)
Torture & Ill-Treatment in Israel & the Occupied Palestinian Territory – Annual Report (2008) – Compiled by Al Haq, DCI Palestine Section & the Italian Consortium of Solidarity. In English, Hebrew and Arabic.

Eli Valley
Diaspora Boy : Comics on Crisis in America and Israel (OR Books, 2017) Comic art challenge to Jewish complacency regarding Zionism, taken from *Jewcy, The Forward* and *+972 Magazine.*

Leon D. Velasco
The Palestine Investment Fund and US Foreign Aid (Nova Science Publishers, 2013)
Details of aid 2008-2012, with an emphasis on 2010-2011.
See also : **James M. Bailey & Paul F. Miller**

Annelys De Vet
Subjective Atlas of Palestine (The Netherlands : 010 Publishers, 2007)

Farouq Wadi
Homes of the Heart : A Ramallah Chronicle – Translated by Dina Bosio and Christopher

Tingley (Northampton, Massachusetts : Interlink Publishing, 2007)
Returning to his home town of Ramallah after long exile, the author is shocked to find the changes wrought, above all, by the Israeli occupation. An account—informative, lyrical and humorous by turn—of his own early life in the town.

Michel Warschawski
With **Gilbert Achcar** : ***The 33 Day War : Israel's War on Hezbollah in Lebanon and its Consequences*** (Paradigm Books, 2007)
On the Border (Pluto Press, 2005)
Toward an Open Tomb : The Crisis of Israeli Society (New York City : Monthly Review Press, 2004)
as editor, with authors **Kaoutar Buediri, Leena Dallasheh**, and **Andreas Muller**: ***Cleansing and Apartheid in Jerusalem : An Alternative Guide to Jerusalem*** (Jerusalem : Alternative Information Center, 2004)

Emily Bluma Watkins
On the Borer of Fire : Origins of the National Religious Settler Movement in Israel(author, 2010) Five years ago, tens of thousands of religious Jews descended upon the Western Wall in a mass prayer rally begging God to prevent the disengagement from Gaza. Their faces were passionate, their cries were intense, and their motives were mysterious. This incident and the events of the summer of the disengagement motivated author Emily Watkins to find out more about these people and their beliefs. The result is a book that combines in-depth interviews with academic research to find out not just what settlers believe, but why they hold these beliefs and how developed. After extensive field research, Watkins makes a compelling argument that the movement is a result of the trauma of the Holocaust, which destroyed European Jewry and with it religious Jewish identity. The trauma resulted in community-wide fear and anger, which lead to the void identity being filled by a new settler identity. This book brings a new perspective to the Israeli-Palestinian conflict.

Louisa B. Waugh
Meet Me in Gaza : Uncommon Stories of Life inside the Strip (Westbourne Press, 2013) How do people and goods get in and out of Gaza? Do Gazans ever have fun? Is the Strip beautiful? And do TV reports actually reflect ordinary life inside the world's largest open-air prison? Meet Me in Gaza reveals the pleasures and pains, hopes and frustrations of Gazans going about their daily lives, witnessed and recounted by award-winning writer

Louisa Waugh. Interspersed with fascinating historical, cultural and geographical detail, this is an evocative portrait of a Mediterranean country and its people.

Dov Waxman (Northeastern University)
Trouble in the Tribe : The American Jewish Conflict over Israel (Princeton University Press, 2016)
See also : **Ilan Peleg**

Alain Epp Weaver
Mapping Exile and Return : Palestinian Dispossession and a Political Theory for a Shared Future (Fortress Press, 2014) Note : Christian Palestinians and the author's bi-national vision for Palestine.

David Weisburd, Tal Jonathan-Zamir & **Badi Hasisi**, editors
Policing in Israel : Studying Crime Control, Community Policing and Counter-Terrorism (Boca Raton, Florida : CRC Press, 2015) Much on the Palestinian-Israeli minority.

Erica Weiss
Conscientious Objectors in Israel : Citizenship, Sacrifice, Trials of Fealty (University of Pennsylvania Press, 2014) Publisher's blurb : "
In *Conscientious Objectors in Israel*, Erica Weiss examines the lives of Israelis who have refused to perform military service for reasons of conscience. Based on long-term fieldwork, this ethnography chronicles the personal experiences of two generations of Jewish conscientious objectors as they grapple with the pressure of justifying their actions to the Israeli state and society—often suffering severe social and legal consequences, including imprisonment. By exploring the social life of conscientious dissent, Weiss exposes the tension within liberal citizenship between the protection of individual rights and obligations of self-sacrifice. While conscience is a strong cultural claim, military refusal directly challenges Israeli state sovereignty.

Eyal Weizman (Goldsmiths College, University of London)

with **Fazal Sheikh** (photography) : ***The Conflict Shoreline*** (Steidl, 2015) 96pp. A study Israel's displacement of bedouins from the arable part of the Negev Desert to make way for the state's chosen residents, with aerial photographic evidence. Highlights al-Araqib, a Bedouin community repeatedly bulldozed.

Hollow Land : Israel's Architecture of Occupation (Verso, 2012, 2017). Publisher's blurb : "From the tunnels of Gaza to the militarized airspace of the Occupied Territories, Eyal Weizman unravels Israel's mechanisms of control and its transformation of Palestinian towns, villages and roads into an artifice where all natural and built features serve military ends. Weizman traces the development of this strategy, from the influence of archaeology on urban planning, Ariel Sharon's reconceptualization of military defence during the 1973 war, through the planning and architecture of the settlements, to the contemporary Israeli discourse and practice of urban warfare and airborne targeted assassinations."

The Least of all Possible Evils : Humanitarian Violence from Arendt to Gaza (Verso, 2012) – How NGOs and governments accept routine killing.

Ben White

Apartheid & Cultural Boycott : Then and Now (MEMO/Middle East Monitor, 22pp, 2015)

The 2014 War in Gaza : 21 Questions and Answers (ebook only, self-published? – 2015)

Palestinians in Israel : Segregation, Discrimination and Democracy – with foreword by Haneen Zoabi (Pluto Press, 2012)

Israeli Apartheid : A Beginner's Guide (Pluto Press, 2009 / second edition 2012)

Geoffrey Victor Whitfield

Dynamics of a Journey to Conflict Prevention and Peace in Israel and Palestine through an Olympic Sport (Lexington, Kentucky : Emeth Press, ca. 2012)

Israeli and Palestinian Terrorism : The 'Unintentional' Agents (Lexington, Kentucky : Emeth Press, ca. 2009)

The Roots of Terrorism in Israel and Palestine : The Uses and Abuses of the Abrahamic Covenant (Lexington, Kentucky : Emeth Press, ca.2007)

Rich Wiles, editor

Generation Palestine : Voices from the Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions Movement (Pluto Press, 2013)

Emma Williams

It's Easier to Reach Heaven than the End of the Street : A Jerusalem Memoir

– Foreword by Brian Urquhart. (Northampton, Massachusetts : Olive Branch Press, 2009. "Williams's deeply moving memoir relates the three years her family spent in a Palestinian neighborhood in Jerusalem. Tragically, shortly after the family's arrival in 2000, the second intifada (uprising) erupted, and life in Israel and the occupied territories was shaken by suicide bombings, vicious reprisals, and constant fear. The personal experiences of the author's family are contrasted with the daily violence committed by both Palestinians and Israelis, both sides driven by a sense of victimhood and vulnerability. Williams laments that Israeli dominance and the devastation of the Palestinian economy and community can never provide security; she blames the U.S. media and government for not presenting an honest picture of or a responsible policy for the cruelty and futility of Israeli actions. She frames her memoir with a tourist's perspective on her family's explorations of the countryside, visits to historic sites, and friendships with interesting and compassionate Israelis, Palestinians, and expatriates. VERDICT A beautifully written report of the human costs of the ongoing struggle between two peoples unable to live in peace in the land they both love, focusing on the experiences of fear and suffering, violence and compassion. Highly recommended." — **Library Journal**

In August 2000 Emma Williams arrived with her three small children in Jerusalem to join her husband and to work as a doctor. A month later, the second Palestinian intifada erupted. For the next three years, she was to witness an astonishing series of events in which hundreds of thousands of lives, including her own, were turned upside down. Williams lived on the very border of East and West Jerusalem, working with Palestinians in Ramallah during the day and spending evenings with Israelis in Tel Aviv. Weaving personal stories and conversations with friends and colleagues into the long and fraught political background, Williams' powerful memoir brings to life the realities of the Palestinian-Israeli conflict. She vividly recalls giving birth to her fourth child during the siege of Bethlehem and her horror when a suicide bomber blew his own head into the schoolyard where her children played each day. Understanding in her judgment, yet unsparing in her honesty, Williams exposes the humanity, as well as the hypocrisy at the heart of both sides' experiences. Anyone wanting to understand this intractable and complex dispute will find this unique account a refreshing and an illuminating read. **Emma Williams** studied history at Oxford and medicine at London University. She has worked as a doctor in Britain, Pakistan, Afghanistan, New York, South Africa and Jerusalem. She wrote for several newspapers and magazines about Palestinian-Israeli affairs and was a correspondent for the Spectator from 2000-2003. She now lives in New York.

Asa Winstanley [*Electronic Intifada*] and **Frank Barat** (co-ordinator, Russell Tribunal on Palestine)
Corporate Complicity in Israel's Occupation : Evidence from the London Session of the Russell Tribunal on Palestine (Pluto Press, 2011)
-see also Ibrahim Hewitt : *Israel and Gaza – Behind the Media Veil.*

The World Bank : Husein Abdul-Hamid, **Harry Patrinos**, **Joel Reyes**, **Jo Kelcey** & **Andrea Diaz Varela**
Learning in the Face of Adversity : The UNWRA Education Program for Palestinian Refugees (Washington, DC : International Bank for Reconstruction and Development / The World Bank, 60 pages, 2016) Also available online as PDF : https://elibrary.worldbank.org/doi/abs/10.1596/978-1-4648-0706-0. See also : R. Bocco : *UNWRA and the Palestinian Refugees : A History within History,* and M. Rosenfeld : *From Emergency Relief Assistance to Human Devewlopment and Back : UNWRA and the Palestinian Refugees, 1950-2009,* in : *Refugee Survey Quarterly,* Vol. 78, Nos. 2-3 (2010), pp 229-252; UNWRA : *What Protection Means for UNWRA in Concept and Practice* : http://www.unwra.org/userfiles/20100118155412.pdf.

Alexander Yakobson & ***Amnon Rubenstein***
Israel and the Family of Nations : The Jewish Nation-State and Human Rights – *translated by Ruth Morris & Ruchie Avital (Routledge, 2009) "…every state is unique, Israel is not 'exceptional' in the negative sense."*

Robin Yassin-Kassab & **Leila Al-Shami**
Burning Country : Syrians in Revolution and War (Pluto Press, 2016)

Oren Yiftachel
-with **Ahmad Amara** & **Ismael Abu-Sa'ad, editors** : ***Indigenous (In)justice : Human Rights Law and Bedouin Arabs in the Naqab / Negev*** (Harvard Law School, 2012)
Ethnocracy : Land and Identity Politics in Israel (University of Pennsylvania Press, 2006)
-see also titles in OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY list.

Nadia Amu-Zahra & Adah Kay
Unfree in Palestine : Registration, Documentation and Movement Restriction (Pluto, 2013)

Raed Zanoon & Julie-Anne Skyley
Escaping Gaza : Raed Zanoon the Peace Seeker (O-Books, 2016) Personal story of Gazan Christian's escape to Darwin.

Mark Zeitoun
Power and Water in the Middle East : The Hidden Politics of the Palestinian Water Conflict (IB Tauris, 2008)

Slavoj Žižek
In Defense of Lost Causes (Verso Books, 2008)

Husam Said Zomlot (Harvard University)
Building a State Under Occupation (IB Tauris, 2017) Focus is on the post-Oslo donors in the West Bank and the failure of project implementation.

Elia Zureik, **David Lyon**, & **Yassmeen Abu-Laben**, editors
Surveillance and Control in Palestine/Israel : Population, Territory and Power (Routledge, 2013) Much detail through 19 essays. "This stimulating edited collection is a valuable contribution to the growing corpus of scholarship that takes Israel's over forty-year occupation regime as its central object of analysis, research, and comparative theoretical reflection… this important volume provides a sound basis for further comparative studies in the technologies of power that are transforming the globe at this time." – Steve Niva, *Journal of Palestine Studies*, Vol. 41, No. 1 (Autumn 2011)

palestinebooks.net

Your guide to Palestinian history, fiction and culture in English-language books, compiled by Andy Simons.
suggestions welcome : palestinebooksnet@gmail.com



Older Palestine History



Older Palestine History

A sample of the important books
- see other lists -

Compiled by Andy Simons
suggestions welcome
palestinebooksnet@gmail.com

See also the list of current history, **The Palestinian Story Today**, and online resources :

Britain in Palestine : http://www.britain-in-palestine.com

The Balfour Project : http://www.balfourproject.org

Mahmoud Abbas
Through Secret Channels (Reading : Garnet Publishers, 1995)

WF [Wasif Fahmi] **Abboushi**
The Unmaking of Palestine (Cambridge : Middle East & North African Studies Press/MENAS, 1985)
The Angry Arabs (Philadelphia : Westminster Press, 1974)

Michel F. Abcarius
Palestine through the Fog of Propaganda (Hutchinson, 1946) A partial counter to the Zionist narrative, using numerous Government sources, the Arab Higher Committee, and JMN Jeffries' 1939 work, *Palestine : The Reality*. Topics assessed include commerce & industry, immigration, land policy & agriculture, the military and civil administrations.

Nahla Abdo aka **Nahla Abdo-Zubi** (Carleton University, Ottawa)
Captive Revolution : Palestinian Women's Anti-Colonial Struggle Within the Israeli Prison System (Pluto Press, 2014) Both a story of present detainees and the historical Socialist struggle throughout the region.
Women in Israel : Race, Gender and Citizenship (Zed Books, 2011)
-with **Nadirah Shalhoub-Kevorkian** : ***Acknowledging the Displaced : Palestinian Women's Ordeals in East Jerusalem*** (Jerusalem : Women's Study Centre, 2002)
Women and the Politics of Military Confrontation : Palestinian and Israeli Gendered Narratives of Dislocation (Berghahn Books, 2002)
Family, Women and Social Change in the Middle East : The Palestinian Case (Canadian Scholars' Press, 1987)

Nahla Abdo-Zubi, Heather Montgomery & Ronit Lentin : ***Women and the Politics of Military Confrontation : Palestinian and Israeli Gendered Narratives of Diclocation*** (New York City : Berghahn Books, 2002)
Nahla Abdo, Rita Giacaman, Eileen Kuttab & Valentine M. Moghadam : ***Gender and Development*** (Birzeit University Women's Studies Department, 1995)
See also : **Nadirah Shaloub-Kevorkian**

Faiha Abdulhadi
Living Memories: Testimonies of Palestinians' Displacement in 1948 (Al Rowat for Studies and Research, 2017) Slim volume of testimonies from six Palestinians who experienced the Nakba.

GT Abed, editor
The Palestinian Economy : Studies in Development under Prolonged Occupation (Routledge, 1988)

Oroub el-Abed
Unprotected : Palestinians in Egypt Since 1948 (Beirut, Ottawa & Washington DC : Institute for Palestine Studies / International Development Research Center, 2009)

Roger Adelson (University of Arizona)
London and the Invention of the Middle East : Money, Power, and War, 1902-1922 (Yale University Press, 1995)
Mark Sykes : Portrait of an Amateur (Jonathan Cape, 1975)

Daud Abdullah (Director, Middle East Monitor)
Edited with **Ibrahim Hewitt** : ***The Battle for Public Opinion in Europe : Changing Perceptions of the Palestine-Israel Conflict*** (Middle East Monitor, 2012) with foreword by **Karen Koning AbyZayd**.
with **Mohamad Nasrin Nasir** : ***The Universal Theology of Liberation : Views from Muslim History*** (Wembley, London : Islamic Human Rights Commission, 2011) with foreword by **Arzu Merali**

Concerns about British and EU Roles in Palestinian Authority Human Rights Abuses in the Occupied West Bank (Middle East Monitor, 2009)
A History of Palestinian Resistance (Friends of Al-Aqsa, ca. 2005)

Thomas Philip Abowd (Tufts University)
Colonial Jerusalem : The Spatial Construction of Identity and Difference in a City of Myth, 1948-2012 (Syracuse University Press, 2014) Publisher's blurb : "This book shows how colonialism, far from being simply a fixture of the past as is often suggested, remains a crucial component of Palestinian and Israeli realities today. Abowd deftly illuminates everyday life under Israel's long military occupation as it is defined by processes and conditions of "apartness" and separation as Palestinians are increasingly regulated and controlled. Abowd examines how both national communities are progressively divided by walls, checkpoints, and separate road networks in one of the most segregated cities in the world. Drawing upon recent theories on racial politics, colonialism, and urban spatial dynamics, Colonial Jerusalem analyzes the politics of myth, history, and memory across an urban landscape integral to the national cosmologies of both Palestinians and Israelis and meaningful to all communities."

Ziyad Abu 'Amr
Islamic Fundamentalism in the West Bank and Gaza : Muslim Brotherhood and Islamic Jihad (Indiana University Press, 1994)

Nasser Abufarhar
The Making of a Human Bomb : An Ethnography of Palestinian Resistance (Duke University Press, 2009)

Raouf Sa'd Abujaber & **Felicity Cobbing**
Beyond the River : Ottoman Transjordan in Original Photographs (Stacey International, 2005)

Said K. Aburish
Arafat : From Defender to Dictator (Bloomsbury, 1998)

Gilbert Achcar
The Arabs and the Holocaust : The Arab-Israeli War on Narratives (Metropolitan Books, 2009) **
With Michel Warschawski : ***The 33 Day War : Israel's War on Hezbollah in Lebanon and its Consequences*** ** (Paradigm Books, 2007)

Peter Ackerman & **Christopher Kruegler**, with forewords by **Gene Sharp** & **Hardy Merriman**
Stategic Nonviolent Conflict : The Dynamics of People Power in the Twentieth Century (Praeger, 1994)

Michael Adams
Chaos or Rebirth – The Arab Outlook (BBC Books, 1968) Based on a radio series the author did, travelling through Lebanon, Syria, Egypt, Jordan, Iraq, Kuwait and the Sudan, with the Palestinians of course not overlooked.

Michael Adams and Christopher Mayhew
Publish it not…The Middle East Cover-Up (Longman, 1975 / Signal Books, 2006) The authors take turns relating how Zionist opposition routinely confronted and sometimes defeated the pair : Adams, for his reporting in the *Guardian,* and Mayhew, for seeming stench of his concerns in the House of Commons. After almost 30 years as a Labour MP, Mayhew found himself harassed by Harold Wilson, who was unquestioningly loyal to the Israelis, and so he joined the Liberals. Adams was the Middle East correspondent when his reporting was critical of Israel in the 1960s, that resulted in a drop in sales.

Michael Adams & Guy Ottewell
A 20-Year Span and the Rise of Terrorist Gangs to Statehood Can Not Change the Israeli-Zionist Mentality, Bent of Destruction and Terror – Dier Yassin, 1948 : Zeita, Beit Nuba and Yalu, 1967 (PLO/Al-Fateh, ca. 1969-1970) – 22pp.

RJQ Adams
Balfour : The Last Grandee (John Murray, 2007)

Jane Adas, **John Mahoney** & **Robert Norberg**, editors
Burning Issues : Understanding and Misunderstanding the Middle East – A 40 Year Chronicle (Americans for Middle East Understanding, 2007) – 19 mostly American authors in articles published in *The Link*, the magazine of AMEU)

Sami Adwan, Dan Bar-On, & Eyal Naveh, editors
Side By Side : Parallel Histories of Israel-Palestine (New York City : The New Press, 2012) Historical overview with the left and right-sided pages each reflecting the narratives of each party.

Sami Adwan, Efrat Ben-Ze'ev, Menachem Klein, Ihab Saloul, Tamir Sorek & Mahmoud Yazbak
Zoom In : Palestinian Refugees of 1948 – Remembrances (Institute for Historical Justice and Reconciliation / Republic of Letters Publishing, 2011) – bilingual : Hebrew – English. Publisher's blurb : "Palestinian and Israeli university students are presented with a catalogue of period photographs from 1948 and then asked to provide their personal impressions. These individual reactions are then analyzed by the scholars, providing a multi-perspective commentary and analysis that underscores the urgent need for building greater understanding for the common history of this region. A particularly insightful case study is presented by Menachem Klein and Mahmoud Yazbak who jointly investigate how the 1948 expulsion and deportation of Palestinian refugees from the villages of Aylut and Malul are remembered today, both at the individual and collective levels." Note : This is a free download as well, via **historyandreconciliation.org** See also : **Efrat Ben-Ze'ev** : ***Remembering Palestine in 1948 – Beyond Historical Narratives*** (Cambridge University Press, 2011)

Giorgio Agamben
State of Exception (University of Chicago Press, 2005) Translated by **Kevin Attell**. Philosopher's focus on the United States but relevant for 'emergency powers' in Israel. See also **Marcelo Svirsky** & **Simone Bignall**, editors : ***Agamben and Colonialism*** (Edinburgh University Press, 2012)

Hussein Agha

with Ahmad S. Khalidi : ***A Framework for a Palestinian National Security Doctrine*** (Royal Institute of International Affairs / Chatham House, 2006)
with **Ahmad S. Khalidi** : ***The Arab-Israeli Conflict : An Outline of Alternatives – War and de facto Peace*** (New York City : Committee on New Alternatives in the Middle East, 1972)
with **Shai Feldman** : ***Track-II Diplomacy : Lessons from the Middle East*** (MIT Press, 2003)

Albert Aghazarian
Out of Jerusalem? Christian Voices from the Holy Land (Palestinian General Delegation to the United Kingdom, 1997)

Eqbal Ahmad
Selected Writings of Eqbal Ahmad (Columbia University Press, 2006) -Includes some writings on Palestine.

Arin Ahmed [interviewee], **Benjamin Ben-Eliezer** [interviewer], and Ron Rege, Jr. [illustrator]
She Sometimes Switched to Fluent English and Occasionally Used a Few Words of Hebrew. An interview conducted in Israel, June 9, 2002. Arin Ahmed was a Palestinian prisoner who had decided at the last minute not to go through with a suicide bombing, and was arrested by Israeli forces soon thereafter. (San Francisco : McSweeney's, 24pp, 2004) Transcript adapted into small comic book format.

Eleanor Aitken [founder of UNIPAL, charity for educational exchange with Palestinians, est. 1972]
Ariadne's Thread : Through the Labyrinth to Palestine and Israel (Cambridge : Cornelian, 1999) Work on women human right workers and teachers.

Susan M. Akram, Michael Dumper, Michael Lynk & iain Scobbie, editors
International Law and the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict : A Rights-Based Approach to Middle East Peace (Routledge, 2011) Contents: Myths and realities of the Palestinian refugee problem : reframing the right of return / Susan M. Akram — United Nations Relief and Works Agency for Palestinian Refugees in the Near East (UNRWA) : protection and

assistance to Palestine refugees / Scott Custer, Jr. — Restitution and compensation for Palestinian refugees and displaced persons : principles, practical considerations, and compliance / Terry Rempel and Paul Prettitore — Constructive ambiguities? Jerusalem, international law, and the peace process / Michael Dumper — Legal strategies at the United Nations : a comparative look at Namibia, Western Sahara, and Palestine / Stephanie Koury — "No security without law" : prospects for implementing a rights-based approach in Palestinian-Israeli security negotiations / Omar Dajani — Self-determination in the Palestine context / John Quigley — Natural resources and belligerent occupation : perspectives from international humanitarian and human rights / Iain Scobbie — Building the rule of law in Palestine : rule of law without freedom / Feras Milhem and Jamil Salem — One state not two? A cruel examination of the two-states-are-impossible argument for a single-state Palestine/the land of Israel / Ian Lustick — Maximazing rights : the one-state solution to the Palestinian-Israeli conflict / George Bisharat.

Geoffrey Alderman
Controversy and Crisis : Studies in the History of the Jews in Modern Britain (Boston : Academic Studies Press, 2008)
London Jewry and London Politics, 1889-1986 (Routledge, 1989)
The Jewish Community in British Politics (Clarendon Press, 1983)

Anne Alexander
The New Intifada : Insrael, Imperialism and Palestinian Resistance (Socialist Workers Party, 2001)

Jean Allain
Intyernationa Law int he Middle East : Closer to Power than Justice (Ashgate, 2004)
as editor : ***Unlocking the Middle East : The Writings of Richard Falk*** (Moreton-in-Marsh : Arris Publishing, 2003)

Jamie Allinson (University of Edinburgh / Westminster University)
The Struggle for the State in Jordan : The Social Origins of Alliances in the Middle East (IB Tauris, 2015/2016)

Oz Almog
The Sabra : The Creation of the New Jew – translated by Haim Watzman (University of California Press, 2000) A sociological, Zionist look at the Israeli elite : how it adopted Palestinian dress and vocabulary for irony, and how the Sabras transformed and rejected both historical Judaism and European Jewish attitudes to fit a new, largely anti-intellectual nationalism. In 1948, soldiers under the Sabra elite leadership, "were strictly forbidden, on penalty of court-martial and severe punishment, to confiscate property of any type." Sources mostly Israeli.

Alternative Tourism Group
Palestine and Palestinians : Guidebook (Ramallah : ATG, 2008)

American Arab Anti-Discrimination Committee (San Francisco chapter)
The Palestinian Al Aqsa Intifada 2000 Reader (AAAC, 94pp, 2000)

L.S. Amery (co-author of the Balfour Declaration)
My Political Life – autobiography Vol. 2 (Hutchinson, 1953)

Amnesty International (International Secretariat) – many publications, including :
Unlawful and Deadly : Rocket and Mortar Attacks by Palestinian Armed Groups During the 2014 Gaza/Israel Conflict (AI, 2015)
'Strangling Necks' : Abductions, Torture and Summary Killings of Palestinians by Hamas Forces during the 2014 Gaza/Israel Conflict (AI, 2015)
'Nothing is Immune' : Israel's Destruction of Landmark Buildings in Gaza (AI, 2014)
Exiled and Suffering : Palestinian Refugees in Lebanon (AI, 2007)
Enduring Occupation : Palestinians under Siege in the West Bank (AI, 2007)
Iraq : Human Rights Abuses against Palestinian Refugees (AI, 2007)
Occupied Palestinian Territories : Torn apart by Factional Strife (AI, 2007)
Israel/Lebanon : Under Fire : Hizbullah's Attacks on Northern Israel (AI, 2006)
Israel/Lebanon : Deliberate Destruction of 'Collateral Damage?' Israeli Attacks on Civilian Infrastructure (AI, 2006)
Israel/Lebanon : Israel and Hizbullah Must Spare Civillians : Obligations under International Humanitarian law of the Parties to the Conflict in Israel and Lebanon (AI, 2006)

Israel and the Occupied Territories : The Road to Nowhere (AI, 2006)
Israel / Lebanon : Out of All Proportion : Civilians Bear the Brunt of the War (AI, 2006)
Israel and the Occupied Territories : Occupation, Conflict and Patriarchy : Women Carry the Burden (AI, 2005)
Israel and the Occupied Territories : The Place of the Fence/Wall in International Law (AI, 2004)
Israel and the Occupied Territories : Families Split by Discriminatory Policies *i (AI, 2004)*
Israel and the Occupied Territories : Under the Rubble : House Demolition and Destruction of Land and Property [Executive Summary] (AI, 2004)
Israel and the Occupied Territories : Surviving under Seige : The Impact of Movement Restrictions on the Right to Work (AI, 2003)
Israel and the Occupied Territories : Israel Must End its Policy of Assassinations (AI, 2003)
Israel and the Occupied Territories : The Issue of Settlements Must be Addressed According to International Law (AI, 2003)
Israel and the Occupied Territories : Shielded from Scrutiny – IDF Violations in Jenin and Nablus (AI, 2002)
Israel and the Occupied Territories and the Palestinian Authority : Without Distinction; Attacks on Civilians by Palestinian Armed Groups (AI, 2002)
Israel and the Occupied Territories and the Palestinian Authority : Killing the Future : Children in the Line of Fire (AI, 2002)
Israel and the Occupied Territories and the Palestinian Authority : Without Distinction : Attacks on Civilians by Palestinian Armed Groups (AI, 2002)
Israel and the Occupied Territories : Mass Detention in Cruel, Inhuman and Degrading Conditions (AI, 2002)
Israel and the Occupied Territories :The Heavy Price of Israeli Incursions (AI, 2002)
Israel and the Occupied Territories and the Palestinian Authority : Killing the Future : Children in the Line of Fire (AI, 2002)
Israel and the Occupied Territories and the Palestinian Authority : The Right to Return : The Case of the Palestinians (AI, 2001)
Israel and the Occupied Territories : State Assassinations and other Unlawful Killings (AI, 2001)
Israel and the Occupied Territories/Palestinian Authority : the Right to Return: the Case of the Palestinians (AI, 2001)
Palestinian Authority : Silencing Dissent (AI, 2000)
Medical Letter Writing Action : Killings and Disrupted Health Care in the Context of the Palestinian Uprising (AI, 2000)

Israel / Lebanon : Attacks on Lebanese Civilians in South Lebanon by Israeli Forces (AI, 2000)

Israel and the Occupied Territories : Mass Arrests and Police Brutality (AI, 2000)

Israel and the Occupied Territories : Excessive Use of Lethal Force (AI, 2000)

Israel and the Occupied Territories : Demolition and Dispossession : The Destruction of Palestinian Homes (AI, 1999)

Israel – The Price of Principles : Imprisonment of Conscientious Objectors (AI, 1999)

Palestinian Authority : Defying the Rule of Law; Political Detainees Held without Charge or Trial (AI, 1999)

Syria : Caught in a Regional Conflict; Lebanese, Palestinian and Jordanian Political Detainees in Syria (AI, 1999)

Israel and the Occupied Territories : Demolition and Dispossession; the Destruction of Palestinian Homes (AI, 1999)

Israel/Occupied Territories and the Palestinian Authority : Five Years after the Oslo Agreement; Human Rights Sacrificed for 'Security' (AI, 1998)

Israel/South Lebanon : Israel's Forgotten Hostages – Lebanese Detainees in Israel and Khiam Detention Centre (AI, 1997)

Israel and the Occupied Territories : Administrative Detention : Despair, Uncertainty and Lack of Due Process (AI, 1997)

'Under Constant Medical Supervision' : Torture, Ill-Treatment and health Professionals in Israel and the Occupied Territories (AI, 1996)

Palestinian Authority : Death in Custody of Mahmud Jumayel (AI, 1996)

Palestinian Authority : Prolonged Political Detention, Torture and Trials (AI, 1996)

Israel and the Occupied Territories : Death by Shaking : The Case of 'Abd al-Samad Harizat (AI, 1995)

Israel and the Occupied Territories : Oral Statement to the United Nations Commission on Human Rights in Israeli Occupied Territories (AI, 1995)

Israel and the Occupied Territories, including the Areas Under the Jurisdiction of the PalestinianAuthority : Trial at Midnight; Secret, Summary, Unfair Trials in Gaza (AI, 1995)

Israel and the Occupied Territories, including the Areas Under the Jurisdiction of the PalestinianAuthority : Human Rights : a Year of Shattered Hopes (AI, 1995)

Town Arrest Orders in Israel and the Occupied Territories (AI, 1984)

Report and Recommendations of an Amnesty International Mission to the Government of the State of Israel , 3-7 June 1979, including the Government's Response and Amnesty International Comments (AI, 1980)

Report of an Amnesty International Mission to Israel and the Syrian Arab Republic to Investigate Allegations of Ill-Treatment and Torture, 10-24 October 1974 (1975)

Arab Prisoners under Israeli Occupation : Reports on the Treatment of Certain Prisoners under Interrogation in Israel (AI with Baghdad : Iraqi Ministry of Information, ca. 1970s)
NOTE : Amnesty International's *Annual Reports* and many exclusively online reports.

John W. Amos II
Palestinian Resistance : Organization of a Nationalist Movement (Pergamon Press, 1980)
Arab-Israeli Military/Political Relations : Arab Perceptions (Pergamon Press, 1979)

Sami 'Amr
A Young Palestinian's Diary, 1941-1945 : The Life of Sami 'Amr (University of Texas Press, 2009) Translated, annotated and with an introduction by **Kimberly Katz**; with foreword by **Salim Tamari**. Publisher's blurb : "Writing in his late teens and early twenties, Sami'Amr gave his diary an apt subtitle: "The Battle of Life", encapsulating both the political climate of Palestine in the waning years of the British Mandate as well as the contrasting joys and troubles of family life. Now translated from the Arabic, Sami's diary represents a rare artefact of turbulent change in the Middle East. Written over four years, these ruminations of a young man from Hebron brim with revelations about daily life against a backdrop of tremendous transition. Describing the public and the private, the modern and the traditional, Sami muses on relationships, his station in life, and other universal experiences while sharing numerous details about a pivotal moment in Palestine's modern history. Making these never-before-published reflections available in translation, Kimberly Katz also provides illuminating context for Sami's words, laying out biographical details of Sami, who kept his diary private for close to sixty years. One of a limited number of Palestinian diaries available to English-language readers, the diary of Sami'Amr bridges significant chasms in our understanding of Middle Eastern, and particularly Palestinian, history."

Samir N. Anabtawi (Dartmouth College, Vanderbilt University, Princeton University, Harvard University, American University Beirut, Kuwait University, King Saud University)
Palestinian Higher Education in the West Bank and Gaza : A Critical Assessment (Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1986)

Colin Andersen
Balfour in the Dock (Skyscraper Publications, 2017) Biography of J.M.N. Jeffries, with excerpts from his writings. See also : **JMN Jeffries**

Charles Anderson (Western Washington University)
Will the Real Palestinian Peasantry Please Sit Down? Towards a New History of British Rule in Palestine, 1917-1936 (LSE Middle East Centre, PDF only, 2015)

Fannie Fern Andrews (Harvard University / Radcliffe College)
The Holy Land under Mandate (two volumes, Houghton Mifflin, 1931) Based on the author's PhD thesis at Harvard University and ten years of research, investigating the legal basis and consequences of the Mandatory system.

Swee Chai Ang (renowned orthopaedic surgeon active in Palestinian refugee camps in Lebanon and Gaza)
From Beirut to Jerusalem : A Woman Doctor with the Palestinians (Collins / Grafton, 1989) Note : see also Dr Pauline Cutting, Dr Chris Giannou and Dr Runa MacKay.

Anglo-American Committee
A Survey of Palestine Prepared in December 1945 and January 1946 for the Information of the Anglo-American Committee of Inquiry (2 volumes) and ***Supplement, June 1946*** (single volume) (Jerusalem, 1946 / Washington DC : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1991).

George Antonius
The Arab Awakening : The Story of the Arab National Movement (Hamish Hamilton, 1938)
See Antonius-related : Susan Silsby Boyle; Thomas Hodgkin

Seth Anziska
Preventing Palestine : A Political History from Camp David to Oslo (Princeton University Press, 2018) Publisher's blurb : "On the fortieth anniversary of the Camp David Accords, a groundbreaking new history that shows how Egyptian-Israeli peace ensured lasting Palestinian statelessness For seventy years Israel has existed as a state, and for forty years it

has honored a peace treaty with Egypt that is widely viewed as a triumph of U.S. diplomacy in the Middle East. Yet the Palestinians–the would-be beneficiaries of a vision for a comprehensive regional settlement that led to the Camp David Accords in 1978–remain stateless to this day. How and why Palestinian statelessness persists are the central questions of Seth Anziska's groundbreaking book, which explores the complex legacy of the agreement brokered by President Jimmy Carter. Based on newly declassified international sources, Preventing Palestine charts the emergence of the Middle East peace process, including the establishment of a separate track to deal with the issue of Palestine. At the very start of this process, Anziska argues, Egyptian-Israeli peace came at the expense of the sovereignty of the Palestinians, whose aspirations for a homeland alongside Israel faced crippling challenges. With the introduction of the idea of restrictive autonomy, Israeli settlement expansion, and Israel's 1982 invasion of Lebanon, the chances for Palestinian statehood narrowed even further. The first Intifada in 1987 and the end of the Cold War brought new opportunities for a Palestinian state, but many players, refusing to see Palestinians as a nation or a people, continued to steer international diplomacy away from their cause. Combining astute political analysis, extensive original research, and interviews with diplomats, military veterans, and communal leaders, Preventing Palestine offers a bold new interpretation of a highly charged struggle for self-determination."

ARIJ – The Applied Research Institute-Jerusalem (organisation monitoring Israel's violations of United Nations laws and resolutions.
Geopolitical Status of Bethlehem Governate (2007), with other volumes on Jerusalem, Ramallah, Qalqilya, etc, ca. 2006-2007
The Status of the Environment in the West Bank (317 pages plus maps, 1997)

Arab Higher Committee for Palestine
Palestine : The Arab Case – Being a Statement Made Before the First Committee of the General Assembly of the United Nation's [sic] ***Organization on 9th May 1947*** (Cairo : Costa Tsoumas & Co./ AHCfP, 1947)
A Collection of Official Documents Relating to the Palestine Question Submitted to the General Assembly of the UN (New York City : AHCfP, 1947)

Arab League / League of Arab States
Operation Iron Fist : Israeli Policy in Lebanon (31 pages, 1985)
with the **PLO** : ***In Remembrance : Sabra & Chatila*** (8pp, 1983)

Zionism : A Racist Expansionist Movement (36pp, 1968)

Yasser Arafat
Palestine Lives (Washington DC : 38pp, ca. 1974) Translation of Arafat's speech before the 29th session of the UN General Assembly, 13 November 1974)

Margaret Arakie
The Broken Sword of Juctice : American, Israel and the Palestine Tragedy (Quartet Books, 1973)

The Arab League
The Oakestubuab Arabs (Arab League, 1970) Single sheet folded into six pages, with cut-out design in the shape of Israel, which shows the impact of Israeli occupation of Palestinian land if transposed to Britain.

Bülent Aras
Palestinian Israeli Peace Process and Turkey (Nova Science Publishers, 1998)

Archival
Land Legislation in Modern Palestine (Cambridge Archive Editions, 2009)
9-volume set including standard reference works, official reports and memoranda, council orders, ordinances and maps, 1917-1948.

Hannah Arendt
Eichmann in Jerusalem : A Report on the Banality of Evil (Faber & Faber, 1963; numerous editions)

Asher Arian & **Michal Shamir**
The Elections in Israel, 2009 (Somerset, New Jersey : Transaction Publishers, 2011)

The Elections in Israel, 2006 (New Brunswick, New Jersey : Transaction Publishers / Israel Democracy Institute, 2008)
The Elections in Israel, 2003 (Transaction Publishers, 2005)
The Elections in Israel, 1999 (State University of New York Press, 2002)
The Elections in Israel, 1996 (State University of New York Press / Israel Democracy Institute, 1999)
The Elections in Israel, 1992 (State University of New York Press, 1995)
The Elections in Israel, 1988 (Westview Press, 1990)
The Elections in Israel, 1984 (Israel : Ramot Publishing, 1986)

Karen Armstrong
Jerusalem : One City, Three Faiths aka : ***A History of Jerusalem*** (HarperCollins, 1996)

Schlomo Aronson (Israeli landscape architect)
Israel's Nuclear Programme : The Six-Day War and its Ramifications (Kings College, 1999)
Israel and the non-Proliferation Treaty (Jerusalem : Leonard Davis Institute, Hebrew University, 1996)

Amer Arouri
Palestinian Bedouins : Past, Present and Future (Jerusalem : Palestinian Society for the Protection of Human Rights and the Environment LAW, 2000)

Vittorio Arrigone (Italian, writer, and activist – murdered in Gaza 2011)
Gaza : Stay Human (Kube Publishing, 2010) with translation by **Daniela Filippin**, and introduction by **Ilan Pappe**.

Naseer Aruri
Dishonest Broker : The US Role in Israel and Palestine (Boston : South End Press, 2005)
Note : Based on *The Obstruction of Peace,* below.
Palestinian Refugees : The Right of Return (Pluto Press, 2001 / Boston : South End Press, 2003) Contents : Michael Prior – The Right to Expel: The Bible and Ethnic Cleansing / Nur Masalha – The Historical Roots of the Palestinian Refugee Question / Ilan Pappé – Israeli

Perceptions of the Refugee Question / Noam Chomsky – The United States and the Refugee Question / Alain Gresh – The European Union and the Refugee Question / Jaber Suleiman – The Palestine Liberation Organization: From the Right ofReturn to Bantustan / Joseph Massad – Return or Permanent Exile? / Wadie Said – The Obligations of Host Countries to Refugees under International Law: The Case of Lebanon / Nahla Ghandour – Meeting the Needs of Palestinian Refugees in Lebanon / Susan Akram – Reinterpreting Palestinian Refugee Rights underInternational Law / Salman Abu-Sitta – The Right of Return: Sacred, Legal and Possible / Jan Abu Shakrah – Deconstructing the Link: Palestinian Refugees and Jewish Immigrants from Arab Countries / Atif Kubursi – Valuing Palestinian Losses in Today's Dollars / Ingrid Jaradat Gassner – A Programme for an Independent Rights Campaign / Naseer Aruri – Towards Convening a Congress of Return and Self-Determination / Norman G. Finkelstein – Lessons of Holocaust Compensation

The Obstruction of Peace : The United States, Israel and the Palestinians (Monroe, Maine : Common Courage Press, 1995)

Occupation : Israel over Palestine (as editor; Belmont, Massachusetts : Association of Arab American University Graduates, 1983/1989; Zed Press, 1984)

The Palestinian Resistance to Israeli Occupation (as editor) (Wilmette, Illinois : Association of Arab American University Graduates / Medina University Press International, 1970)

With **As'ad Ghanem**

The Palestinian Minority in Israel : 1948-2000 – A Political Study (State University of New York Press, 2001)

The Palestinian Regime : A Partial Democracy (Sussex Academic Press, 2001) Contents : Political Development and the Transition to Democracy; The Palestinian National Movement: A Historical Overview; The Palestinians Awaken to a Crushing Defeat; From Dispersion to Taking the Initiative; The PLO: From Maximalism to Compromise; The Oslo Accords and the Establishment of the Palestinian National Authority; Democracy and Centralism in the Palestinian National Movement, 1967–1993; Arafat's Control of PLO Institutions, 1968–1993; Pluralism, Civil Society, and the Construction of Institutions among the Palestinians in the West Bank and Gaza Strip, 1967–1993; The Formal Structure of Powers in the Palestinian National Authority; The Legislative Council; The Executive Authority; The Judicial Authority; The First Palestinian General Elections; The Legitimacy of the Elections; The Election System; The Election Campaign; The Election Results; The Centralisation of Power and Political Conduct in the PNA; Centralisation of Power Surveillance (Intimidation); Buying Quiet (Bribery); Conclusion: Contradictions within Palestinian Democracy; Palestinian Partial Democracy' Before the Establishment of the PNA; Partial Democracy' in the PNA. Note : see AAUB publication by Livia Rokach.

AJ Asali, editor
Jerusalem in History : 3,000 BC to the Present Day (New York City : Olive Branch Press, 199o / Kegan Paul, 1997, 2002

Khaled Abu-Asbah & Libat Avishai
Recommendations for the Improvement of the Arab Education System in Israel (Jerusalem : Van Leer Jerusalem Institute, 2008)

C.R. Ashbee
A Palestine Notebook (Doubleday, Page & Col, 1923)
As editor : ***Jerusalem 1920-1922 : Being the Records of the Pro-Jerusalem Council during the First Two Years of the Civil Administration*** (John Murray / Pro-Jerusalem Society, 1924)
As editor : ***Jerusalem 1918-1920 : Being the Records of the Pro-Jerusalem Council during the Period of the British Military Administration*** (John Murray / Jerusalem : Pro-Jerusalem Society, 1921)

Hanan Ashrawi (noted Palestinian legislator and author)
This Side of Peace : A Personal Account (Fourth Estate /Simon & Schuster, 1995)
with other authors : ***Our Jerusalem*** (Jerusalem : Middle East Publications, 1995)
Barbara Victor [biographer] **: *A Voice of Reason – Hanan Ashrawi and Peace in the Middle East*** (Harcourt Brace, 1994) also published as ***Hanan Ashwari : A Passion for Peace*** (Fourth Estate, 1995) Anglican Christian who was the first woman elected to the Palestinian National Council.

Fouzi el-Asmar (Haifa-born; editor of Mapam-owned Arabic weekly *Al Fajer*; eventually exiled to USA)
Through the Hebrew Looking-Glass : Arab Stereotypes in Children's Literature (Zed Press, 1986)
as co-editor, with **Uri Davis** & **Naim Khadir** : ***Debate on Palestine*** (Ithaca |Press, 1981)
as co-editor, with **Uri Davis** & **Naim Khadir** : ***Towards a Socialist Republic in Palestine*** (Ithaca Press, 1978)

Dreams on a Mattress of Thorns and Poems from an Israeli Prison (Gazelle Publications, 39 pages, 1976) edited by **Karen Bryant**
To be an Arab in Israel (with introduction by **Uri Davis** and foreword by **IF Stone**; Francis Pinter Publishers / Israel Shahak, 1975)
Israeli Land and Settlement Policies (translated from the Hebrew by **Uri Davis**, with a foreword by **Rabbi Elmer Berger**; London : Middle East Research and Action Group, 1974)

Antigona Askkar
-edited by **Yehezkel Lein**; translated by **Zvi Shulman** : ***Means of Expulsion : Violence, Harassment and Lawlessness against Palestinians in the Southern Hebron Hills*** (Jerusalem : B'Tselem, 2005)

Associated Press
Lightning out of Israel : The Six-Day War in the Middle East (Associated Press, 1967) – Contributions on military campaigns by Hugh A. Mulligan & Saul Pett, with maps.

Türkkaya Ataöv
The Use of Palestinian Waters and International Law (InternationalOrganisation for the Elimination of All Forms of RacialDiscrimination, 11pp pamphlet, 1982)

Naim Ateek (aka Naim Stifan Ateek, founder of the Sabeel Liberation Theology Center, Jerusalem)
A Palestinian Christian Cry for Reconcilliation (Maryknoll, New York : Orbis Books, 2008)
Holy Land Hollow Jubilee : God, Justice and the Palestinians (Melisende, 1998) [symposium, 1997]
Justice, and Only Justice : A Palestinian Theology of Liberation (Maryknoll, New York : Orbis Books, 1989)

Naim Ateek, Cedar Duaybis and **Maurine Tobin**, editors
Challenging Christian Zionism : Theology, Politics, and the Israel-Palestine Conflict(Melisende, 2005) [symposium, 2004]

Naim Ateek, Mark H. Ellis and **Rosemary Radford Ruether**, editors
Faith and the Intifada : Palestinian Christian Voices [symposium] (Maryknoll, New York : Orbis Books, 1992)

Naim Attallah (Palestinian-born CEO, publisher of Quartet Books from 1976, former owner of The Women's Press, author, financial backer of the *Literary Review* and *The Oldie*, film producer)
The Old Ladies of Nazareth (Quartet Books, 2007) Non-celebrity profiles.
Fulfilment and Betrayal, 1975-1995 (Quartet Books, 2007) Part 3 of memoir.
In Touch with His Roots (Quartet Books, 2006) Part 2 of early memoir.
The Boy in England (Quartet Books, 2005) Part 1 of early memoir.
Dialogues (Quartet Books, 2000) Interviews with authors and media personalities.
Insights (Quartet Books, 1999) Interviews with authors and media personalities.
In Conversation with Naim Attallah (Quartet Books, 1998) Interviews with authors and media personalities.
A Woman a Week (Quartet Books, 1996) Profiles of successful women.
Asking Questions : An Anthology of Interviews with Naim Attallah (Quartet Books, 1996) with **Charlotte Smith**
Tara and Claire (Quartet Books, 1996) – novel
A Timeless Passion (Quartet Books, 1995)
Speaking for The Oldie [magazine] (Quartet Books, 1994) Interviews with authors and media personalities.
Of a Certain Age (Quartet Books, 1993) Interviews with authors and media personalities.
Singular Encounters (Quartet Books, 1990, 1992) Interviews with authors and media personalities.
Women (Quartet Books, 1988) Analysis of women in myth, literature, Muslim society, Victorian England, etc.

Ida Audeh (contibutor to *The Electronic Intifada* and *Countercurrents*)
as editor : ***Birzeit University : The Story of a National Institution*** (Birzeit University, 2010)
as editor, with **Katherine Lariviere** : ***United Nations Resolutions on Palestine and the Arab-Israeli Conflict : Vol. 5, 1992-1998*** (Institute for Palestine Studies, ca. 1999)

Ebba Augustin, editor : ***Palestinian Women : Identity and Experience*** (Zed Books, 1993. Contributors include : Najah Manasra, Yusra Berberi, Terry Atwan, Vera Tamari,

Suha Hindiyeh Mani & Afaf Ghazawneh, Amni Rimawi, Faten Mukarker, Iman Jardallah, Suha Adi, Miriam Rishmawi, Inam Zaqut, Rana Salibi, Nadira Shalhoub Kevorkian, Hanan Mikhail Ashrawi, and Hiba A. Shweiki.

Sylvia Auld & **Robert Hillenbrand** (both of the Department of Fine Art, University of Edinburgh), editors
Ayyubid Jerusalem : The Holy City in Context, 1187-1250 (Al Tajir-World of Islam Trust, 512 pages, 2009) Contents ~ **Carole Hillenbrand** : *Ayyubid Jerusalem : a historical introduction* / **Robert Hillenbrand** : *The Art of the Ayyubids : an Overview* / Sylvia Auld : *Cross-currents and Coincidences : A Perspective on Ayyubid Metalwork* / **Sylvia Auld** : *The Minbar of Nur Al-Din in Context* / **Sylvia Auld** : *The Wooden Balustrade in the Sakhra* / **Sheila S. Blair** : *The Power of the Word : Ayyubid Inscriptions in Jerusalem* / **Jonathan M. Bloom** : *Woodwork in Syria, Palestine and Egypt during the 12th and 13th Century* / **Michael Hamilton Burgoyne** : *Smaller Domes in the Haram Al-Sharif Reconsidered in Light of a Recent Survey* /**Anna Contadini** : *Ayyubid Illustrated Manuscripts and Their North Jaziran and Abbasid Neighbours* / **Anne-Marie Eddé** : *Religious Circles in Jerusalem in the Ayyubid Period* / **Finbarr Barry Flood** : *An Ambiguous Aesthetic ~ Crusader Spolia in Ayyubid Jerusalem* / **Mahmoud Hawari** : *Ayyubid Monuments in Jerusalem* / **Stefan Heidemann** : *Economic Growth and Currency in Ayyubid Palestine* / **Robert Hillenbrand** : *The Ayyubid Aqsa : Decorative Aspects* / **Lucy-Anne Hunt** : *Eastern Christian Art and Culture in the Ayyubid and Early Mamluk Periods ~ Cultural Convergence between Jerusalem, Greater Syria and Egypt*/ **David James** : *Qur'ans and Calligraphers of the Ayyubids and Zangids* / **Sabri Jarrah** : *From Monastic Cloisters to Sahn ~ The Transformation of the Open Space of the Masjid Al-Aqsa under Saladin*/ **Lorenz Korn** : Ayyubid Mosaics in Jerusalem / **Lorenz Korn** : *Ayyubid Jerusalem in Perspective ~ The Context of Ayyubid Architecture in Bilad Al-Sham* / **Marcus Milwright** : *The Pottery of Ayyubid Jerusalem* / **Martina Müller-Wiener** : *Science as the Handmaiden of Power : Science, Art and Technology in Ayyubid Syria* / **Bernard O'Ka**ne : *Ayyubid Architecture in Cairo* / Johannes Pahlitzsch : *The People of the Book* / **D.S. Richards** : *Biographies of Ayyubid Sultans* / **D.S. Richards**: *Ibn Wasil, Historian of the Ayyubids* / **Yasser Tabbaa** : *An Image of What Once Was : The Ayyubid Fortifications of Jerusalem*

Ottoman Jerusalem : The Living City, 1517-1917 with architectural survey by **Yusuf Natsheh** (The British School of Archaeology in Jerusalem in co-operation with the Administration of Auqaf and Islamic Affairs, Jerusalem two volumes, 2000). Contents, Vol.

1 : **Robert Hillenbrand** : *Structure, Style and Context in the Monuments of Ottoman Jerusalem* / **Abdul-Karim Rafeq** : *The Political History of Ottoman Jerusalem* / **Khairiah Kasmieh** : *The Leading Intellectuals of Late Ottoman Jerusalem and Their Biographies* / ***Abdul-Karim*** **Rafeq** : *The 'Ulama' of Ottoman Jerusalem (16th-18th Centuries)* / **Klaus Kreiser** : *The Place of Jerusalem in Ottoman Perception* / **Martin Strohmeier** : *Al-Kulliyya Al-Salahiyya, a Late Ottoman University in Jerusalem* / **Abdul-Karim Rafeq** : *Ottoman Jerusalem in the Writings of Arab Travellers* / **Ernst Axel Knauf** : *Ottoman Jerusalem in Western Eyes* / **Angelika Neuwirth** : *Jerusalem in Islam : The Three Honorary Names of the City* / **Michele Bernardini** : *Popular and Symbolic Iconographies Related to the Haram Al-Sharif During the Ottoman Period* / **Khadr Salameh** : *Aspects of the Sijills of the Shari'a Court in Jerusalem* / **Mohammad 'Ali 'Alami** : *The Waqfs of the Traditional Families of Jerusalem During the Ottoman Period* / **Mahmud Atallah** : *Architects in Jerusalem in the 10th-11th / 16th-17th Centuries : The Documentary Evidence* / **Lawrence I. Conrad** : *The Khalidi Library* / **Paolo Cuneo :** *The Urban Structure and Physical Organisation of Ottoman Jerusalem in the Context of Ottoman Urbanism* / **Rashid I. al-Khalidi** : *Intellectual Life in Late Ottoman Jerusalem* / **George Hintlian** : *The Commercial Life of Ottoman Jerusalem* / **Ruth Victor Hummel** : *Reality, Imagination and Belief : Jerusalem in 19th and Early 20th Century Photographs (1839-1917)* / **Kamal F. al-'Asali** : *The Cemeteries of Ottoman Jerusalem* / **Kamal F. al-'Asali** : *The Libraries of Ottoman Jerusalem* / **Nancy Micklewright** : *Costume in Ottoman Jerusalem* / **Claudia Ott** : *The Songs and Musical Instruments of Ottoman Jerusalem* / **Vera Tamari** : *Two Ottoman Ceremonial Banners in Jerusalem* / **David Myers** : *An Overview of the Islamic Architecture of Ottoman Jerusalem* / **Sylvia Auld** : *Stars, Roses, and Interlace : Architectural Decoration in Ottoman Jerusalem* / **Susal Roaf** : *Life in 19th Century Jerusalem* / **Beatrice St Laurent** : *The Dome of the Rock : Restorations and Significance, 1540-1918* / **John Carswell** : *The Deconstruction of the Dome of the Rock* **/ Finbarr B. Flood** : *The Ottoman Windows in the Dome of the Rock and the Aqsa Mosque* **/ James W. Allan** & **Marwan Abu Khalaf** : *The Painted Wooden Ceiling in the Inner Ambulatory of the Dome of the Rock* / *Sharif M. Sharif* : *Ceiling Decoration in Jerusalem During the Late Ottoman Period, 1856-1917*/ **Michael Hamilton Burgoyne** : *The East Wall of the Haram Al-Sharif : A Note on its Archaeological Potential* / **Mahmud Hawari** : *The Citidel (Qal ' A) in the Ottoman Period : An Overview* / **Martin Dow** : *The Hammams of Ottoman Jerusalem* / **David Myers** : *Restorations to Masjid Mahd 'Isa (The Cradle of Jesus) During the Ottoman Period* / **David Myers** : *Al-'Imara Al-'Amira : The Charitable Foundation of Khassaki Sultan (959/1552)* **/ Yusuf Natsheh** : *The Architecture of Ottoman Jerusalem.* Contents, Volume 2 : **Yusuf Natsheh** : Catalogue of Buildings / **David Myers** : *A Grammar of Architectural Ornament in Ottoman Jerusalem.*

See also : **Robert Hillenbrand**

Moshe Aumann
Land Ownership in Palestine, 1880-1948 (Jerusalem : Israel Academic Committee on the Middle East, 23 pages, 1974)

Shlomo Avineri (Hebrew University, Jerusalem)
Arlosoroff (Halban, 1989) – Haim Arlosoroff, Zionist leader of the Yishuv and in the Jewish Agency during the Mandate
The Making of Modern Zionism : The Intellectual Origins of the Jewish State (Weidenfeld & Nicholson, 1981)
as editor : ***Israel and the Palestinians*** (St Martin's Press, 1971)

Caryn Aviv & **David Shneer**
New Jews : The End of the Jewish Diaspora (New York University Press, 2005) A travelogue of non-Israeli Jewish communities to promote their history, from Moscow to New York to Los Angeles. Jewish non-Zionist activism goes unacknowledged.

'Avner' (Benjamin Zeroni)
Memoirs of an Assassin (Anthony Blond Publishing & Thomas Yoseloff Publishing, 1959 / Pyramid Books, 1960) – translated from the French by Burgo Partridge

Uri Avnery (the public face of Gush Shalom in Israel)
Israel's Vicious Circle : Ten Years of Writings on Israel and Palestine – edited by **Sara R. Powell** (Pluto, 2008)
My Friend, My Enemy (Zed Books, 1986)
Israel without Zionism (aka ***Israel without Zionists***) ***: A Plan for Peace in the Middle East*** (aka ***A Plea for Peace in the Middle East***; Collier-Macmillan, 1968, 1971)
1948 : A Soldier's Tale : The Bloody Road to Jerusalem (Oneworld Publications, 2008 / 1949, 1950)

Alex Awad (Methodist pastor in Al-Quds & Dean of Students at Bethlehem Bible College)

Foreword by Rev Naim Ateek, Sabeel Ecumenical Liberation Theology Center, Jerusalem

Palestinian Memories : The Story of a Palestinian Mother and Her People (Jerusalem : Bethlehem Bible College, 2008) First fifth of the book (67pp), is the story of the author's mother, Huda Elias Awad (1916-2006). The remainder of the book is a basic survey of the history of Palestinian struggle, from British occupation to publication.

Hiltrud Awad, **Hilmi S. Salem** & **Suhail Khalileh**, editors
40 Years of Israeli Occupation, 1967-2007 (Bethlehem : Applied Research Institute-Jerusalem / ARIJ, 2007) – free online resource : **arif.org**

Mubarek E. Awad (pioneer non-violence activist known for Palestinian boycott of Israel during the First Intifada)
Nonviolent Struggle in the Middle East (Philadelphia : New Society Publishers & The Resource Center for Nonviolence, 1983) With foreword by **David H. Albert**. Two articles reprinted from the *Journal of Palestine Studies*, vol. 13, no. 4 (summer 1984) and vol. 14, no. 2 (Winter 1984)

Khalil El-Awaisi
Mapping Islamic Jerusalem : A Rediscovery of Geographical Boundaries **(Dundee : Al-Maktoum Institute, 2007) Unearths the Holy Land and Land of Barakah.**

Ami Ayalon (Professor of Middle Eastern History at Tel Aviv University)
Reading Palestine : Printing and Literacy, 1900-1948 (University of Texas Press, 2004) A seeming lifetime's work based on an armful of archives, with great emphasis on Arabic books, 35 mostly Mandate-era Palestinian periodicals, and 20 interviews with aged experts, and the vibrancy of the era's breaking news. Cairo publishers are not ignored and visiting authors were feted back in the day. And the Mandate Government disseminates propaganda in a most unusual way. Many cited works are only in non-English editions, so this work is landmark.
The Press in the Arab Middle East : A History (Oxford University Press, 1995) Includes information on Palestinian newspapers

Abdelaziz Ayyad

Arab Nationalism and the Palestinians, 1850-1939 (Jerusalem: Palestinian Academic Society for the Study of International Affairs [PASSIA], 1999)

Dr. Pablo de Azcarate y Florez (UN representative to last days of the British Mandate) ***Mission in Palestine, 1948-1952*** (Washington DC : Middle East Institute, 1966) Translated from Spanish by **Teener Hall** & **William Hovey**.

Ariella Azoulay & Adi Ophir
The One-State Condition : Occupation and Democracy in Israel / Palestine – translated by Tal Haran (Stanford University Press, 2013) Publisher's blurb : Since the start of the occupation of Palestinian territories in 1967, Israel s domination of the Palestinians has deprived an entire population of any political status or protection. But even decades on, most people speak of this rule – both in everyday political discussion and in legal and academic debates – as temporary, as a state of affairs incidental and external to the Israeli regime. In The One-State Condition, Ariella Azoulay and Adi Ophir directly challenge this belief. Looking closely at the history and contemporary formation of the ruling apparatus – the technologies and operations of the Israeli army, the General Security Services, and the legal system imposed in the Occupied Territories – Azoulay and Ophir outline the one-state condition of Israel/Palestine: the grounding principle of Israeli governance is the perpetuation of differential rule over populations of differing status. Israeli citizenship is shaped through the active denial of Palestinian citizenship and civil rights. Though many Israelis, on both political right and left, agree that the occupation constitutes a problem for Israeli democracy, few ultimately admit that Israel is no democracy or question the very structure of the Israeli regime itself. Too frequently ignored are the lasting effects of the deceptive denial of the events of 1948 and 1967, and the ways in which the resulting occupation has reinforced the sweeping militarization and recent racialization of Israeli society. Azoulay and Ophir show that acknowledgment of the one-state condition is not only a prerequisite for considering a one- or two-state solution; it is a prerequisite for advancing new ideas to move beyond the trap of this false dilemma.
-See also Azoulay's photographic histories in CULTURE section.

Emile Badarin
Palestinian Political Discourse : Between Exile and Occupation (Routledge, due April 2016)

BADIL Resource Center for Palestinian Residence and Refugee Rights – see also this agency's numerous publications in Arabic.
Yasmine Gado, author – ***Principles and Mechanisms to Hold Business Accountable for Human Rights Abuses : Potential Avenues to Challenge Corporate Involvement in Israel's Oppression of the Palestinian People*** (BADIL Resource Center, 2009)
Closing Protection Gaps : Handbook on Protection of Palestinian Refugees in States Signaturies to the 1951 Refugee Convention (Bethlehem : BADIL, 2005)
Souad R. Dajani, author – ***Ruling Palestine : A History of the Legally Sanctioned Jewish-Israeli Seizure of Land and Housing in Palestine*** (Geneva : Centre on Housing Rights and Evictions / BADIL, 2005) – see also under author's section.
Salim Tamari, editor – ***Jerusalem 1948 : The Arab Neighbourhoods and Their Fate in the War*** (BADIL / Jerusalem : Institute of Jerusalem Studies, 2002)

Amneh Daoud Badran
Zionist Israel and Apartheid South Africa (Routledge, 2009)

Clinton Bailey
Bedouin Law from Sinai & the Negev : Justice without Government (Yale University Press, 2009)
A Culture of Desert Survival : Bedouin Proverbs from Sinai and the Negev (Yale University Press, 2004) with foreword by **William W. Hallo**
Jordan's Palestinian Challenge, 1948-1983 : A Political History (Westview, 1984)
Note : See also POETRY section.

James M. Bailey & Paul F. Miller
United States Assistance for the Palestinians (Nova Science Publishers, 2012) Emphasis on 2008-2009.
See also : **Leon D. Velasco**

Sydney Bailey
The Making of Resolution 242 (Dordrecht : Martinus Nijhoff, 1985)
with **Sam Daws** : ***The Procedure of the UN Security Council*** (Clarendon Press, 1997)

Abeer Baker (senior lawyer with Adalah: The Legal Center for Arab Minority Rights in Israel) & **Anat Matar** (heads the Legal Clinic for Prisoners' Rights, Haifa University), editors
Threat : Palestinian Political Prisoners in Israel (Pluto Press, 2007) Two-dozen authors.

William W. Baker
Theft of a Nation (West Monroe, Louisiana : Jireh, 1982 / 1989)

Philip J Baldensperger, edited with an introduction by Frederic Lees
The Immovable East : Studies of the People and Customs of Palestine (Pitman, 1913) Static take on Palestinian society.

Balfour Project
Britain- Palestine – Israel, 70 Years On : 1948, The Role Britain Played ~ 2018, What Britain Can Do Now (20 page booklet, 2018), with contributions by **Ghada Karmi**, **Rosemary Hollis**, **Alon Leil**, **Menachem Klein**, **Leila Sansour**, **Peter Shambrook**, **Adam Sutcliffe**, **and Sir Vincent Fean**.
The Companion Guide to [documentary film] ***Britain in Palestine, 1917-1948*** (Edinburgh, 2015)

Anna Baltzer
Witness in Palestine : A Jewish American Woman in the Occupied Territories (Paradigm Publishers, 2006)

Lauren Banko (University of Manchester)
The Invention of Palestinian Citizenship, 1918-1947 (Edinburgh University Press, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "This book situates the evolution of citizenship at the centre of state formation under the quasi-colonial mandate administration in Palestine. It emphasises the ways in which British officials crafted citizenship to be separate from nationality based on prior colonial legislation elsewhere, a view of the territory as divided communally, and the need to offer Jewish immigrants the easiest path to acquisition of Palestinian citizenship in

order to uphold the mandate's policy. In parallel, the book examines the reactions of the Arab population to their new status. It argues that the Arabs relied heavily on their pre-war experience as nationals of the Ottoman Empire to negotiate the definitions and meanings of mandate citizenship."

Dorothy Ruth Kahn aka **Dorothy Bar-Adon** (*Jerusalem Post* writer until her death in 1950)
Writing Palestine, 1933-1950 (Boston : Academic Studies Press, 2016; edited by **Esther Carmel Hakim** & **Nancy Rosenfeld**) Writings for the *Jerusalem Post* offer a window on the pre-state life of the Zionists of the era.
Spring Up, O Well (Jonathan Cape, 1936) on the author's experiences in Palestine

Ibtisam Barakat (Palestinian-American memoirist, educator and poet)
Balcony on the Moon : Coming of Age in Palestine (Farrar, Straus and Giroux/Macmillan, 2016-2017) Memoir, 1971-1981
Tasting the Sky : A Palestinian Childhood (Melanie Kroupa Books/Farrar, Straus & Giroux, 2007) Memoir to 1971. One chapter won a prize and was included in Laurel Holliday : *Children of Israel, Children of Palestine – Our Own True Stories* (Pocket Books, 1999) and Jennifer Armstrong : *Shattered – Stories of Children and War* (Knopf, 2003)

Daphna Baram (former *Guardian* reporter)
Disenchantment : The Guardian and Israel (Guardian Books, 2004) The author assesses both the historical and the contemporary aspects of the newspaper. The then (1917) *Manchester Guardian* was instrumental in the Balfour Declaration and the 2004 *Guardian* was on the cusp of the *hasbara* censorship that steered the paper from 2014 onwards.

Alexander Baron
The Churchill Papers : Revising the Revisionists, Unmasking Irving (London : Anglo-Hebrew Publishing, 150 pages, Anglo-Hebrew," 1994) Re : David Irving.

Dan Bar-On
The Others Within Us (Cambridge University Press, 2008) Identity formation and conformity amongst secular Israelis in the pre-messianic years.

Mordechai Bar-On
Moshe Dayan : Israel's Controversial Hero (Yale University Press, 2012)
as editor : ***A Never-Ending Conflict : A Guide to Israeli Military History*** (Praeger Press, 2004)
In Pursuit of Peace : a History of the Israeli Peace Movement (Washington DC : United States Institute of Peace Press, 1996)
The Gates of Gaza : Israel's Road to the Suez and Back, 1955-1957 -translated by Ruth Rossing (Macmillan, 1994)
-as editor : **Israel's *Defence Forces : The Six Day War*** (Israeli Ministry of Defense, 1968 / Slough : Foulsham & Co, 1971)

Ramzy Baroud
Searching Jenin : Eyewitness Accounts of the Israeli Invasion (Cune Press, 2003) With foreword by **Ilan Pappe** and 38 photos by Palestinian photographer **Mahfouz Abu Turk**.

James Barr
A Line in the Sand : Britain, France, and the Struggle that Shaped the Middle East (Simon & Schuster, 2011 / 2012) Despite the helpful bibliography, the historian has not relied on earlier published works, but undertook a careful trawl through international archives instead. The result is rich in detail, yet the historical actors' own voices make it a vivid read. For example, Ernest Bevin on legislation to end the Mandate : "Very well then, ram it through."
Setting the Desert on Fire : TE Lawrence and Britain's Secret War in Arabia, 1916-1918 (Bloomsbury, 2006 / WW Norton, 2008)

Yaacov Bar-Siman-Tov
Justice and Peace in the Israeli Palestinian Conflict (Routledge, 2014) Editor : **Arie Marcelo Kacowicz**
as editor : ***The Israel-Palestinian Conflict : From Conflict Resolution to Conflict Management*** (Palgrave Macmillan, 2007)
as editor : ***From Conflict Resolution to Reconciliation*** (Oxford University Press, 2004)
Israel and the Intifada : Adaptation and Learning (Jerusalem : Leonard Davis Institute, 2000)
Israel and the Peace Process, 1977-1982 : In Search of Legitimacy for Peace (State University of New York Press, 1994)

Israel, the Superpowers and the War in the Middle East (Praeger Press, 1987)
The Israeli-Egyptian War of Attrition, 1969-1970 (Columbia University Press, 1980)

Michael Bar-Zohar
Facing a Cruel Mirror : Israel's Moment of Truth (Scribner, 1990)
Embassies in Crisis : Diplomats and Demagogues behind the Six-Day War -translated from French by Michael Stearns (Prentice Hall, 1970)
Note : other titles on Mossad, David Ben Gurion, etc.

Tahseen Basheer, editor
The Arab League, Edwin Montagu and the Balfour Declaration (New York City : Arab Information Center, 23 pages, 1967)

Petter Bauck (Norwegian Embassy, Kyiv, Ukraine) and **Mohammed Omer** (journalists, author of *Shell Shocked : On the Ground under Israel's Gaza Assault*, 312pp, 2015), editors
The Oslo Accords : A Critical Assessment (American University in Cairo Press, 2016) Forewords by Desmond Tutu and Össur Skarphédinsson; Contents : **Noam Chomsky** : The Oslo Accords: Their Context, Their Consequences / **IlanPappé** : Revisiting 1967 – The False Paradigm of Peace, Partition, and Parity / **Hilde Henriksen Waage** : Champions of Peace? Tools in Whose Hands? Norwegians and Peace Brokering in the Middle East / **Amira Hass** : The Illusion of Palestinian Sovereignty / **Liv Tørres** : The Oslo Accords and Palestinian Civil Society / **Lotta Schüllerqvist** : "We Have Opened Doors, Others Have Been Closed"- Women under the Oslo Accords / **Richard Falk** : After Oslo: A Legal Historical Perspective / **John V. Whitbeck** : A Legal Perspective on Oslo / **Petter Bauck** : The Oslo Accords: A Common Savior for Israel and the PLO in Exile? / **Ahmed Yousef** : Out of the Ashes of Oslo: The Rise of Islamism and the Fall of Favoritism / **Are Hovdenak** : Hamas in Transition -The Failure of Sanctions / **Dr. Sufian Abu Zaida** : Palestinian Prisoners from Oslo to Annapolis / **Mohammed Omer** : Some Gaza Impressions, Over Two Decades after Oslo / **Gideon Levy** : The Shattered Dream / **Ahmed Abu Rtema** : Palestinian Identity in the Aftermath of Oslo / **Mads Gilbert** : Israeli Impunity / **Haakon Aars** : Public and Primary Healthcare before and after the Oslo Accords: A Personal Reflection / **Matt Sienkiewicz** : Facts in the Air: Palestinian Media Expression since Oslo / **Helga Tawil-Souri** : Networking Palestine: The Development and Limitations of Television and Telecommunications since 1993 / **Harry van Bommel** : The European Union

and Israel since Oslo / **Laura Dawn Lewis** : A War of Ideas: The American Media on Israel and Palestine post Oslo / **Yasmine Gado** : Corporate Complicity in Human Rights Abuses under Oslo.

John Baynes
The Forgotten Victor : General Sir Richard O'Connor, KT, GCB, DSO, MC (Brassey's, 1989) Includes open-air imprisonment of rebels in Halhul village, 1939.

Menachem Begin ("The Eichmann of Zionism")
The Revolt : The Story of the Irgun (New York City : Henry Schuman, 1951 / Los Angeles : Nash Publications, 1972)

Sven Behrendt
The Secret Israeli-Palestinian Negotiations in Oslo : The Success and Why the Process Ultimately Failed (Routledge, 2007)

Joel Beinin and **Rebecca Stein**, editors
The Struggle for Sovereignty : Palestine and Israel, 1993-2005 (Stanford University Press, 2006) Includes Jonathan Cook : *Israel's Glass Wall*

Joel Beinin and **Zachary Lockman**, editors
Intifadah : The Palestinian Uprising against Israeli Occupation (Boston : MERIP / Middle East Research and Information Project & South End Press, 1989)
-see **Zachary Lockman**

Benjamin Beit-Hallahmi
Original Sins : Reflections on the History of Zionism and Israel (New York City : Olive Branch Press, 1993)
Despair and Deliverance : Private Salvation in Contemporary Israel (State University of New York Press, 1992)
The Israeli Connection : Who(m) Israel Arms and Why (New York City : Pantheon Books, 1987 / IB Tauris, 1987-1988)

-with **AI Rabin** : ***Twenty Years Later : Kibbutz Children Grow Up*** (New York City : Springer, 1982)
Note : Author wrote numerous monographs on the social psychology of religion in Israel.

Gawain Bell
Shadows on the Sand : The Memors of Sir Gawain Bell (Hurst & Co & St Martin's Press, 1983) Colonial administration, with chapter on Mandate Palestine, 1938-1939.

Gertrude Bell
The Desert and the Sown (Heinemann 1907 / Virago, 1985 / Boston : Beacon Press, 1987, with an introduction by Sarah Graham-Brown) . Bell was widely travelled in Palestine and the region prior to and after the Great War, and influenced Westminster's policies, such as the drawing of boundaries that formed form Iraq.
Gertrude Bell: From Her Personal Papers 1914–1926 (Ernest Benn, 1961)
see also : **Georgina Howell :** ***Gertrude Bell : Queen of the Desert – Shaper of Nations*** (Farrar, Straus and Giroux, 2006) also issued as ***Daughter of the Desert : The Remarkable life of Gertrude Bell*** (Macmillan, 2006)

Schlomo Ben-Ami
Scars of War, Wounds of Peace : The Israeli-Arab Tragedy (Weidenfeld & Nicholson, 2006)

Eyal Ben-Ari (Hebrew University, Jerusalem)
Rethinking Contemporary Warfare : A Sociological View of the Al-Aqsa Intifada (State University of New York Press, 2011) "…this study is indeed unique in documenting and analyzing the actual experience of ground troops fighting a low-intensity, messy, local war, and as such it is an interesting read for military sociologists who seek to expand their knowledge on the challenges facing industrial democracies that fight irregular wars." – *Review of Middle East Studies*
Mastering Soldiers : Conflict, Emotions and the Enemy in an Israeli Military Unit (Berghahn Books, 2001) Publisher's blurb : "Studies of the military that deal with the actual experience of troops in the field are still rare in the social sciences. In fact, this ethnographic study of an elite unit in the Israeli Defense Force is the only one of its kind. As

an officer of this unit and a professional anthropologist, the author was ideally positioned for his role as participant observer. During the eight years he spent with his unit he focused primarily on such notions as “conflict”, “the enemy”, and “soldiering” because they are, he argues, the key points of reference for “what we are” and “what we are trying to do” and form the basis for interpreting the environment within which armies operate. Relying on the latest anthropological approaches to cognitive models and the social constructions of emotion and masculinity, the author offers an in-depth analysis of the dynamics that drive the men’s attitudes and behavior, and a rare and fascinating insight into the reality of military life.”
as co-editor, with **Yoram Bilu** : ***Grasping Land : Space and Place in Contemporary Israeli Discourse and Experience*** (State University of New York Press, 1997)

Yehoshua Ben-Arieh
Jerusalem in the 19th Century : The Old City (Jerusalem : Yad Izhak Ben Zvi Institute / St Martin’s Press, 1984)
Jerusalem in the 19th Century : The Emergence of the New City (St Martin’s Press, 1986)

Yuval Ben-Bassat
Petitioning the Sultan : Protests and Juctice in Late Ottoman Palestine, 1865-1908 (IB Tauris, 2013)
with co-editor **Eyal Ginio** : ***Late Ottoman Palestine : The Period of the Young Turk Rule*** (IB Tauris, 2012)

Gabriel Ben-Dor
The Druzes in Israel : A Political Study – Political Innovation and Integration of a Middle Eastern Minority (Jerusalem : Magnes Press, 1979)

Ingela Bendt
We Shall Return : Women of Palestine (Zed Books, 1982) [Lebanon refugee camps]

Uri Ben Eliezer
The Making of Militarism in Israel (Indiana University Press, 1998)

Alon Ben-Meir (New York University)
Israel : The Challenge of the Fourth Decade (New York City : Cyrco Press, 1978) A major focus in on Palestinians.

Norman Bentwich (influential British Zionist of the Mandate era)
Palestine (Benn Ltd, 1946)
Jewish Youth Comes Come : The Story of the Youth Aliyah, 1933-1943 (Victor Gollancz, 1944)
The Case for the Jews (News Chronicle, 1939)
Fulfillment in the Promised Land, 1917-1937 (Soncino Press, 1938)
England in Palestine (Kegan Paul – Trench Tubner & Co, 1932)
Wanderer in the Promised Land (Soncino Press, 1932)
The Mandates System (Longmans & Col, 1930)
Palestine of the Jews : Past, Present and Future (Kegan Paul & Co., 1919)
See **Harry Sacher** plus many other works, including biographies of Judah L. Magnes.

Meron Benvenisti (Deputy Mayor of Jerusalem under Teddy Kollek, 1971-1978, administering East Jerusalem / Al-Quds)
Son of Cypresses : Memories, Reflections and Regrets from a Political Life (translated by **Maxine Kaufman-Lucasta**; University of California Press, 2006)
Sacred Landscape : The Buried History of the Holy Land since 1948 (University of California Press, 2000) Translated by **Maxine Kaufman-Lacusta**
Demographic, Economic, Legal, Social and Political Developments in the West Bank : 1987 Report *(Boulder,* Colorado : Westview Press, 1997)
City of Stone : The Hidden History of Jerusalem (translated by **Maxine Kaufman Nunn**; University of California Press, 1996)
Intimate Enemies : Jews and Arabs in a Shared Land (revised edition, University of California Press, 1995)
The Shepherds' War : Collected Essays, 1981-1989 (Jerusalem Post, 1989)
Conflicts and Contradictions (New York City : Villard Books, 1986 / Silver Spring, Maryland : Eshel Books, 1989)
The West Bank Data Project : A Survey of Israel's Policies (Washington DC : American Enterprise Institute for Public Policy Research, 1984/1987)
with **Usamah Halabi** and **Aron Turner : Land** ***Alienation in the West Bank : A Legal and Spatial Analysis*** (Jerusalem : West Bank Data Project, 1985)

Efrat Ben-Ze'ev
Remembering Palestine in 1948 : Beyond National Narratives (Cambridge University Press, 2011) Contents: Part I. Constructing Palestine: National Projects: 1. The framework; 2. The British cartographic imagination and Palestine; 3. Cartographic practices in Palestine: British, Jewish, and Arabs, 1938-1948 — Part II. Palestine-Arabs Memories in the Making: 4. 1948 from a local point of view: the Palestinian village of Ijzim; 5. Rural Palestinian women: witnessing and the domestic sphere; 6. Underground memories: collecting traces of the Palestinian past — Part III. Jewish-Israeli Memories in the Making: 7. Palmach fighters: stories and silences; 8. The Palmach women — Part IV. British Mandatory Memories in the Making: 9. Carrying out the mandate: British policemen in Palestine; Conclusion and implications.

Uzi Benziman
Sharon : An Israeli Caesar (Adama Press, 1985)

Abraham Ben-Zvi
Eisenhower, Kennedy and the Originsd of the American-Israeli Alliance (Columbia University Press, 1998)

Michael D. Berdine
Redrawing the Middle East : Sir Mark Sykes, Imperialism and the Sykes-Picot Agreement (IB Tauris, 2018)

Elmer Berger [anti-Zionist American rabbi, Director of the anti-Zionist American Council for Judaism, then forced to resign after the 1967 war, and so he founded American Jewish Alternatives to Zionism]
The Jewish Dilemma (New York City : Devin-Adair Co, 1946)
A Partisan History of Judiasm (New York City : Devin-Adair Co, 1951)
Who Knows Better Must Say So [letters on a fact-finding tour of the Middle East with particular reference to Israel and the plight of Palestinian refugees] (New York City : American Council for Judaism, 1955)
Judiasm or Jewish Nationalism : The Alternative to Zionism (New York City : Bookman Associates, 1957)
Letters and Non-Letters : The White House, Zionism and Israel

Correspondence between Berger and the staff of the President of the United States. (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1972)

Memoirs of an Anti-Zionist Jew (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1978)
Note : originally an article in the *Journal of Palestine Studies*, nos. 17/18, 1975-1976.
Zionist Ideology : Obstacle to Peace (Geneva : EAFORD – International Organisation for the Elimination of All Forms of Racial Discrimination, 1981)
Human Rights or Self-Righteousness? A Critique of the Department of State's 1981 "Country Report of Human Rights Practices" in the State of Israel (Geneva : EAFORD – International Organisation for the Elimination of All Forms of Racial Discrimination, 1981)
The Structure of the Zionist Movement in the United States (Geneva : EAFORD – International Organisation for the Elimination of All Forms of Racial Discrimination, 1983)
Judaism or Zionism : What Difference for the Middle East Note : Berger wrote the preface. (Zed Books / Geneva : EAFORD – International Organisation for the Elimination of All Forms of Racial Discrimination; 1983)
See also : **Jack Ross** [biographer]
Rabbi Outcast : Elmer Berger and American Jewish Anti-Zionism (Washington DC, Potomac Books, 2011)

Fred Berk, editor
Ha-Rikud : The Jewish Dance (American Zionist Youth Foundation, 1972) Contains **Gurit Kadman :** ***Folk Dance in Israel,*** on appropriation of Dabke for Zionist culture.

Howard M. Berlin
The Coins and Banknotes of Palestine under the Mritish Mandate, 1927-1947 (North Carolina : McFarland Press, 152 pages, including 8 pages of illustrations, some in colour, 2001)

Count Folke Bernadotte
Death of a Mediator Note : Includes Bernadotte's Progress report of the United Nations Mediator on Palestine. Part 1: The mediation efforts: originally published, Paris, United Nations, 1948. (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1968)
To Jerusalem – The Journal of the Palestine Mission (translated by Joan Bulman) (Hodder & Stoughton, 1951 / Westport, Connecticut : Hyperion Press, 1976)

Deborah Bernstein
Constructing Boundaries : Jewish and Arab Workers in Mandatory Palestine (State University of New York Press, 2000)

Claude Berrebi & **Esteban F. Klor**
On Terrorism and Electoral Outcomes : Theory and Evidence from the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict (Princeton University Industrial Relations – working paper, 12 pages, 2004)

Emanuel Beška
From Ambivalence to Hostility : The Arabic Newspaper Filastin and Zionism, 1911-1914 (Bratislava : Slovak Academic Press) The iconic paper's shift to reality when the purchasing of land by Zionists for segregation comes to urban Jaffa.

Nicholas Bethell (European Parliament member, interviewed many participants)
The Palestine Triangle : The Struggle between the British, the Jews and the Arabs, 1935-1948 (Andre Deutsch, 1979 / Futura Publications, 1980)

Ian J Bickerton
The Arab-Israeli Conflict : A History (Reaktion Books, 2009)

Jess Bier
Mapping Israel, Mapping Palestine : How Occupied Landscapes Shape Scientific Knowledge (MIT Press, 2017)

John Bierman & Colin Smith
Fire in the Night : Wingate of Burma, Ethiopia and Zion (Macmillan, 2000) – Biography of Major General Orde Wingate, who armed and trained Jewish forces in Palestine, during the 1936-1939 Arab Palestinian uprising.

Liora Bigon (Hebrew University) and **Yossi Katz** (Bar-Ilan University)

Garden Cities and Colonial Planning : Transnationality and Urban Ideas in Africa and Palestine (Manchester University Press, 2017) One half-the book is on Palestine.

Jack Binsley
Palestine Police Service (Minerva, 1997)

Yoram Binur
My Enemy, My Self (Doubleday, 1989) – A Jewish Israeli poses as an Arab Palestinian worker in Israel.

Kai Bird
The Good Spy : The Life and Death of Robert Ames (Broadway Books/Bantam-Doubleday, 2015) Publisher's blurb : "
On April 18, 1983, a bomb exploded outside the American Embassy in Beirut, killing 63 people. The attack was a geopolitical turning point. It marked the beginning of Hezbollah as a political force, but even more important, it eliminated America's most influential and effective intelligence officer in the Middle East – CIA operative Robert Ames. What set Ames apart from his peers was his extraordinary ability to form deep, meaningful connections with key Arab intelligence figures. Some operatives relied on threats and subterfuge, but Ames worked by building friendships and emphasizing shared values – never more notably than with Yasir Arafat's charismatic intelligence chief and heir apparent Ali Hassan Salameh (aka "The Red Prince"). Ames' deepening relationship with Salameh held the potential for a lasting peace. Within a few years, though, both men were killed by assassins, and America's relations with the Arab world began heading down a path that culminated in 9/11, the War on Terror, and the current fog of mistrust."

Crossing Mandelbaum Gate : Coming of Age between the Arabs and the Israelis, 1956-1978 (Simon & Schuster 2010) Worthy memoir by the son of an American diplomat who grew up witnessing changes along the Palestinians' time line.

Amzi Bishara – see : **Mariane A Maasri**

Marwan Bishara
Palestine/Israel : Peace or Apartheid – Occupation, Terrorism and the Future (Zed Books, 2002)

George Emile Bisharat [University of California law professor]
Palestinian Lawyers and Israeli Rule : Law and Disorder in the West Bank (University of Texas Press, 1989) On the decline of the Palestinian legal profession over the first two decades of the Israelis' West Bank occupation.

Bassam Bishuti
The Role of the Zionist Terror in the Creation of Israel (Beirut : Palestine Research Centre, 214pp, 1969)

Patrick Bishop
The Reckoning : How the Killing of One Man Changed the Fate of the Promised Land (Collins, 2014) – The assassination of Avraham Stern (The Stern Gang), with use of the private archive of Palestine Police Superintendent Geoffrey Morton.

Donald Black aka **J.L. Gray**
Red Dust : An Australian Trooper in Palestine (Jonathan Cape, 1931)

Edwin Black
The Transfer Agreement : The Dramatic Story of the Pact between the Third Reich and Jewish Palestine (Macmillan, 1984)

Ian Black (36 years with *The Guardian* newspaper, becoming Middle East Editor; LSE)
Enemies and Neighbours : Arabs and Jews in Palestine and Israel, 1917-2017 (Allen Lane, 2017)
with **Benny Morris** : ***Israel's Secret Wars : The Untold History of Israeli Intelligence*** (Hamish Hamilton, 1991 / Futura, 1992 / Grove Weidenfeld, 1999)
Zionism and the Arabs, 1936-1939 (New York City : Garland Publishing, 1978, 1986) Based on LSE thesis.

Frederick Jones Bliss ("the father of Palestinian archaeology")
The Religions of Modern Syria and Palestine – Lectures Delivered before Lake Forest College – The Bross Lectures, 1908 (T & T Clark / C. Scribner's & Sons, 1912)
The Development of Palestine Exploration – Being the Ely Lectures for 1903 (C. Scribner's & Sons, 1906)
With **RA Stewart Macalister** : ***Excavations in Palestine during the Years 1898-1900*** (Palestine Exploration Fund, 1902) See : **Samuel R. Wolff**
A Mound of Many Cities : or, Tell el-Hesy Excavated (Palestine Exploration Fund, 1898)
Excavations in Jerusalem, 1894-1897 (Palestine Exploration Fund, 1896) – illustrations by AC Dickie.

Etan Bloom
Arthur Ruppin and the Production of Pre-Israeli Culture (Leiden : Brill, 2011)

Barbara Board [news reporter for the *Daily Mirror*]
Newsgirl in Palestine (Michael Joseph, 1937) – A privileged read by a rare woman headreporter who thus had special access. Her keen 1936 eye unpacks childbirth, camelbirth, a rugby scrum, the emancipated Christian Arab women, the Jewish land-girls accomplished with rifles, women's extra earning selling fake non-alcoholic *Bols*and real Syrian hashish, the hyper-romantic British women who want to "escape from modern life" and marry Arab Sheikhs, Palestine radio's *Children's Hour* "Aunties" (Wadi Shatara & 'Aida Shammas) who tell stories from the Arabian Nights, and the Hebrew version, with five "Aunties," and a few volunteer English ones. These are brief observations, but fascinating journalism.
Newsgirl in Egypt (Michael Joseph, 1938)
Reporting from Palestine, 1943-1944 (Nottingham : Five Leaves Press, 2008)

Aie Bober
The Other Israel : The Radical Case against Zionism (Garden City, New York : Anchor Books, 1972)

Ethel Wolfe Born

A Tangled Web : A Search for Answers to the Question of Palestine (Women's Division, Genderal Board of Global Ministries, United Methodist Church, 1989) Church leader's team tour of the region and subsequent work with the UN.

Avram S. Bornstein
Crossing the Green Line : Between Israel and the West Bank (University of Pennsylvania Press, 2001/2002)

Ber Borochev (1881-1917; Marxist Zionist, posthumously influential in intellectualising settlement and segregated labour activity under the British Mandate.
Class Struggle and the Jewish Nation [sic] ***: Selected Essays in Marxist Zionism*** (New Brunswick : Transaction Books, 1984) Edited by **Mitchell Cohen**
Nationalism and the Class Struggle : A Marxian Approach to the Jewish Problem (Greenwood Press, 205 pages, 1972) Introduction by **Abraham G. Duker**
Borochov for Our Day : The Socialist-Zionist View of the Jewish People (New York City : Progressive Zionist League, 63 pages, 1958) Essays by Raphael Mahler, David Flakser, Daniel Ben-Nahum ; with an introduction by Avraham Schenker ; Richard Yaffe, editor.
Selected Essays in Socialist Zionism (Rita Searl, 50 pages, 1948) Edited by **Schneier Levenberg**.

Issa J. Boullata
The Bells of Memory : A Palestinian Boyhood in Jerusalem (Quebec : Linda Leith Publishing, 89 pages, 2014)

Kamal Boullata
Palestinian Art 1850-to the Present (London : Saqi aka Al Saqi Books, 2009) see : Steve Sabella

WF Boustany ("Representative of the Arab Cultivators in the Mudawra Lands Agreement with the Palestine Government – Member of the Third Palestine Arab delegation to London")
The Palestine Mandate : Invalid and Impractical : A Contribution of Arguments and Documents Towards the Solution of the Palestine Problem (Beirut : American Press, 168 pages, 1936) "Presented to His Excellency the High Commissioner for Palestine in June, and

submitted to His Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for the Colonies in July, 1936. Part Ten and appendices added and Arabic version presented to the Supreme Arab Committee in August, 1936."

Tom Bowden
The Politics of Arab Rebellion in Palestine, 1936-1939 (offprint from *Middle Eastern Studies*, May 1975, Frank Cass Publishing, 27pp, 1975)

Jeremy Bowen [BBC Middle East Correspondent]
The Arab Uprisings : The People Want the Fall of the Regime (Simon & Schuster, 2013)
War *Stories* (BBC, including large print edition, 2008 / Pocket Books, 2007)
Six *Days : How the 1967 War Shaped the Middle East* (Simon & Schuster, 2003 / Pocket Books, 2004)

Robert Bowker
Palestinian Refugees : Mythology, Identity and the Search for Peace (Boulder, Colorado : Lynne Reinner Publishing, 2003)

John Bowle
Viscount [Herbert] ***Samuel : A Biography*** (Victor Gollancz, 1957)

Glenn Bowman & **David Harrison** : ***The Politics of Tour Guiding : Israeli and Palestinian Tour Guides in Israel and the Occupied Territories***, in **David Harrison**, editor : ***Tourism and the Less Developed Countries*** (Belhaven Press, 1992)

Humphrey Ernest Bowman (Director of Education in Palestine under the British Mandate Government)
Middle-East Window (Longmans, 1942) with introduction by **Ronald Storrs**

Chaz Bowyer

RAF Operations, 1918-1938 (William Kimber Publishing, 1988) Reference to British forces' aerial bombing of Palestinian villages, 1938-1939.

Boy Scouts (Palestine troop)
The World Jamboree 1929 (London: Boy Scouts Association, 1929)
Visit of Palestinian Boy Scouts to the 1929 International Jamboree is documented in issues of *Jamboree* (London: Boy Scouts Association) and newspapers, including the*Manchester Guardian*, the *Observer*, the *Irish Times*, and the *Times of India*. Later coverage is noted in the Palestinian press; see **Fred Pragnell**.

Francis Anthony Boyle
The Palestinian Right of Return under International Law (Atlanta, Georgia : Clarity Press, 2010)
Breaking All the Rules : Palestine, Iraq, Iran, and the Case for Impeachment (Atlanta, Georgia : Clarity Press, 2008)
Palestine, Palestinians and International Law (Atlanta, Georgia : Clarity Press, 2003)

Susan Silsby Boyle
Betrayal of Palestine : The Story of George Antonius (Boulder, Colorado : Westview Press, 2001)

R. Michael Bracy [Robert]
Printing Class : 'Isa al-@Isa, Filastin, and the Textual Construction of Modern Identity, 1911-1931 (Lanham, Maryland : University Press of America, 2011)

Irus Braverman (State University of New York at Buffalo, Harvard University, Hebrew University, University of Toronto)
Planted Flags : Trees, Land, and Law in Israel/Palestine (Cambridge University Press, 2009) The story of trees through the narratives of military and government officials, architects, lawyers, Palestinian and Israeli farmers, and Jewish settlers. Note : first book, "House Demolitions in East Jerusalem," was published in Hebrew only in 2006.

Mark Braverman
Fatal Embrace : Christians, Jews and the Search for Peace in the Holy Land (Synergy Books, 2010)

Ahron Bregman
Cursed Victory : A History of Israel and the Occupied Territories (Penguin, 2015)
Assessment of the evolving militaryoccupation since the 1967 war. Author "enjoyed unparalleled access to high-level sources that enabled him to quote directly from top-secret memos, letters, and intelligence reports that are unlikely ever to be made public … Bregman's account of the conflict born of the cursed victory is intelligent, informative and rich in telling details." (Avi Shlaim, *Guardian*)

Lenni Brenner
with **Matthew Quest** : ***Black Liberation and Palestine Solidarity*** (AK Press, 2013)
as editor : ***51 Documents : Zionist Collaboration with the Nazis*** (Fort Lee, New Jersey : Barricade Books, 2002)
Arabs, Jews and Socialism : The Debate on Palestine, Zionism and Anti-Semitism(Socialist Organiser, ca. 1987)
Jews in America Today (Al Saqi Books, 1986)
The Iron Wall : Zionist Revisionism from Jabotinsky to Shamir (Zed Books, 1984)
Zionism in the Age of the Dictators (Croon Helm, 1983)

Brit Shalom (Zionist group for Jewish-Arab co-operation, organised 1925)
Jewish Arab Affairs – Occasional Papers Published by the Brit Shalom Society, June 1931 (Jerusalem : Brit Shalom Society, 60pp, 1931)
Practical Proposals by the Brit Shalom Society for Co-operation between Jews and Arabs in Palestine (Jerusalem : Brit Shalom Society, August 1930 – no UK repository copy confirmed).
Memorandum by the Brit Shalom on an Arab Policy & The Jewish Agency (Jerusalem : Azriel Press, January 1930 – no UK repository copy confirmed).

Brit Tzedek v'Shalom aka **Jewish Alliance for Justice and Peace** (American Zionist lobby)
A Rabbinic Guide to 40 Years of Occupation [sic] (BTS/JAJP, 2007)

British Anti-Zionist Organisation – Palestine Solidarity
Palestine : Facts in Focus (Glasgow : BAZO-PS, 38pp, 1981)

Earl Browder & **John Arnold**
The Meaning of the Palestine Partition (New York State Buro, Communist Party, 1937) One essay each and a third authored corporately.

John Brown
The Road to Power (Selwyn & Blount, 1937) Maverick who visited, sometimes illegally, every European dictatorship; includes account of Palestinian rebellion starting in 1936.

Nathan J. Brown
Palestinian Politics after the Oslo Accords : Resuming Arab Palestine (University of California Press, 2003)

Philip Brutton
A Captain's Mandate : Palestine, 1946-1948 (Leo Cooper Publishing, 1996)

Rex Brynen & **Roula el-Rifai**, editors
Compensation to Palestinian Refugees and the Search for Palestinian-Israeli Peace (Pluto Press, 2013) Contributors – Leila Hilal : *Palestinian Negotiation Priorities on Reparations for Refugees* / Orit Gal : *Compensation for Palestinian Refugees : An Israeli Perspective* / Lena El-Malak : *An Analysis of the Palestinian refugees' Right to Reparation under International Law with a Focus on the Right to Compensation* / Michael R. Fischbach : *The United Nations Conciliation Commission for Palestine's Records on Palestinian Refugee Property Losses* / Roby Nathanson & Hagar Tzameret-Kertcher : *Israel's Policy Regarding Palestinian Refugee Real Estate Holdings : Israel's State Records* / Elia Zureik & Jaber Suleiman : *In Search of Information about Refugee Property Ownersh*ip / Thierry J. Senechal & Leila Hilal : *The Value of 1948 Palestinian Refugee Material Damages – An Estimate Based on International Standards* / Atif Kubursi : *Palestinian Refugee Losses in 1948* /Heike Niebergall & Norbert Wühler : *Implementation of an Agreed Solution for Palestinian Refugee*

Claims – Learning from the Experience of other Claims Mechanisms / Megan Bradley : *Gender Dimensions of Redress for the Palestinian Refugees* / Megan Bradley : *Redressing Internally Displaced Persons in Israel* / Michael R. Fischbach : *Linking Palestinian Compensation Claims with Jewish Property Claims against Arab Countries* / Rex Brynen : *Palestinian Refugee Compensation – Connections and Complexities* / Anne Massagee : *Beyond Compensation – Reparations, Transitional Justice and the Palestinian Refugee Question*

B'Tselem (Israeli Information Center for Human Rights in the Occupied Territories, founded in 1989)
under the Guise of Security : Routing the Separation Barrier to Enable the Expansion of Israeli Settlements in the West Bank (B'Tselem & BIMKOM, 2005)
Yezekhel Lein & **Eyal Weizman :** ***Land Grab : Israel's Settlement Policy in the West Bank*** (B'Tselem, May 2002) Greater Jerusalem enlarged to include 15% of the West Bank. See also publications by BIMKOM (Planners for Planning Rights, established in May 1999, with such publications as : ***The Prohibited Zone – Israeli Planning Policy in the Palestinian Villages in Area C*** (Bimkom / Oxfam / ICCO / New Israel Fund, 2008)
Legislation Allowing the Use of Physical Force and Mental Coercion in Interrogations by the General Security Service (Jerusalem : B'Tselem, 2000

Martin Buber
Land of Two Peoples : Martin Buber on Jews and Arabs (Oxford University Press, 1983) – edited by Paul R. Mendes-Flohr.
with **Judah L. Magnes** : ***Jewish-Arab Unity – Testimony before the Anglo-American Inquiry Commission of the Shud-Union Association*** (Victor Gollancz, 1947)
see also : **Judah Leon Magnes**.

Laetitia Bucaille
Growing Up Palestinian : Israeli Occupation and the Intifada Generation translated by**Anthony Roberts** (Princeton University Press, 2004)

George Wesley Buchannan
The Strange Little City of Ancient Zion (Gilgamesh Publishing, 2015) The Temple Mount, Jerusalem, as located a few miles south of where it's considered to be today.

Musa Budeiri [aka Budayri]
The Palestine Communist Party, 1919-1948 (Ithaca University Press, 1979)
See Budieri's ***Democracy…and the Experience of National Liberation : The Palestinian Case***, in **Ilan Pappé** & **Jamil Hilal**, editors : ***Across the Wall : Narratives of Israeli-Palestinian History*** (IB Tauris, 2010)

Martin Bunton
Colonial Land Policies in Palestine, 1917-1936 (Oxford University Press, 2007)

John Bunzl & **Benjamin Beit-Hallami**, editors
Psychoanalysis, Identity and Ideology : Critical Essays on the Israel/Palestine Case (Kluwer Academic Publishing, 2002) Papers presented at a conference at the Freud Museum, Vienna, 1999.

Avraham Burg (former Speaker of the Knesset)
The Holocaust is Over – We Must Rise from its Ashes (St Martins Press / Palgrave Macmillan, 2008) Suggests the connection between Jews and "the sources of Jewish culture" could be constitutionally protected in "an open, non-racist society."

Michael Hamilton Burgoyne (Mamluk Buildings project in Jerusalem, 1969-1984; Head of project from 1979; lecturer at Glasgow School of Architecture)
Mamluk Jerusalem : An Architectural Study (World of Islam Festival Trust / British School of Archaeology in Jerusalem, 623 pages plus separate portfolio of maps, 1987). with additional historical research by **D.S. Richards** (Oxford).

Millar Burrows
Palestine is Our Business (Philadelphia : Westminster, 1949)

Reja-e Busailah (Indiana & Birzeit Universities)

In the Land of My Birth : A Palestinian Boyhood (Institute for Palestine Studies, 2017) Abstract : "*In the Land of My Birth* recounts the coming of age of a blind Palestinian boy of modest milieu during the turbulent years leading up to the fall of Palestine in 1948. Above all, it is the boy's life—his struggles to make his way in the sighted world, his upbringing, schooling, friendships, and adventures. It is a compelling human story with a mine of information on popular culture and customs, the educational system, and Palestinian life. While the looming conflict forms the essential backdrop, it comes to the fore only when it impinges directly on the boy's world. The fact that the memoir unfolds largely in "real time," with events, conversations, and situations recounted not retrospectively but as they are experienced, provides a rare window on the political attitudes, social views, legends, prejudices, perceptions and misperceptions of ordinary Palestinians at the time, unmediated and unvarnished. Essential reading for anyone interested in the cultural, social, and political history of Palestine, the condition of blindness, and the education of the blind." With forward by **Elias Khoury** : "the most eloquent account of Lydda's tragedy that exists : the expulsions, the killings, and the terrible march through the wilderness forced upon the city's inhabitants by the Israeli occupiers." See also memoirs : **Edward Said**'s ***Out of Place*** and **Jabra Ibrahim Jabra**'s ***The First Well***.

Judith Butler (University of California at Berkeley)
Parting Ways : Jewishness and the Critique of Zionism (Columbia University Press, 2012) Publisher's blurb : "Judith Butler follows Edward Said's late suggestion that through a consideration of Palestinian dispossession in relation to Jewish diasporic traditions a new ethos can be forged for a one-state solution. Butler engages Jewish philosophical positions to articulate a critique of political Zionism and its practices of illegitimate state violence, nationalism, and state-sponsored racism. At the same time, she moves beyond communitarian frameworks, including Jewish ones, that fail to arrive at a radical democratic notion of political cohabitation. Butler engages thinkers such as Edward Said, Emmanuel Levinas, Hannah Arendt, Primo Levi, Martin Buber, Walter Benjamin, and Mahmoud Darwish as she articulates a new political ethic. In her view, it is as important to dispute Israel's claim to represent the Jewish people as it is to show that a narrowly Jewish framework cannot suffice as a basis for an ultimate critique of Zionism. She promotes an ethical position in which the obligations of cohabitation do not derive from cultural sameness but from the unchosen character of social plurality. Recovering the arguments of Jewish thinkers who offered criticisms of Zionism or whose work could be used for such a purpose, Butler disputes the specific charge of anti-Semitic self-hatred often leveled against Jewish critiques of Israel. Her political ethic relies on a vision of cohabitation that thinks anew about binationalism and exposes the limits of a communitarian framework to overcome the colonial legacy of

Zionism. Her own engagements with Edward Said and Mahmoud Darwish form an important point of departure and conclusion for her engagement with some key forms of thought derived in part from Jewish resources, but always in relation to the non-Jew. Butler considers the rights of the dispossessed, the necessity of plural cohabitation, and the dangers of arbitrary state violence, showing how they can be extended to a critique of Zionism, even when that is not their explicit aim. She revisits and affirms Edward Said's late proposals for a one-state solution within the ethos of binationalism. Butler's startling suggestion: Jewish ethics not only demand a critique of Zionism, but must transcend its exclusive Jewishness in order to realize the ethical and political ideals of living together in radical democracy."

Linda Butler (Editor, *Journal of Palestine Studies*) & **Bishara Bahbah**
Israel and Latin America : The Military Connection (Macmillan / Institute for Palestine Studies, 1986)

Robert Byron
The Road to Oxiana (Macmillan, 1937 / numerous subsequent editions) – classic period travelogue through the then-colonialist Middle East.

CAABU (Council for the Advancement of Arab-British Understanding)
1948-1988 ~ The Palestinians : From Exodus to Uprising (CAABU, 32 pages, 1988) Authors include : **David Watkins, Faisal Aouidha, Akive Orr, Musa Mazzawi, Tawfik Zayyad**and **Salih Baransi**
The CAABU Anthology : A Source Book of Quotations on the Palestine Question (CAABU, revised edition, 88 pages with index, 1979) Topics include : Jewish critics of Early Zionism; Ottoman & Arab reactions to early Zionism; the Arab Exodus 1947/1948; various Zionist wars; Zionism & racism.

Michelle U. Campos
Ottoman Brothers : Muslims, Christians, and Jews in Early 20th Century Palestine (Stanford University Press, 2011) See also : **Sandy Sufian & Mark LeVine**

Neil Caplan

Futile Diplomacy – Vol. 4 : Operation Alpha and the Failure of Anglo-American Coercive Diplomacy in the Arab-Israeli Conflict, 1954-1956 (Routledge, 2015)
Futile Diplomacy – Vol. 3 : The United Nations, the Great Powers and Middle East Peacemaking, 1948-1954 (Routledge, 2015)
Futile Diplomacy – Vol. 2 : Arab-Zionist Negotiations and the End of the Mandate (Frank Cass, 1986 / Routledge, 2015)
Futile Diplomacy – Vol. 1 : Early Arab-Zionist Negotiation Attempts, 1913-1931 (Frank Cass, 1983 / Routledge, 2015)
Palestine Jewry and the Arab Question, 1917-1925 (Frank Cass, 1978 / Routledge, 2015)
The Israel-Palestine Conflict : Contested Histories (Wiley-Blackwell, 2010)
See also Caplan's ***'Oom-Shmoom' Revisited ; Israeli Attitudes towards the UN and the Great Powers, 1948-1960***, in **Abraham Ben-Zvi** & **Aharon Klieman,** editors : ***Global Powers : Essays in Honour of David Vital*** (Frank Cass, 2001)

Na'ama Carmi
Oslo – Before and After : The Status of Human Rights in the Occupied Territories (Jerusalem : B'Tselem, 1999)

Roane Carey & Jonathan Shainin, editors, with **Tom Segev & Anthony Lewis**
The Other Israel : Voices of Refusal and Dissent (New York City : New Press, 2002)
Roane Carey, editor
The New Intifada : Resisting Israel's Apartheid (Verso, 2001)

David Carter (Middle East Evangelical Concern, Leicester)
Mistaken Identity : Who is Who? And Why it Matters (author, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "Prompted by an 'unexpected pilgrimage' this book seeks to follow the story and understand the identity of God's people from the garden to The Cross. It examines God's purpose in calling people for mission. Asking about the people, the land, the promises and the Jewish messiah leads to answers that challenge the accepted tenets of Christian Zionism."

Henry Cattan
The Jerusalem Question (Croom Helm, 1988)
Jerusalem (Croom Helm, 1981)
The Question of Jerusalem (76pp report; Third World Centre, 1980)

Palestine ***and International Law : The Legal Aspects of the Arab-Israeli Conflict*** (Longman, 1973 / 1976)
Palestine : The Road to Peace (Longman, 1971)
Palestine, The Arabs and Israel : The Search for Justice (Longman, 1969 / 1970)

Edward Cavanagh and **Lorenzo Veracini**, editors
The Routledge Handbook of the History of Settler Colonialism (Routledge, 469 pages, 2017) Contents include two chapters on Palestine : **Gershon Shafir** : *Theorizing Zionist Settler Colonialism in Palestine* **Arnon Degani** : *A Dying Settler Colonialism: Israel and the Palestinians after 1948.*
See also **Lorenzo Veracini**

David Cesarani
Major Farran's Hat : Murder, Scandal and Britain's War against Jewish Terrorism, 1945-1948 (Vintage, 2010) A single, counter-terrorism act against the Stern Gang is highlighted as futile effort to manage militant Zionism.
Zionism in England, 1917-1939 (PhD thesis, 493 leaves, Oxford University, 1986) Available at the Bodleian Library, shelfmark : MS.D.Phil.c.6231.

Elias Chacour
Faith Beyond Despair : Building Hope in the Holy Land **–** with Alain Michel – translated by Anthony Harvey (Canterbury Press, 2008)
We ***Belong to the Land : The Story of a Palestinian Israeli Who Lives for Peace and Reconciliation*** (Indiana : University of Notre Dame Press, 1992/2001) Melkite Church priest's story; sequel to *Blood Brothers*.
Blood Brothers -with David Hazard (Eastbourne : Kingsway Press, 1984)

Gérard Chaliand
The Palestinian Resistance – translated by **Michael Perl** (Penguin, 1972) an outgrowth of article in *Le Monde Diplomatique* (March 1969) that was republished as ***The Palestinian Resistance Movement*** (Beirut : The Fifth of June Society, 45pp, 1969)
The Palestinian Resistance Movement (in early 1969) : A Report … Published by "Le Monde diplomatique", March 1969 (Beirut: Fifth of June Society, 45pp, 1969) Containing descriptions of commando training, the background and ideologies of the different groups,

interviews with commando leaders and with rank-and-file, and a historical summary of the Palestine conflict.

Benoit Challand
Palestinian Civil Society : Foreign Donors and the Power to Promote and Exclude (Routledge, 2008)

Paul Thomas Chamberlin
The Global Offensive : The United States, the Palestine Liberation Organization, and the Making of the Post-Cold War Order (Oxford University Press, 2012, 2015)

Colin Gilbert Chapman (former lecturer in Islamic Studies at the Near East School of Theology, Beirut)
Whose Holy City? Jerusalem and the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict – several editions; alternate title : ***Whose Holy City? Jerusalem and the Future of Peace in the Middle East*** (Oxford : Lion, 2004 / Baker, 2005) – Author has written several books on Christianity in the Middle East.
Whose Promised Land ? The Continuing Crisis over Israel and the Palestinians (Oxford : Lion, 2002)

David A. Charters
British Army and Jewish Insurgency in Palestine (Macmillan, 1989) Addresses the failure of British Intelligence efforts.

Sami Shalom Chetrit
Intra-Jewish Conflict in Israel : Jews, Black Jews (Routledge, 2010) – Israel's Black Panthers movement, "the first Israeli group to make contact with members of the PLO, recognizing the Palestinian right to self-determination and linking that to the Mizrahi cause." The religious Sephardis have "in recent years become increasingly territorial-expansionist, rightist, and racist." – Rachel Shabi, *Not the Enemy.*

Michel Chiha (Lebanese journalist, banker, and politician)

Palestine : Edited [editorial] ***Reflections of Michel Chiha, 1944-1955*** (Stacey International, 2007; translation of or French original by Beirut : Editions du Trident, 1957) – editorials written for the daily Beirut newspaper, *Le Jour*, which he part-owned.

Child Soldiers International
Report to the Committee on the Rights of the Child in Advance of Israel's Second Periodic Report under the Convention on the Rights of the Child (CSI, 2012)

Churchill Society for the Advancement of Parliamentary Democracy
Churchill and the Middle East (Toronto : The Society, 47 pages, 2003) Speech at 20th annual dinner, 18 November 2003)

Noam Chomsky (Linguist and historian, with *numerous* overlapping books on the Palestinian struggle)
Pirates & Emperors, Old & New (Pluto Press, 2015) – Compilation of essays, 1986-2001, some of which are on the Palestine.
Fateful Triangle : The United States, Israel, and the Palestinians (Pluto Press, 1999 enlarged edition from 1983 original, with further expanded edition due May 2016)
Middle East Illusions – Including Peace in the Middle East? Reflections on Justice and Nationhood (Rowman & Littlefield, 2003)

Nadav Even Chorev
Arab NGOs for Civic and Social Change in Israel : Mapping the Field (Jerusalem : Van Leer Jerusalem Institute, 2008)

Rachel Christina
Tend the Olive, Water the Vine : Globalization and the Negotiation of Early Childhood in Palestine (Greenwich, Connecticut : IAP-Information Age, 2006)

Kathleen Christison
Perceptions of Palestine : Their Influence on US Middle East Policy (University of California Press, 1999)

David John Clark
The Colonial Police and Anti-Terrorism : Bengal – 1930-1936; Palestine, 1937-1947; and Cyprus, 1955-1959 (Thesis, Oxford University, 1978) Available at the British Library – shelfmark : Document Supply DRT 451552.

Helena Cobban (former war correspondent of the Lebanese Civil War, now publisher of Just World Books)
The Israeli-Syrian Peace Talks : 1991-1996 and Beyond (Washington DC : United States Institute of Peace Press, 1999)
The Superpowers and the Syrian-Israeli Conflict (Praeger Press / Center for Strategic and International Studies, 1991)
The Making of Modern Lebanon (Hutchinson/HarperCollins, 1985)
The Palestinian Liberation Organisation : People, Power and Politics (Cambridge University Press, 1985)
The Shia Community and the Future of Lebanon (Washington DC : American University Press, 1985)

Andrew & Leslie Cockburn
Dangerous Liaison : The Inside Story of the US-Israeli Covert Relationship (HarperCollins / Bodley Head, 1991/1992)

Abner Cohen
Arab Border-Villages in Israel : A Study of Continuity and Change in Social Organisation (Manchester University Press, 1965 / 1972)

Aharon Cohen (Secretary, 1941-1948, of the League for Jewish-Arab Rapprochement and Co-operation, which sought a bi-national post-Mandate state)
Israel and the Arab World (Funk & Wagnalls, WH Allen, 1970 / Beacon Press, 1976)

Asher Cohen & **Yehoyakim Cochavi**, editors
Zionist Youth Movements during the Shoah (Peter Lang Publishing, 1995)

Geula Cohen – [Stern Gang pirate radio presenter]
Woman of Violence : Memories of a Young Terrorist, 1945-1948 (Rupert Hart-Davis / Holt Rinehart & Winston, 1966) – translated by **Hilliel Halkin**. – Written with the narrative air of fiction.

Hillel Cohen (Hebrew University, Jerusalem)
Year Zero of the Arab-Israeli Conflict ~ 1929 (Brandeis University Press, 2015) Publisher's blurb : "In late summer 1929, a countrywide outbreak of Arab-Jewish-British violence transformed the political landscape of Palestine forever. In contrast with those who point to the wars of 1948 and 1967, historian Hillel Cohen marks these bloody events as year zero of the Arab-Israeli conflict that persists today. The murderous violence inflicted on Jews caused a fractious – and now traumatized – community of Zionists, non-Zionists, Ashkenazim, and Mizrachim to coalesce around a unified national consciousness arrayed against an implacable Arab enemy. While the Jews unified, Arabs came to grasp the national essence of the conflict, realizing that Jews of all stripes viewed the land as belonging to the Jewish people. Through memory and historiography, in a manner both associative and highly calculated, Cohen traces the horrific events of August 23 to September 1 in painstaking detail. He extends his geographic and chronological reach and uses a non-linear reconstruction of events to call for a thorough reconsideration of cause and effect. Sifting through Arab and Hebrew sources – many rarely, if ever, examined before – Cohen reflects on the attitudes and perceptions of Jews and Arabs who experienced the events and, most significantly, on the memories they bequeathed to later generations."
The Rise and Fall of Arab Jerusalem : Palestinian Politics and the City Since 1967 (Routledge, 2011) Commissioned by the Jerusalem Institute for Israeli Studies.
Good Arabs : The Israeli Security Agencies and the Israeli Arabs, 1948-1967 (University of California Press, 2010)
Army of Shadows : Palestinian Collaboration with Zionism, 1917-1948 – translated by **Haim Watzman** (University of California Press, 2008) – Author pitches that "there is no universal definition of treason" and details Zionist efforts to divide the Palestinian community, favouring Ragheb Nashashibi's National Defense Party (NDP), and funding, in the 1920s, of the Palestinian "farmers' parties." Emphasises Al-Hajj Amin Al-Husayni's influence; see the unacknowledged 2002 biography by Philip Matter for another angle.

Israel Cohen
The Progress of Zionism (Zionist Organisation [London], 68 pages, 1943, 1944, 1947 [pamphlet])

MJ Cohen (Michael J Cohen)
Britain's Moment in Palestine : Retrospect and Perspectives, 1917-1948 (Routledge, 2014)
as co-editor with **Martin Kolinsky** : ***Demise of the British Empire in the Middle East – Britain's Responses to Nationalist Movements, 1943-1955*** (Frank Cass, 1998) Contents include : **Nicholas Owen** – *Britain and Decolonization – The Labour Governments and the Middle East, 1945-1951*/ **Michael Thornhill** – *Britain and the Politics of the Arab League, 1943-1950* / **Rodney Wilson** – *Economic Aspects of Arab Nationalism* / **Ilan Pappé** – *British Rule in Jordan, 1943-1955* / **Avraham Sela** – *Britain and the Palestine Question, 1945-1948 – The Dialectic of regional and International Constraints*.
as co-editor with **Martin Kolinsky** : ***Britain and the Middle East in the 1930s – Security Problems, 1935-1939*** (Macmillan & King's College London, 1992). See : *The Collapse and Restoration of Public Security,* an examination of the Revolt and British counter-insurgency measures; and Meir Pail's *A Breakthrough in Zionist Military Conceptions, 1936-1939* (learnt from British forces).
Palestine to Israel : From Mandate to Independence (Frank Cass, 1988)
as editor : ***The British Decision to Evacuate Palestine, 1947-1948*** (Garland, 1987)
as editor : ***United Nations Discussions on Palestine, 1947*** (Garland, 1987)
as editor : ***The Anglo American Committee on Palestine, 1945-1946*** (Garland, 1987)
as editor : ***Palestine and the Arab Federation, 1935-1945*** (Garland, 1987)
as editor : ***Jewish Resistance to British Rule in Palestine, 1944-1947*** (Garland, 1987)
Churchill and the Jews (Frank Cass, 1985)
Palestine and the Great Powers, 1945-1948 (Princeton University Press, 1982)
-as by Mark Julian Cohen : ***Palestine : Retreat from the Mandate : The Making of British Policy, 1936-1945*** (Elek, 1978 / Garland, 1987)

Naomi W. Cohen
American Jews and the Zionist Idea (New York City : Ktav Publishing, 1975)

Stanley Cohen & **Daphna Golan**
The Interrogation of Palestinians During the Intifada : Ill-treatment, "Moderate Physical Pressure" or Torture? (Jerusalem : B'Tselem, 19991
See : **Daphna Golan**

Dan Cohn-Sherbok
with **Dawoud El-Alami : The *Palestine-Israeli Conflict : A Beginner's Guide*** (OneWorld, 2008, 2015)
with **Mary Grey : *Debating Palestine and Israel*** (Exeter : Impress, 2014)
The Politics of Apocalypse : The History and Influence of Christian Zionism (OneWorld Publications, 2006)

Christine Collette and **Stephen Bird**, editors
Jews, Labour and the Left, 1918-1948 (Ashgate, 2000) Includes chapters on Jewish Labor Committee and Anti-Nazi Activity 1933-41; Clerks & The Histadrut in British-Ruled Palestine; Utopian Visions of labour Zionism, British Labour and the Socialist International in the 1930s; Jewish Section of the CPGB, 1926-45; Szmul Zygielbojm, British Labour Party & the Holocaust; Labour Party, Zionism & Palestine

John Collins (Saint Lawrence University, New York)
Global Palestine (Hurst, 2011) – Palestine's continued international relevance.
Occupied *by Memory : The Intifada Generation and the Palestinian State of Emergency* (New York University Press, 2004) – an ethnographic study of the first Intifada.

Larry Collins & **Dominique Lapierre**
O Jerusalem! The Bitter, Epic Struggle for the City of Peace (Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1972)

Committee of Palestinian Deportees
Homeward Bound…The Return Boat Journey of Palestinian Deportees (The Committee, 17pp, 1988) On an Intifada-period boat-lift to return Palestinians who had been deported in previous years; includes a list of the names and occupations of those on the boat.

John Connell (John Henry Robertson)
The House by Herod's Gate (Sampson Low & Marston, 1947) – An account of Mandate Palestine, 1940-1042.

Jonathan Cook
Disappearing Palestine : Israel's Experiments in Human Despair (Zed Books, 2008)
Israel and the Clash of Civilisations : Iraq, Iran, and the Plan to Remake the Middle East (Pluto Press, 2008)
Blood and Religion : The Unmasking of the Jewish and Democratic State (Pluto Press, 2006)

Thomas Cook (travel agency)
Cook's Tourists' Handbook for Palestine and Syria (Thomas Cook & Sons Ltd / Simpkin, Marshall & Co, 1886)
Cook's Trevellers' Handbook to Palestin, Syria and Iraq (Thomas Cook & Sons Ltd / Simpkin, Marshall & Co, 1934)

William A. Cook (University of La Verne, USA)
The Plight of the Palestinians : A Long History of Destruction (Palgrave Macmillan, 2010)
Publisher's blurb : "A collection of voices from around the world that establishes in both theoretical and graphic terms the slow, methodical genocide taking place in Palestine beginning in the 1940s. Voices decrying in startling, vivid, and forceful language the calculated atrocities taking place."

John K. Cooley
An Alliance Against Babylon : The US, Israel and Iraq (Pluto Press, 2005) – with foreword by William R. Polk
Green March, Black September : The Story of the Palestinian Arabs (Frank Cass, 263 pages, 1973)

Anthony Coon
Town Planning Under Military Occupation : An Examination of the Law and Practice of Town Planning in the Occupied West Bank (Dartmouth, 1992)

Wadad Makdisi Cortas (mother-in-law of Edward Said)
The World I Loved (Nation Books, 2009) Lebanon, but relevant to Palestine.

Paul Cossali and **Cathy Hartley**
Survey of Arab-Israeli Relations (Routledge, 2002, 2004, 2006)

Paul Cossali (teacher) and **Clive Robson** (development worker)
Stateless in Gaza (Zed Books, 1986) Based on interviews with Gazans; authors are foreign Gaza residents.
see also : Martin Wright; Shirley Eber

Roger Courtney
Palestine Policeman : An Account of Eighteen Dramatic Months in the Palestine Police Force During the Great Jew-Arab Troubles (Herbert Jenkins Publications, 1939)

Kenneth Cragg (Anglican Bishop in Jerusalem, academic, with numerous books on Christianity and Islam)
The Arab Christian : A History in the Middle East (Louisville, Kentucky : John Knox Press, 1991 / Mowbray, 1992)
Palestine : The Prize and Price of Zion (Cassell, 1997) History of the relationship between Palestinian Arabs and Jews.

Richard Ben Cramer
How Israel Lost : The Four Questions at the Heart of the Middle East Crisis (Free Press, 2005)

David Cronin
Balfour's Shadow : British Support for Zionism and Israel, 1917-2017 (Pluto Press, 2017)
Europe's Alliance with Israel : Aiding the Occupation (Pluto Press, 2010, 2011)

Richard Crossman

Palestine Mission ; Personal Record (Hamish Hamilton, 1947) Labour MP for Coventry East, who, in 1946, unsuccessfully challenged Foreign Secretary Ernest Bevin to allow 100,000 European Jews to emigrate to Mandate Palestine. Admits here that Arab Palestinian opposition to Zionism was not anti-Jewish.

A. Jay Cristol
The Liberty Incident : The 1967 Israeli Attack on the US Navy Spy Ship (Brassey's, 2002)

Bartley Cavanaugh Crum
Behind the Silken Curtain : A Personal Account of Anglo-American Diplomacy in Palestine and the Middle East (Simon & Schuster 1947 / Victor Gollancz, 1947) Rumoured to have been ghosted by **Gerold Frank**.

Mark Curtis (former Research Fellow at the Royal Institute of International Affairs, Chatham House)
Secret Affairs : Britain's Collusion with Radical Islam (Serpent's Tail, revised edition, 2018) Tangental to Hamas and the Muslim Brotherhood.

Ted Curtis
By Theft and Murder : A Beginner's Guide to the Occupation of Palestine (Spare Change Books, 2003)

Richard H. Curtiss
A Changing Image : American Perceptions of the Arab-Israeli Dispute (Washington DC : American Educational Trust, 1982/1986)

Pauline Cutting
Children of the Siege (William Heinemann / Pan, 1988) Dr Cutting spent the mid-1980s in Bourj al Barajneh, a Palestinian refugee camp in Beirut, treating victims of bombardment, sniper fire, and starvation diets of dogs, rats, and grass. Note : see also Dr Swee Chai Ang, Dr Runa MacKay & Dr Chris Giannou.

Sylvain Cypel
Walled : Israeli Society at an Impasse (The Other Press, 2007) – from the publisher : Walled examines the contemporary state of mind of Israel's citizens, tracing the history of the State of Israel back to the Jewish national movement and the beginnings of Zionism. Sylvain Cypel offers a lucid analysis of the Israeli-Palestinian situation and powerfully demonstrates that the wall of protection erected in the West Bank by Israel is the most visible symptom of a society in peril. Those who are walled, Cypel argues, are first and foremost the Israelis themselves, who have chosen to ignore rather than acknowledge the existence and rights of their neighbors. Through the study of political discourse, intellectual controversy, and national institutions such as the army and the educational system, Cypel illuminates the mechanics of the culture of force that has led Israeli society into its current impasse. Walled combines historical, cultural, and sociological analysis with personal testimonies and a delightful Jewish wit, offering a cogent and gripping portrait of two peoples walled by denial: Israeli society and its "other," the Palestinians.

Nadia Taysir Dabbagh (Psychiatrist at the Royal Free Hospital, London)
Suicide in Palestine : Narratives of Despair (C. Hurst, 2005)

Ismail Z. Dajani
Palestine – Its Unknown History – A Chronicle 2000 BC – 1948 (American University in Cairo Press, 83 pages, 1991)

Souad R. Dajani
Ruling Palestine : A History of the Legally Sanctioned Jewish-Israeli Seizure of Land and Housing in Palestine (Geneva : Centre on Housing Rights and Evictions [COHRE] / Bethlehem : BADIL Resource Center for Palestinian Residency & Refugee Rights, 2005)
Eyes without Country : Searching for a Palestinian Strategy of Liberation (Philadelphia : Temple University Press, 1994-1995)
The Intifada (Centre for Hebraic Studies, University of Jordan, 1990)

William Dalrymple
From the Holy Mountain : A Journey in the Shadow of Byzantium (Travel with some Palestinian relevance, HarperCollins 1997/Flamingo 1998)

al-Hakam Darwaza
A Short Survey of the Palestine Problem (Beirut : PLO Research Centre, 30 pages, 1966) – later edition as ***The Palestine Question : A Brief Analysis*** (93 pages)

Marwan Darweish / Darwish & Andrew Rigby
Popular Protest in Palestine : The Unknown Future of the Non-Armed Resistance (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 2018)
Palestinians in Israel : Nationality and Citizenship (University of Bradford, Department of Peace Studies, 1995)

Joseph E. David, Udi Dromi, Sari Sapir, & Susan Kennedy – editors
The State of Israel : Between Judaism and Democracy – A Compendium of Interviews and Articles (Jerusalem : Israel Democracy Institute, 2003) – A compilation of pieces reflecting Liberal Zionism. Includes : Anita Shapira – *Agreement on the Limits of Disagreement* / A.B. Yehoshua – *An Israeli State* / Asa Kasher – *A Democratic State of the Jews* / Sammy Smooha – *The Nation Before the State*

Lawrence Davidson
America's Palestine : Popular and Official Perceptions from Balfour to Israel's Statehood (University Press of Florida, 2001)

John H. Davis (former Head of UNWRA)
The Evasive Peace : A Study of the Zionist-Arab Problem (John Murray, 1968)

Rochelle A. Davis (Arab Studies, Georgetown University)
-as editor, with **Mimi Kirk** (Middle East Institute, National University of Singapore)
: ***Palestine and the Palestinians in the 21st Century*** (Indiana University Press, 2013)
– Contents : **Gabriel Piterberg** : *The Zionist Colonization of Palestine in the Context of Comparative Settler Colonialism* / **Leila Farsakh** : *Colonial Occupation and Development in the West Bank and Gaza – Understanding the Palestinian Economy through the Work of Yusif Sayigh* / **Tamim al-Barghouti** : *War, Peace, Civil War: A Pattern?* / **As'ad Ghanem** : *Hamas Following the 2006 Palestinian Legislative Election: A Critical Victory* / **Sara Roy** : *Before Gaza, After Gaza: Examining the New Reality in*

Israel/Palestine / **Susan Akram** : *The Legal Trajectory of the Palestinian Refugee Issue – From Exclusion to Ambiguity* / **Islah Jad** : *The Debate on Islamism and Secularism: The Case of Palestinian Women's Movements* / **Loren Lybarger** : *Other Worlds to Live In: Palestinian Retrievals of Religion and Tradition under Conditions of Chronic National Collapse* / **Michael C. Hudson** : *Palestine in the American Political Arena – Is a "Reset" Possible?* / **Noura Erakat** : *Human Rights and the Rule of Law* / **Ali Abunimah** : *Lessons for Palestine from Northern Ireland: Why George Mitchell Couldn't Turn Jerusalem into Belfast* / **Saree Makdisi** : *One State: The Realistic Solution*
Palestinian Village Histories : Geographies of the Displaced (Stanford University Press, 2011)

Uri Davis [A member of Fatah since 1984, long at the University of Bradford]
as co-editor, with **Nils A. Butenschon** and **Manuel Hassassian** : ***Citizenship and the State in the Middle East : Approaches and Applications*** (Syracuse University Press, 2000)
Citizenship and the State : A Comparative Study of Citizenship Laws in Israel, Jordan, Palestine, Syria and Lebanon (Ithaca Press, 1997)
Crossing the Border : An Autobiography of an Anti-Zionist Palestine Jew (Books & Books, 1995)
The State of Palestine (Ithaca Press, 1991)
Israel : An Apartheid State (Zed Books, 1986) / ***Apartheid Israel : Possibilities for the Struggle Within*** (Zed Books, 2003)
with **Abbas Shiblak** : *Civil and Citizenship Rights of Palestinian Refugees* (Jerusalem : Shami, 1995)
with **Walter Lehn** : ***The Jewish National Fund*** (Kegan Paul, 1988)
The Golan Heights under Israeli Occupation, 1967-1981 (University of Durham Centre for Middle Eastern and Islamic Studies, 1983)
as co-editor, see also: **Fouzi el-Asmar**
Palestinian Arabs in Israel : Two Case Studies (Ithaca Press / Middle East Research and Action Group, 1977) Study 1 – Hasan Amun, Uri Davis, Nasr Dakhlallah San'allah : *Deir al-Asad, The Destiny of an Arab Village in Galilee* / Study 2 – Adnan Abed Elrazik, Riyad Amin, Uri Davis : *The Destiny of Arab Students in Institutions of Higher Education in Israel*
Israel, Utopia Incorporated : A Study of Class, State, and Corporate Kin Control (Zed Press, 1977)
as co-editor, with **Fouzi el-Asmar** and **Naim Khadr** : ***Towards a Socialist Republic of Palestine*** (Ithaca Press, 1978)
as co-editor, with **Norton Mezvinsky** : ***Documents from Israel, 1967-1973 : Readings for a Critique of Zionism*** (Ithaca Press, 1975)

as co-editor, with **Andrew Mack** and **Nira Yuval-Davis** : ***Israel and the Palestinians*** (Ithaca Press & University of Bradford, 1975)
as co-editor, with **Martin Blatt** and **Paul Kleinbaum**, with an introduction by **Noam Chomsky** : ***Dissent & Ideology in Israel : Resistance to the Draft, 1948-1973*** (Ithaca Press / Housmans Bookshop / Middle East Research & Action Group / Lansbury House Trust, 1975) Contains glossary.
see : Fouzi el-Asmar; Katie Attwell

Nira Yuval-Davis & **Daiva Stasiulis**, editors
Unsettling Settler Societies : Articulations of Gender, Race, Ethnicity and Class (Sage, 1995)

Moshe Dayan
Break-Through : A Personal Account of Egypt-Israel Peace Negotiations (Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1981)
Story of My Life (Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1976)
Diary of the Sinai Campaign 1956 (Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1966 / Sphere Books, 1967)

Deir Yassin Massacre (1948) :
Michael Prior, editor, with foreword by **Archbishop Desmond Tutu**
Speaking the Truth : Zionism, Israel and the Occupation (Northampton, Massachusetts : Olive Branch Press, 2005) Michael Prior : *Zionism and the Challenge of Historical Truth and Morality* / Rosemary & Herman Ruether : *Zionism, Christianity and the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict* / Ilan Pappé : *State of Denial : The Nakbah in Israeli History and Today* / Daniel McGowan : *Why We Remember Deir Yassin* / Rev. Stephen Sizer : *The International Christian Embassy, Jerusalem : A Case Study in Political Christian Zionism* / Peter Miano : *Mainstream Christian Zionism* / Duncan Macpherson : *Politics and Multi-Faith in the Holy Land : A Challenge for Christians* / Jean Zaru : *Theologising, Truth and Peacemaking in the Palestinian Experience* / Paul Eisen : *Speaking the Truth to Jews* / Nasser Aruri : *The Right of Return and its Detractors* / Betsy Barlow : *Waking the Sleeping Giant*

Efraim Dekel

Shai – The Exploits of Hagana Intelligence (Thomas Yoseloff Publishing, 1959)

Democratic Front for the [People's] **Liberation of Palestine [PFLP]**
The Political Program (44pp, 1975)
On Terrorism / Role of the Party / Leninism vs. Zionism (Buffalo, New York : Palestine Solidarity Committee / Democratic Popular Front for the Liberation of Palestine, 14pp, ca. 1970s) Precis and full titles per the text: "Terrorism and Revolutionary Violence, is a critical analysis of terrorism and its role in revolutionary struggle…Role of the Party, states the necessity of forming a vanguard party in order to insure the continual development of the resistance struggle along the path of the socialist revolution… The Leninst Struggle Against Zionism, is a brief historical analysis of Zionism in its conflict with the international communist movement showing the positions taken by the Arab Communist parties as Zionism and the Zionest [sic] movement seized control of Palestine." All first published in the *Palestine Resistance Bulletin*, a DPFLP journal.
Towards a Democratic Solution to the Palestinian Question (Quebec: Presses Solidaires Publication / Democratic People's Front for the Liberation of Palestine, 21pp, 1970) Calls for eliminating Israel and "liberating Jews from the Zionist movement."

Donna Robinson Devine
Exiled in the Homeland : Zionism and the Return to Mandate Palestine (University of Texas Press, 2009)
Politics and Society in Ottoman Palestine : The Arab Struggle for Survival and Power (Boulder, Colorado : Lynne Rienner Publications, 1994)
Donna Robinson Devine & Philip Carl Salzman, editors
Postcolonial Theory and the Arab-Israeli Conflict (Routledge, 2008)

David De Vries (Tel Aviv University)
Strike Action and Nation Building : Labor Unrest in Palestine/Israel, 1899-1951 (Berghahn Books, 2015). Publisher's blurb : "Strike-action has long been a notable phenomenon in Israeli society, despite forces that have weakened its recurrence, such as the Arab-Jewish conflict, the decline of organized labor, and the increasing precariousness of employment. While the impact of strikes was not always immense, they are deeply rooted in Israel's past during the Ottoman Empire and Mandate Palestine. Workers persist in using them for material improvement and to gain power in both the private and public sectors, reproducing a vibrant social practice whose codes have withstood the test of time. This book

unravels the trajectory of the strikes as a rich source for the social-historical analysis of an otherwise nation-oriented and highly politicized history."

Diamonds and War : State, Capital, and Labour in British Rules Palestine (Berghahn Books, 2010). Publisher's blurb : "The mining of diamonds, their trading mechanisms, their financial institutions, and, not least, their cultural expressions as luxury items have engaged the work of historians, economists, social scientists, and international relations experts. Based on previously unexamined historical documents found in archives in Belgium, England, Israel, the Netherlands, and the United States, this book is the first in English to tell the story of the formation of one of the world's main strongholds of diamond production and trade in Palestine during the 1930s and 1940s. The history of the diamond-cutting industry, characterized by a long-standing Jewish presence, is discussed as a social history embedded in the international political economy of its times; the genesis of the industry in Palestine is placed on a broad continuum within the geographic and economic dislocations of Dutch, Belgian, and German diamond-cutting centers. In providing a micro-historical and interdisciplinary perspective, the story of the diamond industry in Mandate Palestine proposes a more nuanced picture of the uncritical approach to the strict boundaries of ethnic-based occupational communities. This book unravels the Middle-eastern pattern of state intervention in the empowerment of private capital and recasts this craft culture's inseparability from international politics during a period of war and transformation of empire."

Jonathan Dimbleby (BBC and ITV news reporter, long in the Middle East) & **Donald McCullin**

The Palestinians (Quartet Books, 1980) A striking period book depicting refugee camp life, especially in Lebanon. McCullin's revealing photographs are supplemented with important news agency images from earlier eras.

Herbert Dobbing

Cause for Concern : A Quaker's View of the Palestine Problem (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1970)

Peter Dodd & **Halim Barakat**

River without Bridges : A Study of the Exodus of the 1967 Palestinian Arab Refugees (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1969)

Jasmine Donahaye (Swansea University)
Losing Israel (Seren, 2015) Author discovers her grandparent kibbutzniks' displacement of fellahin "by capital in the 1920s and 1930s, and by war in 1948."

Daniel Dor
The Suppression of Guilt : The Israeli Media and the Reoccupation of the West Bank (Pluto Press, 2005)
Intifada Hits the Headlines : How the Israeli Press Misreported the Outbreak of the Second Palestinian Uprising (Indiana University Press,2004)

Beshara Doumani
The Rise of the Sanjak in Jerusalem in the Late Nineteenth Century, in **Ilan Pappé**, ed :***The Israel/Palestine Question*** (Routledge, 2007)
Family History in the Middle East: Household, Property and Gender (State University of New York Press, 2003)
Rediscovering Palestine : Merchants and Peasants in Jabal Nablus, 1700-1900 (University of California Press, 1995)

Catriona Drew (SOAS)
Remembering 1948 : Who's Afraid of International Law in the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict? in**: R. Gaita** & **G. Simpson**, editors : ***Who's Afraid of International Law?*** (Melbourne: Monash University Press, 2017)
Self-Determination, Population Transfer and the Middle East Peace Accords, in **K. Arts** & **P. Leite**, editors : ***Human Rights, Self-determination and Political Change in the Palestinian Occupied Territories*** (The Hague : Kluwer Law International, 1997)

Marcia Drezon-Tepler
Interest Groups and Political Change in Israel (State University of New York Press, 1990) Gush Emunim focus.

Israel Drori
The Seam Line : Arab Workers and Jewish Managers in the Israeli Textile Industry (Stanford University Press, 2000)

Mrs. Edgar Dugdale / Blance Dugdale
The Balfour Declaration : Origins and Background (Jewish Agency for Palestine, 1940)

Douglas Duff (Palestine Police)
Palestine Picture (Hodder & Stoughton, 1936)
Galilee Galloper (John Murray, 1935) Biography of Edwin G Bryant, known as 'Abu George,' superintendent of the Acre Prison.

Michael Dumper
with **Wendy Pullan :** ***Jerusalem : the Cost of Failure*** (Royal Institute of International Affairs / Chatham House, 2010)
as editor : ***Arab-Israeli Conflict : Major Writings in Middle Eastern Studies*** (Routledge, 2009)
The Future of the Palestinian Refugees : Toward Equality and Peace (Boulder, Colorado : Lynne Rirnner Publications, 2007)
as editor : ***Palestinian Refugee Repatriation : Global Perspectives*** (Routledge, 2006)
The Politics of Sacred Space (Boulder, Colorado : Lynne Rirnner Publications, 2002)
Islam and Israel : Muslim Religious Endowments and the Jewish State (Washington DC : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1997)
The Politics of Jerusalem Since 1967 (Columbia University Press, 1996)

Marda Dunsky
Pens and Swords : How the American Mainstream Media Report the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict (Columbia University Press, 2008)

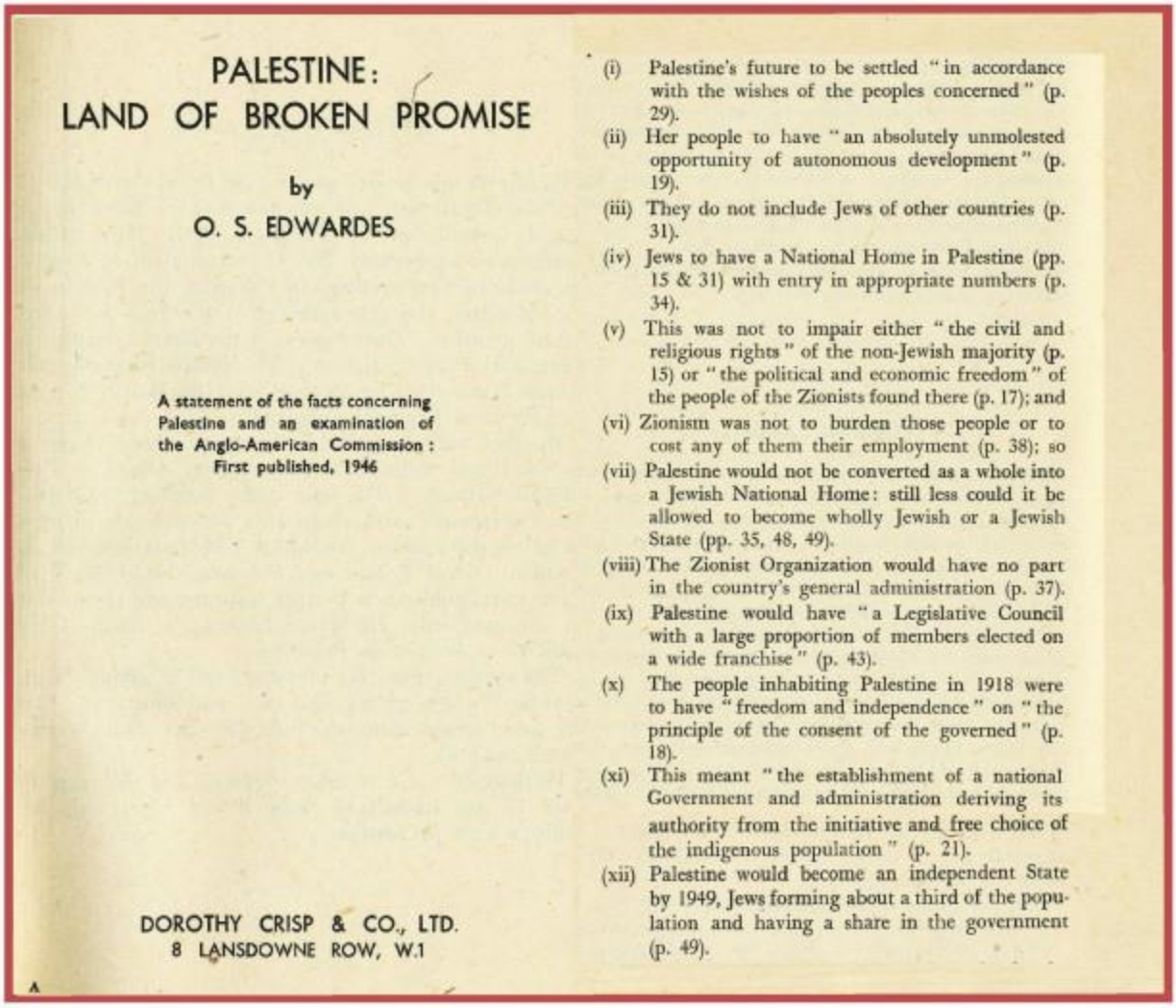
Abba Eban
An Autobiography (Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1978)

Shirley Eber, Kevin O'Sullivan, John Fisher, John Richardson, editors; with **Paul Cossali**

Israel and the Occupied Territories : The Rough Guide (Rough Guides, 1989, 1992, 1998) – the evolution of a major travel guide.

O.S. Edwardes

Palestine : Land of Broken Promise : A Statement of the Facts Concerning Palestine and an Examination of the Anglo-American Commission (Dorothy Crisp & Co., 1946) - argues against partition and for self-determination of the Arab majority.



PALESTINE:
LAND OF BROKEN PROMISE

by
O. S. EDWARDES

A statement of the facts concerning Palestine and an examination of the Anglo-American Commission : First published, 1946

DOROTHY CRISP & CO., LTD.
8 LANSDOWNE ROW, W.1

A

(i) Palestine's future to be settled "in accordance with the wishes of the peoples concerned" (p. 29).
(ii) Her people to have "an absolutely unmolested opportunity of autonomous development" (p. 19).
(iii) They do not include Jews of other countries (p. 31).
(iv) Jews to have a National Home in Palestine (pp. 15 & 31) with entry in appropriate numbers (p. 34).
(v) This was not to impair either "the civil and religious rights" of the non-Jewish majority (p. 15) or "the political and economic freedom" of the people of the Zionists found there (p. 17); and
(vi) Zionism was not to burden those people or to cost any of them their employment (p. 38); so
(vii) Palestine would not be converted as a whole into a Jewish National Home: still less could it be allowed to become wholly Jewish or a Jewish State (pp. 35, 48, 49).
(viii) The Zionist Organization would have no part in the country's general administration (p. 37).
(ix) Palestine would have "a Legislative Council with a large proportion of members elected on a wide franchise" (p. 43).
(x) The people inhabiting Palestine in 1918 were to have "freedom and independence" on "the principle of the consent of the governed" (p. 18).
(xi) This meant "the establishment of a national Government and administration deriving its authority from the initiative and free choice of the indigenous population" (p. 21).
(xii) Palestine would become an independent State by 1949, Jews forming about a third of the population and having a share in the government (p. 49).

Max Egremont

Under Two Flags : The Life of Major-General Sir Edward Spears (Phoenix, 1998)

Balfour : A Life of Arthur James Balfour (Collins, 1980)

Tor Eigeland [photography]
Exodus, 1967 – The Story of Arab Refugees (Beirut : Friends of the Arab Refugees, 24pp, 1967) Numerous full page photographs of Arab refugees from the Six Day War.

Roza El-Eini
Mandated Landscape : British Imperial Rule in Palestine, 1929-1948 (Routledge, 2004, 2006)

Robert Eisenman
Islamic Law in Palestine and Israel : A History of the Survival of Tazimat and Sharia in the British Mandate and the Jewish State (Grave Distractions Publications, 2015)

Bishop Riah Abu El-editor's comments [Palestinian Anglican Bishop of Jerusalem 1998-2007]
Caught in Between : The Story of an Arab-Christian Israeli (Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, 1999)

Eliahu Elath
Zionism at the UN : A Diary of the First Days -translated by Michael Ben-Yitzhak (Jewish Publication Society of America, 1976)

Akiva Eldar (*Ha'aretz, Al Monitor*) & **Idith Zertal** (University of Basel)
Lords of the Land : The War for Israel's Settlements in the Occupied Territories, 1967-2007 (Nation Books, 576 pages, 2007) Cites the settlers' movement as influencing Israeli Government policy.

Michael Eldridge
Churchill and the Jews : An Assessment of Two Recent Studies and Their Contemporary Relevance (Farnsfield : Olive Press, 22 pages, 2009)

Syed Ali El-Edroos

The Hashemite Arab Army, 1908-1979 – An Appreciation and Analysis of Military Operations (Amman : Publishing Committee, 1980). A great many useful maps.

Elie Eliachar

Living with Jews – translated by **Peretz Kidron & Marzell Kay** (Weidenfeld & Nicholson, 1983)

Israelis & Palestinians : Co-existence or – "The Credo of Elia Eliachar" – Edited by**Philip Gillon** (Tel Aviv : Gaalyah Cornfield, 1977) – from the foreword: " based on chapters from … *Living with Palestinians*, by Elie Eliachar, published in 1975, augumented by numerous discussions I have had with him since."

Yaacov Eliav

Wanted (Shengold Publishers, 1984) – translated from 1983 Hebrew original by Mordecai Schreiber. Relevant to the history of the Irgun.

Uri Ben-Eliezer

Old Conflict, New War : Israel's Politics Toward the Palestinians (Palgrave Macmillan, 2012)

The Making of Israeli Militarism (Indian University Press, 1998)

Deborah Ellis

Three Wishes : Palestinian and Israeli Children Speak (Groundwood Books, 2006)

Marc H. Ellis

Reading the Torah Out Loud : A Journey of Lament and Hope (Philadelphia : Fortress Press, 2007) Note : on liberation theology

Israel and Palestine out of the Ashes : The Search for Jewish Identity in the Twenty-First Century (Pluto Press, 2002)

Marc H. Ellis and **Rosemary Radford Ruether,** editors
Beyond Occupation : American Jewish, Christian and Palestinian Voices for Peace(Boston : Beacon Press, 1990)

Marc H. Ellis and**Daniel A. McGowan,** editors
Remembering Deir Yassin : The Future of Israel and Palestine (New York City : Olive Branch Press, 1998)

General George Fielding Eliot
Hate, Hope and High Explosives (Bobbs Merrill, 1948, plus other reprints) A military man's reports in the spring of 1948 from such cities as Tel Aviv, Jerusalem, Cairo, Beirut, Damascus, Teheran, Bagdad, Amman, Athens, Istanbul & Ankara, Trieste, and Salonika. It includes statements of Haganah officers.

Deborah Ellis
Three Wishes : Palestinian and Israeli Children Speak Out (Groundwood Publications, 110pp, 2004)

Sharif Elmusa (University of Cairo, United Nations)
Water Conflict : Economics, Politics, Law and Palestinian-Israeli Water Resources (Institute for Palestine Studies, 1998)
Negotiating Water : Israel and the Palestinians (Institute for Palestine Studies, 1996)
A Harvest of Technology : The Super-Green Revolution in the Jordan Valley (Center for Contemporary Arab Studies, Georgetown University, 1994)
see also : **POETRY**

Amos Elon
Jerusalem : City of Mirrors (Boston : Little – Brown, 1989; Weidenfeld & Nicholson, 1990); also published as ***Jerusalem : Battlegrounds of Memory*** (Kodansha International, 1995)
The Israelis : Founders and Sons (Rinehart & Winston, 1971 / Penguin, 1981, 1983)
with **Sana Hassan : *Between Enemies – A Compassionate Dialogue between an Israeli and an Arab*** (Andre Deutsch, 1974)

Zvi Elpeleg (Tel Aviv University and Colonel in the Israeli Army / Military Governor of the West Bank)
Through the Eyes of the Mufti : The Essays of Had Amin Al-Hussaini – translated and annotated – translated by **Rachel Kessell** (Vallenentine Mitchell, 2009)
The Grand Mufti : Haj Amin Al-Hussaini, Founder of the Palestinian National Movement -translated by **David Harvey** (Frank Cass, 1993)

Ayala H. Emmett
Our Sisters' Promised Land : Women, Politics and Israeli-Palestinian Coexistance (University of Michigan Press, 1996)

James M. Ennes
Assault on the Liberty : The True Story of the Israeli Attack on an American Intelligence Ship (Random House, 1979)

Mary Entwistle
Four Stories on Syrian Life, for Use in Primary and Kindergarten Schools (Syria & Palestine Relief Fund, 1918) – pamphlet.
Habeeb – Boy of Palestine (Church Missionary Society, 1924, 1927) – 92pp.
If i Lived in Palestine ('Junior Background Series no. 3' – Edinburgh House Press, 1929) - 63pp

Mrs Steuart (Beatrice) Erskine
[Involved with the Arab Centre in the late 1930s] ***Palestine of the Arabs*** (George G Harrap, 1935)

Rosemarie M. Esber
Under the Cover of War : Expulsion of the Palestinians (Alexandria, Virginia : Arabicus Books & Media, 2008) Author includes American Red Cross and oral history testimony, with

an emphasis on November 1947-May 1948, when 400,000 Palestinians were driven from some 220 villages, town and key cities (Haifa and Jaffa).

Haggai Eshed
Reuven Shiloah : The Man Behind the Mossad : Secret Diplomacy in the Creation of Israel (Frank Cass, 1997)

Bruce J. Evensen
Truman, Palestine, and the Press : Shaping Conventional Wisdom at the Beginning of the Cold War **(Greenwood Press, 1992)** Author concludes that Zionists and the mainstream press combined to steer President Truman to support the formation of an Israeli state.

Yaron Ezrahi (Hebrew University, Jerusalem)
Rubber Bullets : Power and Conscience in Modern Israel (University of California Press / Farrar, Straus & Giroux, 1997)

Boaz Evron (*Ha'aretz* journalist)
Jewish State or Israeli Nation? (Indiana University Press, 1995) Zionist questions the exclusivity of a Jewish state.

Fabian Society (Labour Party-connected policy group)
Palestine Controversy : A Symposium – Papers Prepared for the Fabian Colonial Bureau (Fabian Publications/Victor Gollancz, October 1945) – with an introduction by HN [Henry Noel] Brailsford.

Ghazi Falah
The Role of the British Administration in the Sedentarization of the Bedouin Tribes in Northern Palestine, 1918-1948 (University of Durham Centre for Middle Eastern Studies, 1983)

Richard Falk

Unlocking the Middle East : The Writings of Richard Falk (Northampton, Massachusetts : Olive Branch Press, 2003)

Muhammad El-Farra (Jordanian Ambassador to the United Nations, 1965-1971; President of the UN Security Council, 1966)
Years of No Decision (KPI, 1987)

Najwa Qawar Farah
Rose Stones of Jerusalem (Leicester : Christians Aware, 2002)
The Way of the Cross (Leicester : Christians Aware, 1999)
A Continent Called Palestine : One Woman's Story (Triangle, 1996) Focus on Christian women, including themes of Nazareth life, parenting, Palestinian exile, and threat to the region's Christian community. Foreword by **Gareth Hewitt** (Director of Amos Trust)
An Illustrated Treasury of Palestinian Folk Tales (Leicester : Christians Aware, ca. 2000s)

László (Ladislas) Faragó

Palestine on the Eve (Putnam, 1936) – praised by Ronald Storrs.

Hani Faris (University of British Columbia, Vancouver)
One in Three-Million : The Story of a Palestinian – narrated by Ghazi Danial (Beirut : PLO Research Center, 1972)

Nabih Amin Faris (1906-1968, Palestinian professor, mainly of early Islam) As editor :
The Arab Heritage (Princeton University Press, 1944, 1946 / New York : Russell & Russell, 1963)

Major Roy Farran
Winged Dagger : Adventures on Special Service (Collins, 1948)

Leila Farsakh (University of Massachusetts)
Palestinian Labour Migration to Israel : Labour, Land, and Occupation (Routledge, 2005)

Samih K. Farsoun
-with **Naseer Hasan Aruri** : ***Palestine and the Palestinians : A Social and Political History*** (Boulder, Colorado : Westview Press, 2006)
Culture and Customs of the Palestinians (Greenwood Press, 2004)
-with **Christina E. Zacharia** : ***Palestine and the Palestinians : A Social and Political History*** (Boulder, Colorado : Westview Press, 1997)

Al-Fateh (Al-Fatah), the **PLO, The Palestine Research Centre** (Beirut)**,** and other bodies Numerous publications in English by the Palestine National Liberation Movement, eg :

Hatem I. Hussaini : ***In Solidarity with Palestine*** (Washington, DC: P.L.O. Palestine Information Office, 44 pages, 1982)
Hatem I. Hussaini : ***Toward Peace in Palestine*** (Washington, DC: P.L.O. Palestine Information Office, 63 pages, 1981)
Palestine Liberation Organization: a Brief Survey (Washington, DC: P.L.O. Palestine Information Office, 28 pages, 1979)
Michael E. Jansen : ***The Three Basic American Decisions on Palestine*** (Beirut: Palestine Liberation Organization, Research Center, 46pp, 1971) **See author's entry**.
The Aims of the Palestinian Resistance Movement with Regard to the Jews: Quotations from Resistance Leaders and Documents (Beirut: Palestine Research Center; Fifth of June Society, 14 pages, 1970). Selections arguing that a democratic Palestinian state would have a place for non-Zionist Jews. Likely similar to ***Towards a Democratic State in Palestine, Political Program of the Palestine National Liberation Movement, Fateh*** (Washington DC : Middle East Research and Information Project, 21pp, 1970)
The Palestinian Freedom Fighters and the World Press : Selections from May 1968 to March 1969 (articles from mainly London newspapers reprinted).
Revolution until Victory (Palestinian Liberation Movement, Fateh and Al-Tali'a, 30pp, ca 1969)
A Dialogue with Fateh (Palestinian Liberation Movement, Fateh and Al-Tali'a, 104pp, 1969)
Michael W. Suleiman, **Adawia Alami**, and **H.H.** : ***Essays on the American Public Opinion & the Palestine Problem*** (Beirut: Palestine Research Center, 192pp, February 1969) Essay titles include: *The Middle East Crisis of 1967 and the New York Times*; *The Mass Media and the June War*; and *The Treatment of the Arab World in Selected American Textbooks for Children*

The 'Activities' of the Hagana, Irgun and Stern Bands: as Recorded in British Command Paper No. 6873, foreword by **Dr. Izzat Tannous**. (New York : The Palestine Liberation Organization, 19 pages, 1968)

Leonora Stradalova : ***Today the Palestinian People are Resisting, but…There Will Come Tomorrow*** (Al-Fatah, the Palestine National Liberation Movement, 47pp, 1968) Collection of the author's articles, originally published in Al-Mosawwar and Jeune Afrique.

The Palestine National Liberation Movement, al-Fateh (Beirut?: Fateh, 19 pages, ca. 1968)

The Palestine Question : Seminar of Arab Jurists on Palestine – Algiers, 22-27 July 1968 (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 203pp, 1968)

Benoit Faucon

West Bankers : From Arafat to Hamas – How Money Made and Ruined the PLO and How it Can Bounce Back (London : Mashreq Editions, 2010)

Neil Faulkner

Lawrence of Arabia's War : The Arabs, the British and the Remaking of the Middle East in WWI (Yale University Press, 2017) Lawrence's military campaigns seen through the lens of Arab independence.

Michael Feige

Jewish Fundamentalism in the Occupied Territories (Wayne State University Press, 2009) Gush Emunim focus.

Eran Feitelson & **Marwan Haddad**, editors

Management of Shared Groundwater Resources : The Israeli-Palestinian Case with an International Perspective (Kluwer Academic, 2001)

T.R. Feiwel

No Ease in Zion (Secker & Warburg, 1938) Tosco Fyvel became perhaps George Orwell's best mate, and a keen Zionist during the Second World War. To his credit, Orwell agreed to disagree, recognising the colonialist project for what it was. This 1938 work is surprisingly questioning of the Jewish takeover of Palestine and assesses the immigrant movements from both Europe and the USA, noting various housing booms.

Ilana Feldman

Police Encounters : Security and Surveillance in Gaza under Egyptian Rule (Stanford University Press, 2015) -Publisher's blurb : Egypt came to govern Gaza as a result of a war, a failed effort to maintain Arab Palestine. Throughout the twenty years of its administration (19481967), Egyptian policing of Gaza concerned itself not only with crime and politics, but also with control of social and moral order. Through surveillance, interrogation, and a network of local informants, the police extended their reach across the public domain and into private life, seeing Palestinians as both security threats and vulnerable subjects who needed protection. Security practices produced suspicion and safety simultaneously. "Police Encounters" explores the paradox of Egyptian rule. Drawing on a rich and detailed archive of daily police records, the book describes an extensive security apparatus guided by intersecting concerns about national interest, social propriety, and everyday illegality. In pursuit of security, Egyptian policing established a relatively safe society, but also one that blocked independent political activity. The repressive aspects of the security society that developed in Gaza under Egyptian rule are beyond dispute. But repression does not tell the entire story about its impact on Gaza. Policing also provided opportunities for people to make claims of government, influence their neighbors, and protect their families."

Governing Gaza : Bureaucracy, Authority and the Work of Rule, 1917-1967 (Duke University Press, 2008) – Publisher's blurb : Feldman analyzes civil service in Gaza under the British Mandate (1917-1948) and the Egyptian Administration (1948-1967). In the process, she sheds light on how governing authority is produced and reproduced; how government persists, even under conditions that seem untenable; and how government affects and is affected by the people and places it governs. Feldman draws on archival research in Gaza, Cairo, and Jerusalem and two years of ethnographic research in Gaza involving interviews with retired civil servants. She argues that the authority and tenacity of government in Gaza were derived from the minutiae of its daily practice: the repetitions of filing procedures, the accumulation of documents, and the habits of civil servants. The unstable governing conditions that almost always existed in Gaza, which provided so little foundation for ruling authority, illuminate with particular clarity the significance that bureaucratic practice has for government. Feldman explains that the difficulties endemic to Gaza were managed through "tactical government," a mode of rule that makes limited claims about governmental capacity, shifts in response to crisis, often works without long-term planning, and presumes little stability in governing conditions. Tactical governing enables government to carry on without claiming legitimacy, precisely by holding the question of legitimacy in abeyance. The Israeli-captured archives from the 1967 war were closed to researcher access while the author was in fact doing her research.

Keith P. Feldman (University of California at Berkeley, 2015)
A Shadow over Palestine : The Imperial Life of Race in America (University of Minnesota Press, 2015) Publisher's blurb : "Focusing on the period from 1960 to 1985… Feldman deftly analyzes how artists, intellectuals, and organizations—from the United Nations, the Black Panther Party, and the Association of Arab American University Graduates to James Baldwin, Daniel Patrick Moynihan, Edward Said, and June Jordan—linked the unfulfilled promise of liberal democracy in the United States with the perpetuation of settler democracy in Israel and the possibility of Palestine's decolonization."

Eitan Felner
A Policy of Discrimination : Land Expropriation, Planning, and Building in East Jerusalem (Jerusalem : B'Tselem, 1997)
-with **Yuval Ginbar** : ***Playing with Fire on the Temple Mount : Use of Lethal and Excessive Force by the Israel Police Force*** (Jerusalem : B'Tselem, 1996)

Bernard Edward Fergusson (Lord Ballantrae)
The Trumpet in the Hall, 1930-1958 (Collins, 1970) Commander of the 'Police Mobile Force' in Mandate Palestine, from 1946.

Pamela Ferguson
The Palestine Problem (Martin Brian & O'Keeffe, 1973) Palestinian resistance movements, 1948-1973.

David Kenneth Fieldhouse
Western Imperialism in the Middle East, 1914-1958 (Oxford University Press, 2006)

Gary Fields
Enclosure : Palestinian Landscapes in a Historical Mirror (University of California Press, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "Focusing on the English enclosures (which eradicated access to common land across the English countryside), Amerindian dispossession in colonial America, and Palestinian land loss, Fields shows how exclusionary landscapes have emerged

across time and geography. Evidence that the same moral, legal, and cartographic arguments were used by enclosers of land in very different historical environments challenges Israel's current claim that it is uniquely beleaguered. This comparative framework also helps readers in the United States and the United Kingdom understand the Israeli/Palestinian conflict in the context of their own histories."

Jean-Pierre Filiu
Gaza : A History – translated by John King (Hurst, 2014, 2015) Just what it states and, amazingly, the first comprehensive book! Praised by the *Guardian, Sunday Times, Independent, New York Review of Books*, etc.

Paul Findley (former U.S. Congressman from Illinois, deposed by the Israeli lobby)
Silent no More : Confronting America's False Images of Islam (Beltsville, Maryland : Amana Publications, 2001)
Deliberate Deceptions : Facing the Facts about the U.S.-Israeli Relationship (Lawrence Hill, 1993)
They Dare to Speak Out : People and Institutions Confront Israel's Lobby (Lawrence Hill, 1985 / 1989 / 1993)
See also : **Stephen J. Sniegoski**

Michael R. Fischbach
Jewish Property Claims against Arab Countries (Columbia University Press, 2007-2008) Shows that claims of deprived properties of Mizrahi expats to Israel were in a ratio of 22:1 in favour of the Palestinians.
The Peace Process and Palestinian Refugee Claims : Addressing Claims for Property Compensation and Restitution (US Institute of Peace, 2006)

Simha Flapan (1911-1987; Mapan Party, founder-director of the Jewish-Arab Institute & the Israeli Peace Research Institute, editor of *New Outlook*)
The Birth of Israel : Myths and Realities (Croom Helm, 1987)
When Enemies Dare to Talk : An Israeli-Palestinian Debate (5-6 September 1978), Organised by 'New Outlook' (Croom Helm, 1979) Author was founder-editor of the monthly *New Outlook.*
Zionism and the Palestinians (Croom Helm, 1979)

Note : See **Merle Thorpe, Jr.**

Ellen L. Fleischmann
The Nation and its New Women : The Palestinian Women's Movement, 1920-1948 (University of California Press, 2003)

Chris Flom
Justifying Peace (author, 2012) Travelogue during the Second Intifada.

HM Foreign Office
The Christian Communities in Jerusalem 1948-1967 (Foreign & Commonwealth Office, 1978)

Gavin Fowells, as author and compiler :
Carry on Winston (Aberystwyth : Gavin Fowells, 2017). Four volumes, with Volume Three containing *Civil Disabilities of the Jews*. Earlier version, unconfirmed relevance to Palestine : *Churchill and a View Beyond – Carry on Winston* (Pioneer Press, 140 pages, 2015)

Edward Fox
Palestine Twilight : The Murder of Dr Glock and the Archaeology of the Holy Land (HarperCollins, 2001, 2008) Publisher's blurb : "Part travelogue, part true-thriller, Edward Fox's brilliantly original book investigates the murder of a US archaeologist on the West Bank in 1992 and opens up the Palestinian world he served – a Midnight in the Garden of Good and Evil of Palestine and the West Bank."

Abdallah Frangi
The PLO and Palestine (Zed Books, 1983)

Lisa Maria Franke
At the Doors of Paradise : Discourses of Female Self-Sacrifice, Martydom and Resistance in Palestine (Würzburg : Ergon, 2015). Publisher's blurb : "The participation of Palestinian

women in active combat has triggered complex – verbal, visual, written – discourses about the *istishadiyat* within Palestinian society, which are analysed from a gender perspective. The present study demonstrates that no single discourse regarding the *istishadiyat* prevails in Palestinian society. It is rather a conglomerate of power relations and interests in which this controversial topic is negotiated."

David Frankel & Will Reissner
Israel's War Against the Palestinian People (Pathfinder, 45 pages, 1988)

Robert O. Freedman
Israel's First Fifty Years (University of Florida Press, 2000) Contains : **Mark Tessler** : ***Israeli Thinking about the Palestinians : A Historical Survey***

Chas W. Freeman, Jr. (American diplomat)
America's Misadventures in the Middle East (Charlottesville, Virginia : Just World Books, 2010) Author charts how US foreign policy has failed the people of the region and Washington itself.

David French
The British Way in Counter-Insurgency, 1945-1967 (Oxford University Press, 2011)

Isaiah Friedman
Palestine : A Twice -Promised Land? Volume 1 : The British, the Arabs, and Zionism 1915-1920 (Brunswick, New Jersey : Transaction, 1999)

Alfred Friendly
Israel's Oriental Immigrants and Druzes (London : Minority Rights Group, 1972)
See also : **Minority Rights Group**

Friends of Al-Aqsa (Leicester)
Daud Abdullah : ***A History of Palestinian Resistance*** (Friends of Al-Aqsa, ca. 2010s)

Abu Huzayfa : ***History of Masjid Al-Aqsa for Children*** (Leicester : Friends of Al-Aqsa Publications, 64 pages, 2010)
Baking Aid for Palestine (
Arwa Arburawa, with **Rajnaara Akhtar**, editor, and foreword by **Ismail Patel** : ***War Crimes in Gaza*** (Friends of Al-Aqsa, 64 pages, ca. 2009)

David Fromkin
A Peace to End All Peace : The Fall of the Ottoman Empire and the Creation of the Modern Middle East aka : ***A Peace to End All Peace : Creating the Modern Middle East, 1914-1922*** (Henry Holt & Co, 1989 / Penguin, 1991)

Michael G. Fry
Despatches from Damascus : Gilbert MacKereth and British Policy in the Levant, 1933-1939 (Shiloah Institute, Tel Aviv University, 1985)

Nelida Fuccaro, editor (SOAS)
Violence and the City in the Modern Middle East (Stanford University Press, 2016) Contains a relevant chapter by **Lauren Banko** : ***Citizenship Rights and Semantics of Colonial Power and Resistance – Haifa, Jaffa and Nablus, 1931-1933.*** See monograph under author's name.

Roberta Strauss Feuerlicht
The Fate of the Jews : A People Torn Between Israeli Power and Jewish Ethics (New York City : Times Books, 1983 / Quartet Books, 1984)

Sir Geoffrey Furlonge
Palestine is My Country : The Story of Musa Alami (John Murray, 1969)

Mark Gaffney
Dimona : The Third Temple ? The Story Behind the Vanunu Revelation (Amana Books, 1989)

General Sir Richard Gale
Call to Arms : An Autobiography (Hutchinson, 1968) Chapter 15 : 'Palestine.'

Ziva Galili and **Boris Morozov**
Exiled to Palestine : The Emigration of Soviet Zionist Convicts, 1924-1934 (Routledge, 2006, 2017

Nancy Gallagher
Quakers in the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict : The Dilemmas of NGO Humanitarian Activism (American University in Cairo Press, 2007)

Katharina Galor (Judaic Studies, Brown University)
Finding Jerusalem : Archaeology between Science and Ideology (University of California Press, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "Archaeological discoveries in Jerusalem capture worldwide attention in various media outlets. The continuing quest to discover the city's physical remains is not simply an attempt to define Israel's past or determine its historical legacy. In the context of the ongoing Israeli-Palestinian conflict, it is also an attempt to legitimate—or undercut—national claims to sovereignty. Bridging the ever-widening gap between popular coverage and specialized literature, *Finding Jerusalem* provides a comprehensive tour of the politics of archaeology in the city. Through a wide-ranging discussion of the material evidence, Katharina Galor illuminates the complex legal contexts and ethical precepts that underlie archaeological activity and the discourse of "cultural heritage" in Jerusalem. This book addresses the pressing need to disentangle historical documentation from the religious aspirations, social ambitions, and political commitments that shape its interpretation."
as co-author, with **Hanswulf Bloedhorn** : ***The Archaeology of Jerusalem : From the Origins to the Ottomans*** (Yale University Press, 2013)
as co-editor, with **Piotr Bienkowski** : ***Crossing the Rift : Resources, Routes, Settlement Patterns and Interaction of the Wadi Arabeh*** (Oxford : Oxbow Books, 2006)

Johan Galtung
Nonviolence and Israel/Palestine (University of Hawaii Institute for Peace, 1989)

Mohamed Abdel Gamasi El-Gamasy

The October War : Memoirs of Field Marshal El-Gamasy of Egypt -translated by Gillian Potter, Nadra Morcos, & Rosette Francis (American University in Cairo Press, 1993)

Roger Garaudy [Marxist historian with most publications in French]
The Founding Myths of Modern Israel (Newport Beach, California : Institute for Historical Review, 2000)
The *Mythical Foundations of Israeli Policy* (Studies Forum International, 1997)
The Case of Israel : A Study of Political Zionism (Shorouk, 1993)

Adam M. Garfinkle
Jewcentricity : Why the Jews are Praised, Blamed, and Used to Explain Just About Everything (Wiley, 2009)

Ingrid Gassner-Jaradat
The Evolution of an Independent, Community-Based Campaign for Palestinian Refugee Rights : Palestinian Refugees in the 1967 Occupied Palestinian Territories, and 1948 Palestine/Israel Coping with the Post-Oslo Conditions (Bethlehem : BADIL Resource Center, 2000)
UNWRA – Between Refugee Aid and Power Politics : A Memorandum Calling upon International Responsibility for the Palestinian Refugee Question (Jerusalem : Alternative Information Center, 1997)
The Trap is Closing on Palestinian Jerusalemites : Israel's Demographic Policies in east Jerusalem from the 1967 Annexation to the Eve of the Final Status Negotiations [1996] (Jerusalem : Alternative Information Center, 1996)
Residency Rights in the Territories Administered by the Palestinian National Authority (Jerusalem : Alternative Information Center, 1994)
co-edited with **Maxine Nunn : Palestine and the Other Israel : Alternative Directory of Progressive Groups and Institutions in Israel and the Occupied Territories** (Jerusalem : Alternative Information Center, 1991)

Moshe Gat
In Search of a Peace Settlement : Egypt and Israel between the Wars, 1967-1973 (Palgrave Macmillan, 2012)

Britain and the Conflict in the Middle East, 1964-1967 : The Coming of the Six-Day War (Praeger, 2002)
The Jewish Exodus from Iraq, 1948-1951 (Frank Cass, 1997) Details Iraq's anti-Communist efforts, the airlift Operation Ezra and Nehemiah, and the possible Mossad-instigated bombings of Iraqi Jewish institutions, 1950-1951.

Dov Gavish
A Survey of Palestine under the British Mandate, 1920-1948 (Routledge, 2010; originally published in Hebrew, 1991) – Publisher's blurb : "…a historical study of the survey and mapping system of Palestine under the British Mandate. It traces the background and the reasoning behind the establishment of the survey programme, examines the foundations upon which the system was based, and strives to understand the motivation of those who implemented it."

John Gee
Unequal Conflict : The Palestinians and Israel (Pluto Books / Northampton, Massachusetts : Interlink Books, 1998)
Israel, the Palestinians and the "Permanent Status" Issues (Council for the Advancement of Arab-British Understanding / CAABU, 1997)

Yoav Gelber
Israeli-Jordanian Dialogue, 1948-1953 : Cooperation, Conspiracy or Collusion? (Sussex Academic Press, 2004)
Palestine 1948 : War, Escape, and the Emergence of the Palestinian Refugee Problem (Sussex Academic Press, 2001)
Jewish-Transjordanian Relations, 1921-1948 (Frank Cass, 1996)

Martha Gellhorn
The Arabs of Palestine : A Case Study of the Refugees, in ***The View from the Ground***(Cambridge : Granta Books, 1989) Note : originally published in the *Atlantic Monthly*, October 1961; the entire November issue was filled with *Israel – A Special Supplement*, a Zionist response.

James L. Gelvin
The ISrael-Palestine Conflict : One Hundred Years of War (Cambridge University Press, 2005)

Irene L. Gendzier (Professor of Political Science, Boston University)
Dying to Forget : Oil, Power, Palestine, and the Foundations of US Policy in the Middle East (Columbia University Press, 2016)
Notes from the Minefield : United States Intervention in Lebanon and the Middle East, 1945-1958 (Westview Press, 1999)

Klaus Gensicke (Berlin-based historian)
The Mufti of Jerusalem and the Nazis : The Berlin Years (Vallentine Mitchell, 2015)
Publisher's blurb : "Amin al-Huseini is undeniably one of the key figures of the twentieth century. He was the religious head of the Palestinian Muslims for sixteen years, their political leader for thirty years and for a time he was the most important representative of the Arab world. Gensicke examines the time that Amin al-Husaini spent in Nazi Germany from 1941 to 1945. He looks at what the Mufti was hoping to gain politically and ideologically while he was there. His interest is directed primarily at the four years which the Mufti of Jerusalem with his staff of some 60 persons and a secret service of his own spent in Berlin as a guest and at the expense of the Third Reich. Only a matter of four years and yet even today they continue to poison the Israeli-Arab relationship. Al-Husaini cooperated eagerly with the Nazis to prevent Jews emigrating from Europe to Palestine. Aware of what was happening he wanted to see the Jews destroyed. He also expected a high position for himself in the Arab World after the Nazis had won the Second World War. Germany s enemies became his enemies and he waged a campaign of hate against the British and Americans, who were, he claimed, pawns of the Jews. This began the path towards anti-Americanism and the struggle against Western depravity in the name of Islam. The book shows how he used murder, terrorism, intrigue, extortion and the abuse of religion to obtain his goals. His broadcasts to the Muslims in North Africa during the Second World War were appeals for martyrdom in order to help the Germans as that would guarantee Paradise. After the War he continued to act in precisely the same manner. His greed for wealth, hunger for power, despotism, ruthlessness and intransigence were all factors that brought disaster upon his people and have, unfortunately, set a standard that remains valid in Palestinian politics today."

Haim Gerber (Hebrew University, Jerusalem)

Remembering and Imagining Palestine : Identity and Nationalism from the Crusades to the Present (Palgrave Macmillan, 2008)
Crossing Borders : Jews and Muslims in Ottoman Law, Economy and Society (University of Istanbul Press, 2008)
Ottoman Rule in Jerusalem, 1890-1914 (Berlin : Schwarz, 1985)

Israel Gershoni (Tel Aviv University)
Arab Responses to Fascism and Nazism (University of Texas Press, 2015) Contains two chapters directly on Palestine – Rene Wildangel : *More than the Mufti : Other Arab-Palestinian Voices on Nazi Germany, 1933-1945*; Mustafa Kabha : *The Spanish Civil War as Reflected in the Contemporary Palestinian Press.*

Frank Gerson
Israel, The West Bankk, and International Law (Frank Cass, 1978)

Georgie Anne Geyer
Buying the Night Flight : The Autobiography of a Woman Foreign Correspondent (Brassey's, 1996 / University of Chicago Press, 2001)

Maayan Geva (University of Roehampton)
Law, Politics and Violence in Israel/Palestine (Palgrave Macmillan, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "This book investigates the Israeli engagement with international law in relation to the Occupied Palestinian Territories (OPT) between 1967 and 2009. Grounded in a field-based study of the military International Law Department, it examines the dynamic position and impact that international law has had in the OPT. By analysing the Israeli 2008/9 offensive in Gaza as an example of contemporary warfare, the author argues that law and military agenda have become intertwined in 'lawfare', a condition sanctioning new forms of law and violence. The military legal system is central to the Israeli management of the OPT, yet despite the great interest in the legal aspects of the Israeli occupation, scholarly accounts of this institution are scarce. This discussion also has wider international relevance, particularly in the backdrop of the contemporary prominence of international law in Western militaries' operations. This book will appeal to researchers, practitioners and students interested in international relations, political theory, human rights, Middle Eastern politics, and legal studies."

As'ad Ghanem (Al-Shabaka Policy Advisor / University of Haifa)
Ethnic Politics in Israel : The Margins and the Ashkenazi Center (Routledge, 2010)
Palestinian Politics after Arafat : A Failed National Movement (Indiana University Press, 2010)
The Palestinian Regime : A "Partial Democracy" (Sussex Academic Press, 2002)
The Palestinian-Arab Minority in Israel, 1948-2000 : A Political Study (State University of New York Press, 2001)
with **Sammy Smooha** : ***Ethnic, Religious, and Political Islam among the Arabs in Israel*** (University of Haifa, 1998)

Edmund Ghareeb (Lebanese-American professor at George Washington University, Washington DC)
Split Vision : The Portrayal of Arabs in the American Media (Washington DC : American-Arab Affairs Council, 1983)

Adnan [Mohammed] Abu-Ghazaleh
Palestinian Arab Cultural Nationalism (Brattleboro, Vermont : Amana Books, 125 pages, 1991)
Arab Cultural Nationalism during the British Mandate (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies / Benghazi : University of Libya, 125 pages, 1973)

Asima A. Ghazi-Bouillon
Understanding the Middle East Peace Process : Israeli Academic and the Struggle for Identity (Routledge, 2009)

Tal'at (Ya'qub) al-Ghoussein (Kuwaiti Ambassador to the USA)
An Arab's View of the Palestine Crisis (39pp, Government Printing Press, 1966) an address to the American University, Washington DC.

Dr. Chris Giannou
Besieged : A Doctor's Story of Life and Death in Beirut (Bloomsbury, 1991)

Note : see also Dr Swee Chai Ang, Dr Pauline Cutting, and Dr Runa MacKay.

Naeim Giladi
Ben Gurion's Scandals : How the Haganah and Mossad Eliminated Jews (Flushing, New York : Glilit, 1992 / Tempe, Arizona : Dandelion Books, 2003) – Mistreatment of Misrahi Jews in Iraq.

Martin Gilbert
Churchill and the Jews : A Lifelong Friendship (Simon & Schuster, 2007)

David Gilmour
Lebanon : The Fractured Country (Martin Robinson, 1983 / Sphere, 1984)
Dispossessed : The Ordeal of the Palestinians, 1917-1980 (Sidgwick & Jackson, 1980)

Yuval Ginbar
Why Not Torture Terrorists? Moral, Practical, and Legal Aspects of the "Ticking Bomb" Justification for Torture (Oxford University Press, 2008, 2009)
-edited by **Na'ama Carmi**; translated by **Zvi Shulman** : ***On the Way to Annexation : Human Rights Violations Resulting from the Establishment and Expansion of the Ma'alah Adumin Settlement*** (Jerusalem : B'Tselem, 1999)
Legitimizing Torture : The Israeli High Court of Justice Rulings in the Bilbeisi, Hamdan, and Mubarak Cases (Jerusalem : B'Tselem, 1997)
-edited by **Yael Stein**; translated by **Zvi Shulman : *Israeli Settlement in the Occupied Territories as a Violation of Human Rights : Legal and Conceptual Aspects*** (Jerusalem : B'Tselem, 1997)

Terri Ginsberg (American University in Cairo)
Visualizing the Palestinian Struggle : Towards a Critical Analytic of Palestine Solidarity Film (Palgrave Macmillan, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "This book offers a much-needed focus on Palestine solidarity films, supplying a critical theoretical framework whose intellectual thrust is rooted in the challenges facing scholars censored for attempting to rectify and reverse the silencing of a subject matter about which much of the world would remain

uninformed without cinematic and televisual mediation. Its innovative focus on Palestine *solidarity* films spans a selected array of works which began to emerge during the 1970s, made by directors located outside Palestine/Israel who professed support for Palestinian liberation. *Visualizing the Palestinian Struggle* analyzes Palestine solidarity films hailing from countries such as Canada, the United Kingdom, Egypt, Iran, Palestine/Israel, Mexico, and the United States. *Visualizing the Palestinian Struggle* is an effort to insist, constructively, upon a rectification and reversal of the glaring and disproportionate minimization and distortion of discourse critical of Zionism and Israeli policy in the cinematic and televisual public sphere."

Shai Ginzburg (Duke University)
Rhetoric and Nation : The Formation of a Hebrew National Culture, 1880-1990 (Syracuse University Press, 2014) – Author challenges the common conflation of modern Hebrew rhetoric and modern Jewish nationalism.

Arthur Gish
Hebron Journal : Stories of Nonviolent Peacemaking (Herald Press, 2001) – Author's work with Christian Peacemaker Teams.

Charles Glass
The Tribes Triumphant : Return Journey to the Middle East (HarperCollins, 2006) Former kidnapped ABC TV network journalist returns to the region; the book has an emphasis on Palestine and Israel.
Tribes with Flags : A Journey Curtailed (Secker & Warburg, 1990 / Pan and Picador, 1992)

Joseph B. Glass
From New Zion to Old Zion : American Jewish Immigration and Settlement in Palestine, 1917-1939 (Wayne State University Press, 2001) American *aliya* movement sorted in four categories : orthodox, middle-class agriculturists, urban professionals, and the halutzim (pioneers).

Edward Bernard Glick
The Triangular Connection : America, Israel, and American Jews (Allen & Unwin, 1982)

Sir John Bagot Glubb
Into Battle : A Soldier's Diary of the Great War aka ***Arabian Adventures : Ten Years of Joyful Service*** (Cassell, 1978)
A Soldier with the Arabs (Hodder & Stoughton, 1959) Nabka relevance.
Numerous other titles.

Sherna Berger Gluck
An American Feminist in Palestine : The Intifada Years (Temple University Press, 1994)

Daphna Golan
Nest Year in Jerusalem : Everyday Life in a Divided Land (New Press, 2005)
-see **Stanley Cohen**

Galia Golan
Israel and Palestine : Peace Plans and Proposals from Oslo to Disengagement (Princeton : Markus Wiener Publishing, 2007) Contents: Oslo accords — Camp David — Clinton parameters — Taba — Mitchell-Tenet-Zinni recommendations– Saudi initiative-Arab League resolution and UNSC resolution — President Bush's Rose Garden speech — The road map — The Geneva accord — Nusseibeh Ayalon- petition — The disengagement plan — US-Israel understandings: Bush and Weissglas letters.

Motti Golani
Palestine Between Politics and Terror, 1945-1947 (Brandeis University Press, 2013)
The End of the British Mandate for Palestine, 1948 : the Diary of Sir Henry Gurney (Palgrave Macmillan, 2009)

Ahmad Mahmoud H. Gomaa
The Foundation of the League of Arab States : Wartime Diplomacy and Inter-Arab Politics, 1941 to 1945 (Longmans, 1977)

Adela (aka Ada) Goodrich-Freer (aka Goodrich-Freer Spoer) (psychical research author who moved to Jerusalem, Cairo, and Illinois)
Arabs in Tent and Town (Seeley, Service & Co, 1924)
Things Seen in Palestine (Seeley, Service & Co., 1912) with 50 illustrations.
Inner Jerusalem (Constable, 1904)

Alijah Gordon
Palestinians Speak (Malaysia : MSRI, 2001) Testimonies of survivors from Tal Al-Za'atar, Israeli invasions, the Sabra-Shatila massacre, the War of the Camps, and Khiam Prison.

Neve Gordon
with **Nicola Perugini** : ***The Human Right to Dominate*** (Oxford University Press, 2015)
Israel's Occupation (University of California Press, 2008)
Torture : Human Rights, Medical Ethics and the Case of Israel (Zed Books, 1995)
Conference papers.

Gershom Gorenberg (Jerusalem resident who writes for *Ha'aretz* and American magazines)
The Unmaking of Israel (Harper, 2011) -analysis of how the settler movement has corrupted Israeli central government.
The *Accidental Empire : Israel and the Birth of Settlements, 1967-1977* (Holt, 2006-7)
End of Days : Fundamentalism and the Struggle for the Temple Mount (Oxford University Press, 2002)

Michael Gorkin & Rafiqa Othman
Three Mothers, Three Daughters : Palestinian Women's Stories (University of California Press, 1996)
Michael Gorkin
Days of Honey, Days of Onion – The Story of a Palestinian Family in Israel (University of California Press, 1993)

Yosef Gorni aka **Joseph Gorny** (Zionist history professor, Tel Aviv University)

From Binational Society to Jewish State : Federal Concepts in Zionist Political Thought, 1920-1990 (Leiden : Brill, 2006)
Zionism and the Arabs : A Study of Ideology (Clarendon, 1987)
The British Labour Movement and Zionism, 1917-1948 (Frank Cass, 1983)

Government of Palestine (British Mandate Government), a sample. Note : The British Library hold many titles as part of Official Publications category, and numerous maps within their Maps Section. Researchers should of course investigate the holdings at the Imperial War Museum, the National Archives (formerly called the Public Record Office), and numerous university library stock noted on : copac.ac.uk
R.W. [Robert William] **Hamilton** : ***The Structural History of the Aqsa Mosque : A Record of Archaeological Gleanings from the Repairs of 1938-1942*** (Gop / Oxford University Press, 104 pages, 1949 [sic])
Annual Report of the Director of Audit on the Accounts of the Government of Palestine and the Palestine Railways' and Ports and Operated Lines for the Financial Year 1946-47 (GoP, 45 pages, 1948)
Annual Report of the Director of Audit on the Accounts of the Government of Palestine and the Palestine Railways' and Ports and Operated Lines for the Financial Year 1946-47 (GoP, 45 pages, 1947)
Supplementary Memorandum by the Government of Palestine, including Notes on Evidence given to the United Nations' Special Committee on Palestine up to the 12th July, 1947 (GoP, 59 pages, 1947)
Memorandum on the Water Resources of Palestine, Presented by the Government of Palestine to the United Nations' Special Committee on Palestine in July, 1947 (GoP, 30 pages, 1947)
G.S. Blake & **M.J. Goldsmith**, editors : ***Geology and Water Resources of Palestine*** (GoP, 1947) Two volumes : Volume 1 is text, Volume 2 is maps.
Immanuel Ben-Dor : ***Guide to Beisan*** (Jerusalem : GoP Department of Antiquities, 1943)
Palestine Royal Commission : Memoranda Prepared by the Government of Palestine [Peel Commission] (GoP, 207 pages, 1937) Including minutes of evidence given at public sessions.
Memorandum (Memorandum II) on the Violation by the Department of Posts and Telegraphs of the Government of Palestine of the Right of the Hebrew Language to Equality with the other Official Languages of Palestine. Presented to the Permanent Mandates Commission of the League of Nations – in Hebrew & English (Haifa : GoP, 1931, 1934)
Civil Service List [staff list] (GoP, 1932-1946)

Related : **J.H. Kann** : ***Some Observations on the Policy of the Mandatory Government of Palestine, with Regard to the Arab attacks on the Jewish Population in August, 1929, and the Jewish and the Arab Sections of the Population*** (The Hague, 60 pages, 1930)
System of Transliteration from Arabic into English (GoP / Cambridge University Press, 1923)
J.B. Barron, Director of Revenue & Customs, compiler : ***Palestine : Report and General Abstracts of the Census of 1922 taken on the 23rd of October 1922*** (GoP, ca. 1923)
J.B. Barron, Director of Revenue and Customs : ***Mohammedan Wakfs in Palestine*** (Jerusalem : Greek Convent Press, 1922)

Oleg Grabar
The Dome of the Rock (Harvard University Press, 2006)

James A. Graff & **Mohamed Abdolell**
Palestinian Children and Israeli State Violence (Near East Cultural & Educational Foundation of Canada / University of Toronto Press, 1991)

Sarah Graham-Brown
Returnees in Jordan : Report on a Visit to Jordan (The Refugee Council, 1993) [pamphlet]
Palestinians in Kuwait : Report on a Visit to Kuwait, May 1992 (The Refugee Council / Gulf Information Project, 1992) [pamphlet]
Women and Politics in the Middle East (Washington DC : Middle East Research and Information Center, ca. 1990s) [pamphlet]
Refugees, Misplace People and Migrant Workers in Iraq and Jordan – Report on a Visit in September 1991 (The Refugee Council / Gulf Information Project, 1991) [pamphlet]
The Palestinian Situation (Geneva : YMCA, ca. 1989)
Images of Women : The Portrayal of Women in Photography in the Middle East, 1860-1950 (Quartet Books, 1988)
Education, Repression and Liberation : Palestinians – edited by Neil MacDonald (London: World University Service, 1984)
Palestinians and Their Society, 1880-1946 (Quartet Books, 1980) – photographic essay with text.
Palestinian Workers and Trade Unions (Middle East Research and Action Group / UK Palestine Co-ordination / Lansbury House Trust, 1980) [pamphlet]
See **Gertrude Bell** and the **CULTURE** section.

Ben Granby
Welcome to the Bethlehem Star Hotel : An Account of Life in Palestine with Descriptions of People, Places and Incidents (Garrett County Press, 2005) Travelogue from 2002.

Abraham Granovsky
Land Problems in Palestine (Routledge, 1926) Period piece studies the various phases of the land policy of the National Fund, the standard bearer of national Jewish land policy in Palestine. The problems of Jewish land policy were precipitated into the foreground because all Zionist groups came to realise the key role which the soil itself was thought to play in Jewish Palestine, and the imperative to own the land itself.

Hilma [Natalia] Granqvist [1890-1972]
Portrait of a Palestinian Village ; The Photographs of Hilma Granqvist – edited by **Karen Seger**, with foreword by **Shelagh Weir** (London : Third World Centre, 1981)
Muslim Death and Burial : Arab Customs and Traditions Studied in a Village in Jordan (Helsinki : Societas Scientarum Fennica, 1965)
Birth and Childhood Among the Arabs : A Study of a Muhammadan Village in Palestine(Helsingfors [Helsinki] : Söderström & Co., 1947)
Marriage Conditions in a Palestine Village II (Helsinki : Societas Scientiarum Fennica, 1935)
Marriage Conditions in a Palestine Village I (Helsinki : Societas Scientiarum Fennica, 1931)

Stephen Green
Living By the Sword : America and Israel in the Middle East, 1968-1987 (William Morrow / Faber, 1988)
Taking Sides : America's Secret Relations with a Militant Israel, 1948-1967 (Faber, 1984)

Toby Green
Blair, Labour and Palestine : Conflicting Views on the Middle East after 9/11 (Bloomsbury, 2014)

Ela Greenberg
Preparing for the Mothers of Tomorrow : Education and Islam in Mandate Palestine (Universityof Texas Press, 2010) Author connects Mandate era education with the educational reforms of the late Ottoman period. Assumes a knowledge of British Mandate history. "Deftly woven." – Andrea L. Stanton

Michael Greenberg
What's Up in Palestine? (FACT, no. 20 in the 'Monograph a Month' series, 90 pages, 1938)

Nina Gren
Occupied Lives : Maintaining Integrity in a Palestinian Refugee Camp in the West Bank (American University in Cairo Press, 2015) – An ethnographic study of Dheisheh Refugee Camp, near Bethlehem, 2003-2004.

Alain Gresh (translated by AM Berrett, with a preface by Maxime Rodinson)
The PLO : The Struggle Within : Towards an Independent Palestinian State (Zed, 1985)

Dr. Mary Grey
The Spirit of Peace : Pentecost and Affliction in the Middle East (Sacristy Press, 2015)

Jonathan M. Gribetz
Defining Neighbors : Religion, Race and the Early Zionist-Arab Encounter (Princeton University Press, 2014) Publisher's blurb: "As the Israeli-Palestinian conflict persists, aspiring peacemakers continue to search for the precise territorial dividing line that will satisfy both Israeli and Palestinian nationalist demands. The prevailing view assumes that this struggle is nothing more than a dispute over real estate. Defining Neighbors boldly challenges this view, shedding new light on how Zionists and Arabs understood each other in the earliest years of Zionist settlement in Palestine and suggesting that the current singular focus on boundaries misses key elements of the conflict. Drawing on archival documents as well as newspapers and other print media from the final decades of Ottoman rule, Jonathan Gribetz argues that Zionists and Arabs in pre-World War I Palestine and the broader Middle East did not think of one another or interpret each other's actions primarily in terms of territory or nationalism. Rather, they tended to view their neighbors in religious terms–as Jews, Christians, or Muslims–or as members of "scientifically" defined races–Jewish, Arab,

Semitic, or otherwise. Gribetz shows how these communities perceived one another, not as strangers vying for possession of a land that each regarded as exclusively their own, but rather as deeply familiar, if at times mythologized or distorted, others. Overturning conventional wisdom about the origins of the Israeli-Palestinian conflict, Gribetz demonstrates how the seemingly intractable nationalist contest in Israel and Palestine was, at its start, conceived of in very different terms. Courageous and deeply compelling, Defining Neighbors is a landmark book that fundamentally recasts our understanding of the modern Jewish-Arab encounter and of the Middle East conflict today."

Howard Grief
The Legal Foundation and Borders of Israel under International Law (Jerusalem : Mazo Publishers, 2008)

Miron Grindea, editor (editor of Anglo-French literary magazine, *Adam International Review*)
Jerusalem : The Holy City in Literature (Kahn & Averill / Adam International Review, 1996) Contains a few pieces written by Arabs or Muslims.

Lucas Grollenberg [Bible historian]
Palestine Comes First (SCM Canterbury Press, 1980)

Peter Grose
Israel in the Mind of America (New York City : Knopf, 1984)

David Grossman
Writing in the Dark (Essays on politics and art, critical of invasion of Lebanon; Bloomsbury, 2009)
Sleeping on a Wire (Journalism on Palestinians in Israel; Vintage, 1993, 2010)
The Yellow Wind (1993, 2002) West Bank journalism from 1987

Kaoutar Guediri

A History of Anti-Partitionist Perspectives in Palestine, 1915-1988 PhD thesis, University of Exeter, 2013; hopefully, this will be a published book.

Janet Varner Gunn (South African University)
Second Life : A West Bank Memoir (University of Minnesota Press, 1995) With foreword by **Lila Abu-Lughod**. Hazel Rochman in Booklist : "Daily life in a Palestinian refugee camp on the West Bank is described by an American human rights worker who was there from 1988 to 1990. Gunn focuses her story on a teenager, Mohammad Abu Aker, who was critically shot during a stone-throwing demonstration, became a living martyr of the Intifada uprising, and died in 1990. She tells of arrests, land confiscations, home invasions, beatings, shootings–yet always she finds that the people's strongest weapon against the Israeli occupation lies in their holding on to the mundane details of daily life. Unfortunately, Gunn keeps reminding us that she's just an American outsider and that she can't be objective. She intrudes on every page with banal and boring parallels about her own personal loss. This may satisfy trendy academic requirements about what she calls "the problematics of positionality," but it's the Palestinians we want to know about. Gunn is most compelling when she tells of ordinary people who, despite their suffering, have a vitality and an indomitable spirit that help them carry on."

Jeroen Gunning
Hamas in Politics : Democracy, Religion, Violence (Columbia University Press, 2008)

Yifat Gutman (New School for Social Research, New York City)
Memory Activism : Reimagining the Past for the Future in Israel-Palestine (Vanderbilt University Press, 200 pages, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "Set in Israel in the first decade of the twenty-first century and based on long-term fieldwork, this rich ethnographic study offers an innovative analysis of the Israeli-Palestinian conflict. It explores practices of memory activism by three groups of Jewish-Israeli and Arab-Palestinian citizens-Zochrot, Autobiography of a City, and Baladna-showing how they appropriated the global model of truth and reconciliation while utilizing local cultural practices such as tours and testimonies. These activist efforts gave visibility to a silenced Palestinian history in order to come to terms with the conflict s origins and envision a new resolution for the future. This unique focus on memory as a weapon of the weak reveals a surprising shift in awareness of Palestinian suffering among the Jewish majority of Israeli society in a decade of escalating violence and polarization–albeit not without a backlash. Contested memories saturate this society. The

1948 war is remembered as both Independence Day by Israelis and al-Nakba (the catastrophe) by Palestinians.The walking tour and survivor testimonies originally deployed by the state for national Zionist education that marginalized Palestinian citizens are now being appropriated by activists for tours of pre-state Palestinian villages and testimonies by refugees."

See also : **Zochrat**

Sami Hadawi

Crime and No Punishment (Zionist terrorism 1939-1972; original edition, 1972; revised as ***The Realities of Terrorism and Retaliation*** **(**Toronto : Arab Palestine Association, 1987)

Bitter Harvest : A Modern History of Palestine aka ***Palestine between 1914-1967*** / ***1914-1979*** (New York City : New World Press, 1967 / Delmar, New York : Caravan Books, 1969; then revised – Buckhurst Hill : Scorpion Press, 1989 / New York City : Olive Branch Press, 1991)

The Realities of Terrorism and Retaliation (Toronto : Arab Palestine Association , ca. 1990)

Sami Hadawi & **Robert John** : ***Palestine Diary – Volume 1 : 1914-1945*** (Beirut : Palestine Research Centre, 1970 / New York City : New World Press, 1971)

Sami Hadawi & ***Robert John : Palestine Diary – Volume 2 : 1945-1948*** (Beirut : Palestine Research Centre, 1970)

Sami Hadawi & **Walter Lehn** : ***Zionism & Racism*** aka ***Zionism and the Lands of Palestine*** (International Organisation for the Elimination of All Forms of Racial Discrimination, pamphlet, 1977, 1982)

Simon Haddad

The Palestinian Impasse in Lebanon : The Politics of Refugee Integration (Sussex Academic Press, 2003) Assesses how integration would effect the balance of Lebanon's confessional politics in light of the Ta'if Accord of 1989.

Faiha' Abdul Hadi

If I Were Given a Choice… (Jerusalem : Women's Centre for Legal Aid and Counselling, 91pp, 2007) Palestinian Women's Stories of Daily Life during the Years 2000 to 2003 of the Second Intifada

Mahdi Abdul Hadi (PASSIA founder and educator)
As editor : ***The Palestinian-Israeli Impasse : Exploring Alternative Solutions to the Palestine-Israel Conflict*** (Jerusalem : PASSIA / Palestinian Academic Society for the Study of International Affairs, 2005)
Awakening Sleeping Horses and What Lies Ahead (PASSIA / Palestinian Academic Society for the Study of International Affairs, 2000) 24pp.
As editor : ***Religious Dialogue : PASSIA Meetings 1995-1998*** (PASSIA, 1999)
As editor : ***Dialogue on Palestinian State-Building and Identity : PASSIA Meetings and Lectures, 1995-1998*** (PASSIA, 1999) – different than above.
As editor : ***Foreign Policies Towards the Middle East and Palestine : PASSIA Meetings 1995-1999*** (PASSIA, 1999)
The Other Side of the Coin : A Native Palestinian Tells His Story (PASSIA, 1998)

Noah Haiduc-Dale (History Dept., Centenary College, New Jersey)
Arab Christians in British Mandate Palestine (Edinburgh University Press, 2013) An important book that tracks the history of Palestine's Arab Christians and their Palestinian nationalism, 1917-1948, that both identities were not contradictory. Deep microhistory of the the widening Husayni and Nashashibi factionalism. "Haiduc-Dale offers a chronological history of Palestinian politics that focuses on the particular role in each stage of Christians, whose narratives have often been marginalized or essentialized. In the process, he offers a comprehensive and easy to follow guide to key landmarks in the development of the Palestinian national movement more generally." – Liora Halperin, *International Journal of Middle Eastern Studies*

Sylvia G. Haim, editor
with **Elie Kedourie** : ***Zionism and Arabism in Palestine and Israel*** (Routledge, 1982, 2017) The editors collect ten studies from the journal *Middle Eastern Studies*. Aspects of Arab- Jewish relations during the Mandate are considered, as are political decisions and diplomatic events that led to the end of the Mandate. After 1948, the diplomatic history of Israel and of the Arab-Israeli conflict are examined.
Arab Nationalism : An Anthology (University of California Press, 1962) A treasure compilation of period writing, including a 1933 interview with Rashid Rida, the founder of modern Arab nationalism ; First Arab Students' Congress' *Arab Pledge, Definitions, Manifesto*, from a Brussels conference in 1938; Abd al-Rahman Azzam's 1946 Cairo address, *The Arab league and World Unity*; several pieces on nationalism through the Islamic

lens; and even the 1951 constitution of the then-new Party of the Arab Ba'th ("a national, popular, revolutionary movement fighting for Arab Unity, Freedom, and Socialism").

Nadia abu el-Haj
The Genealogical Science : The Search for Jewish Origins and the Politics of Epistemology (University of Chicago Press, 2012)
Facts on the Ground : Archeological Practice and Territorial Self-Fashioning in Israeli Society (University of Chicago Press, 2001)

Samia Halaby
with historian **Salman Abu-Sitta** : ***Drawing the Kafr Massacre*** (The Netherlands : Schlit Publishing, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "The 1956 Kafr Qasem massacre was carried out by the Israeli Border Police under cover of the tripartite attack on Egypt by England, France, and Israel. Two other massacres took place during the ensuing days in the cities of Rafah and Khan Younis, where 111 and 275 Palestinian civilians were slaughtered by Israeli troops on their way to Egypt, respectively. In Kafr Qasem, an artifice was created to provide a fig-leaf excuse for the killing of innocent people — a curfew announced less than a half an hour before it was implemented. Workers returning home, tired and hungry, unaware of the curfew, were cold-bloodedly shot dead by members of the Israeli Border Police. Based on interviews with survivors, Samia Halaby created a set of documentary drawings on the subject. The emotions of anger and fear leap from every page of this book, enabling the reader to bear witness to the terrible suffering endured by the inhabitants of this small Palestinian village."

Fred Halliday
100 Myths about the Middle East (Saqi Books, 2005)

Jeff Halper (head of the Israeli Committee against House Demolitions / ICAHD)
War Against the People : Israel, the Palestinians and Global Pacification (Pluto Press, 2015)
-with **Michael Younan** : ***Obstacles to Peace ; A Reframing of the Palestinian-Israeli Conflict*** – (Palestine Mapping Center, 2005 / CAHD, 2013)
An Israeli in Palestine : Resisting Dispossession, Redeeming Israel (Pluto Press, 2008 / second edition 2010)

Obstacles to Peace : A Reframing of the Palestinian-Israeli Conflict (Palestine Mapping Center / ICHAD, 2005, 2015)
Between Redemption and Revival : The Jewish Yishuv of Jerusalem in the Nineteenth Century (Oxford : Westview, 1991)

Liora Halperin (University of Colorado – Boulder & *International Journal of Middle Eastern Studies*)
Babel in Zion : Jews, Nationalism, and Language Diversity in Palestine, 1920-1949 (Yale University Press, 2014, 2016) – History of the Zionist cultural front to make Hebrew a linguistic currency amongst the Jews of Mandate Palestine.

Samuel Halperin
he Poliical World of American Zionism (Detroit : Wayne State University Press, 1961)

Grace Halsell (Christian activist)
Prophecy and Politics : The Secret Alliance between Israel and the US Christian Right (Lawrence Hill, 1986/1989)
Journey to Jerusalem (Macmillan, 1981)

Eric Hammel
Six Days in June : How Israel Won the 1967 Arab-Israeli War (Pacifica Military History, 2001) – Battles detailed, but sans maps. One reviewer wrote : "whilst every Arab soldier killed was a statistic, every Israeli death was a tragedy."

Jill Hamilton
God, Guns, and Israel : Britain, Jews and the First World War ((History Press, 2009); aka ***God, Guns, and Israel : Britain, Jews, and the First World War in the Holy Land*** (Sutton Books, 2004)

Lesley Hamilton
Where Mountains Roar : in Search of the Sinai Desert [Negev – Sinai in Israel & Egypt] (Victor Gollancz, 1980)

Joshua Hammer
A Season in Bethlehem : Unholy War in a Sacred Place (James Bennett, 2003)

Jeffrey R. Hammond (Publisher/Editor of *Foreign Policy Journal*)
Obstacle to Peace : The US Role in the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict (Worldview Publications, 2016) with foreword by **Richard Falk**. Endorsed by Noam Chomsky, Paul Craig Roberts (Former Editor, *Wall Street Journal*), Max Blumenthal, etc.
The Rejection of Palestinian Self-Determination : The Struggle for Palestine and the Roots of the Israeli-Arab Conflict (the author, 82pp, 2009) An overview of the crucial period from the rise of the Zionist movement until the creation of the state of Israel, examining how the seeds of the continuing conflict in the Middle East between Jews and Arabs were sown during this time. It sets out to show, by examining principle historical documents and placing key events in proper context, that the root of today's conflict is the rejection of the right to self-determination for the Arab Palestinians.

Sahar Hamouda (Alexandria University, Egypt)
Once Upon a Time in Jerusalem (Garnet Publishing, 2009) – Publisher's blurb : "tells the saga of a Palestinian family living in Jerusalem during the British mandate, and its fate in the diaspora following the establishment of the state of Israel in 1948. The story is told by two voices: a mother, who was a child in Jerusalem in the 1930s, and her daughter, who comments on her mother's narrative. The real hero of the narrative, however, is the family home in Old Jerusalem, which was built in the 15th century and which still stands today. Within its walls lived the various members of the extended family whose stories the narrative reveals: parents, children, stepmothers, stepsisters, aunts and uncles, nieces and cousins. This is no idealized, nostalgic narrative of perfect characters or an idyllic past, but a truthful rendition of family life under occupation, in a holy city that was conservative to the extreme. Against a backdrop of violence, much social history is revealed as an authoritarian father, a submissive mother, brothers who were resistance fighters, and an imaginative child struggled to lead a normal life among enemies. That became impossible in 1948, when the narrator, by then a young girl studying in Beirut, realized she could not go home. She traveled to Cairo, where she had to start a new life under difficult conditions, and reconcile herself to the idea of exile. Narrated in a terse, matter-of-fact tone, "Once Upon a Time in Jerusalem" is a bildungsroman in which the child is initiated into loss and despair, and a life about which little is known. The book shows a city of the 1930s from a new perspective: a cosmopolitan

Jerusalem where people from all nations and faiths worshiped, married and lived together, until such co-existence came to an end and a new order was enforced."

Fuad Said Hamzeh
United ***National Conciliation Commission for Palestine, 1949-1967*** (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1968)

Muna Hamzeh (Palestinian-Lebanese-American journalist in Gheisheh refugee camp, near Bethlehem)
Operation Defensive Shield : Witnesses to Israeli Military War Crimes (Pluto Press, 2003)
Refugees ***in Our Own Land : Chronicles from a Palestinian Refugee Camp in Bethlehem*** (Pluto Press, 2001)

Sari Hanafi (American University of Beirut), **Leila Hilal** (New American Foundation & UNWRA advisor), & **Lex Takkenburg** (UNWRA officer, since 1989), editors.
UNWRA and Palestinian Refugees : From Relief and Works to Human Development (Routledge, 2014) – 14 essays, most modern, but including one on the emergence and early management of the camps, 1950-1970.
Sari Hanafi & **Are Knudsen,** editors
Palestinian Refugees : Identity, Space and Place in the Levant (Routledge, 2010, 2014) Includes **M. Kortam** : *Politics, Patronage and Popular Committees in the Shatila Refugee Camp, Lebanon*.
with **Linda Taber/Tabar** :
The Emergence of a Palestinian Globalized Elite : Donors, International Organizations and Local NGOs (Jerusalem : Institute of Jerusalem Studies, 2006)
See : **Lex Takkenburg**

Paul L. Hanna
British Policy in Palestine (Washington DC : American Council on Public Affairs, 1942)

David Hapgood
Charles R. Crane : The Man Who Bet on People (New York City : Xlibris Publications, 2000) Relevant to the King Crane Commission.

Al-Haq
Punishing a Nation: Human Rights Violations During the Palestinian Uprising, December 1987 – December 1988 (Ramallah : Al-Haq: Law in the Service of Man, 476pp, 1988)
with the **International Commission of Jurists** : ***Torture and Intimidation in the West Bank – The Case of al-Fara'a Prison*** (Ramallah/Chicago, 56pp, 1985

Anaheed Al-Hardan (American University of Beirut, 2016)
Palestinians in Syria : Nakba Memories of Shattered Communities (Columbia University Press, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "One hundred thousand Palestinians fled to Syria after being expelled from Palestine upon the establishment of the state of Israel in 1948. Integrating into Syrian society over time, their experience stands in stark contrast to the plight of Palestinian refugees in other Arab countries, leading to different ways through which to understand the 1948 Nakba, or catastrophe, in their popular memory. Conducting interviews with first-, second-, and third-generation members of Syria's Palestinian community, Anaheed Al-Hardan follows the evolution of the Nakba-the central signifier of the Palestinian refugee past and present-in Arab intellectual discourses, Syria's Palestinian politics, and the community's memorialization. Al-Hardan's sophisticated research sheds light on the enduring relevance of the Nakba among the communities it helped create, while challenging the nationalist and patriotic idea that memories of the Nakba are static and universally shared among Palestinians. Her study also critically tracks the Nakba's changing meaning in light of Syria's twenty-first-century civil war."

Roger Hardy (Veteran BBC World Service reporter of the region for 30 years; Research Associate at the Centre for International Studies in Oxford)
The Poisoned Well : Empire and its Legacy in the Middle East (Hurst & Co., 2016-2017) Much on Palestine and the considered decolonisation of the region.

Yehoshafat Harkabi (former Head of Israel's military intelligence; "I would say the original source of this conflict lies with Israel, with the Jews, and you can quote me." (1973)
The Arab-Israeli Conflict on the Threshold of Negotiations (Princeton University Center for International Studies, 1992)
Israel's fateful Decisions (IB Tauris, 1988)

A Policy for the Moment of Truth (Washington DC: Foundation for Middle East Peace, 23pp, 1988) Argues that "Reality will force Israel to retreat from her political stance, to withdraw from the territories and to negotiate with the PLO."
The Bar Kokhba Syndrome : Risk and realism in International Politics (Rossel Books, 1982)
The Palestinian Covenant and its Meaning (Vallentine Mitchell, 1979)
Arab ***Strategies and Israel's Response*** (Free Press / Collier Macmillan, 1977)
Arab Attitudes to Israel -translated by Misha Louvish (Vellentine Mitchell, 1972 / Jerusalem, Keter Publishing, 1976)
Palestinians and Israel (Jerusalem : Keter Publishing, 1974)
The Position of the Palestinians in the Israel-Arab Conflict and Their National Covenant (publisher ? – 1969)

Eldad Harouvi (Director of the Palmach Archive, Tel Aviv)
Palestine Investigated : The Criminal Investigation Department of the Palestine Police Force, 1920-1948 (Sussex Academic Press, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "This book tells the story of the Criminal Investigation Department (CID) of the Palestine Police Force (PPF) in the historical context which impacted the CID's missions, methods, and composition. At first, the CID was engaged in providing technical assistance for criminal investigation. Following the PPF's poor performance in the Arab Riots in 1929, a commission of inquiry, headed by Sir Herbert Dowbiggin, recommended adding intelligence gathering and surveillance of political elements to police functions. Teams were set up and a Special Branch established. From 1932 the CID deployed a network of "live sources" among the Arabs and Jews, and issued intelligence summaries evaluating Arab and Jewish political activity. Post-1935 the security situation deteriorated: Arab policemen and officials joined the Arab side, thus drying-up sources of information; the British therefore asked for assistance from the Jewish population. In 1937 Sir Charles Tegart recommended that the CID invest in obtaining raw intelligence by direct contacts in the field. In 1938 Arthur Giles took command and targeted both the Revisionist and Yishuv movements. Although the CID did not succeed in obtaining sufficient tactical information to prevent Yishuv actions, Giles identified the mood of the Jewish leadership and public – an important intelligence accomplishment regarding Britain's attitude towards the Palestine question. But British impotence in the field was manifested by the failure to prevent the bombing of the King David Hotel in Jerusalem. Towards the end of the Mandate, as civil war broke out following the UN General Assembly resolution of November 1947, the CID was primarily engaged in documenting events and providing evaluations to London whose decision-makers put high value on CID intelligence as they formulated political responses."

David Harris-Gershon
What Do You Buy the Children of the Terrorist Who Tried to Kill Your Wife? (OneWorld Books, 2013)

Yoella Har-Shefi (Legal Adviser, Ani Israeli)
Beyond the Gunsights : One Arab family in the Promised Land (Houghton Mifflin, 1980) This is a fiction of a novel in that it's all based on fact with the names changed. The author spills cultural nuances from her sleeves in this insightful book, taking in Muslim social mores, political history, contemporary corruption, extended family obligations, and human love and comradeship for its own sake. And although written at the close of the 1970s, it's still relevant for today.

Alan Hart
Zionism – The Real Enemy of the Jews (World Focus Publications, various editions, in two-and-three-volume editions, 2005, 2012) Zionist political muscle in both Tel Aviv and Washington is unwrapped in this fascinating insider's history given that the author knew well both Yassir Arafat and Golda Meir! Fortunately, Hart put these candid observations into print.

John Harte
Contesting the Past in Mandate Palestine : History Teaching for Palestinian Arabs under British Rule (PhD theses, School of Oriental and African Studies [SOAS / University of London], 2009)

Hashomer Hatzair Workers' Party
The Road to Bi-National Independence – Memorandum of the Hashomer Hatzair Workers' Party of Palestine (Tel Aviv : the Party, August 1947)
Case for a Bi-National Palestine – Memorandum prepared by Hashomer Hatzair for the Anglo-American Committee (Tel Aviv : the Party, March 1946)

Amira Hass

Reporting from Ramallah : An Israeli Journalist in an Occupied Land (Semiotxt(e), 2003) Hass is a rare Jewish Israeli correspondent (*Ha'aretz*) on Palestinian affairs living among the people about whom she wrote these dispatches.
Drinking the Sea at Gaza : Days and Nights in a Land under Siege (translated by Elana Wesley & Maxine Kaufman-Lacusta; Hamish Hamilton Press, 1979)
-see also **Sara Roy** and **Jean-Philipe Fileu**

Agha Hassan
The Role of Mass Communications in Inter-State Conflict : The Arab-Israeli War of 1973 (American University in Cairo Press, 1978)

Sana Hassan & **Amos Elon**
Between Enemies : An Arab-Israeli Dialogue (New York City : Random House / London : Andre Deutsch, 1974)

Manuel S. Hassassian (Palestine Ambassador to the UK)
Palestine, Factionalism in the National Movement (1919-1939) (East Jerusalem : Palestine Academic Society for the Study of International Affairs, 1990) An overview of the two leading families and their respective support : The al-Husseinis (Majlesiyoun, those who supported the Mufti) and the Nahashibis (Mu'arada, the anti-Husseinis, who were less unified). Despite being done in 1990, which much of this having been excavated by historians since, there are rare sources unlikely to have been used by the latter. Available online :http://www.passia.org/publications/Palestine/Pal-Book-All.pdf

Muhammed Abdel-Kadel Hatem [Abd al-Qadir], with foreword by *Daily Telegraph*Middle East correspondent John Bulloch
Information and the Arab Cause (Longman, 1974) Author was Deputy Prime Minister of Egypt.

Susan Lee Hattis
The Bi-National Idea in Palestine During Mandatory Times (Haifa : Shikmona Publishing, 1970) – PhD thesis, University of Geneva.

Mahmoud Hawari (Archaeologist-activist, Director of the Palestinian Museum – Ramallah, who has worked at the British Museum, Oxford University;, and Birzeit University)
Fighting Palestinian Poverty : A Survey of the Economic and Social Impact of the Israeli Occupation on the Palestinians in the West Bank and Gaza Strip (War on Want, 2003)

Haim Hazan
Simulated Dreams : Israeli Youth and Virtual Zionism (Oxford : Berghahn Books, 2001) Sociological, anthropological analysis.

Yaron Hazony
The Jewish State : An Idea and its Betrayal (Basic Books, 2000)

Marianne Heiberg & **Geir Øvensen**
Palestinian Society in Gaza, West Bank and Arab Jerusalem : A Survey of Living Conditions (Oslo : Fafo Report no. 151, 1993)

Joseph Heller (b. 1937, not the author of *Catch 22*)
The Stern Gang : Idology, Politics and Terror, 1940-1949 (Frank Cass, 1994 / Routledge, 1995) Claims that the organisation, Lehi, was not an ideological offshoot of the IZL/Irgun, but one of 'National Bolshevism,' and that both groups' efforts weren't solely responsible for making the British Mandate untenable. See also : **Patrick Bishop**
British Policy Toward the Ottoman Empire, 1908-1914 (Frank Cass, 1983)

Joseph Heller (b. 1888, not the author of *Catch 22*)
The Zionist Idea (Joint Zionist Publications Committee, 1947)
Correspondance Course in Zionism, Part 1 (Zionist Federation of Great Britain and Ireland, 1945)

Mark A. Heller
Continuity and Change in Israeli Security Policy (Oxford University Press / International Institute for Strategic Studies, 2000)

with **Sari Nusseibeh** : ***No Trumpets, No Drums : A Two-State Settlement of the Israel-Palestine Conflict*** (IB Tauris, 1991)
A *Palestinian State : The Implications for Israel* (Harvard University Press, 1983)
Mark Heller & Rosemary Hollis, editors
Israel and the Palestinians : Israeli Policy Options (Chatham House, 2005)

Tamar S. Hermann
The Israeli Democracy Index, 2012 (Jerusalem : Israel Democracy Institute, 2012)
The Israeli Peace Movement : A Shattered Dream (Cambridge University Press, 2009, 2014). A lament for the post-Oslo decline.
co-author with **Asher Arian** & **Ilan Talmud :** ***National Security and Public Opinion in Israel*** (Jerusalem Post, 1988)

Seymour M. (Myron) **Hersh** (*New Yorker* magazine writer who first exposed the 1969 My Lai Massacre in Vietnam)
The Samson Option : Israel, America and the Bomb (Faber, 1991, 1993)

Rabbi Arthur Herzenberg, editor
The Fate of Zionism : A Secular Future for Israel and Palestine (HarperSanFrancisco, 2003)
The Zionist Idea : A Historical Analysis and Reader (Philadelphia : Jewish Publication Society of America [sic], 1997

Moses Hess (1812-1875)
The Revival of Israel : Rome and Jerusalem, the Last Nationalist Question, translated by **Meyer Waxman** (University of Nebraska Press, 1995) "Jewish religion is, above all, Jewish patriotism."

Nadia Hijab (Director of Al-Shakba, the Palestinian Policy Network)
with **Amina Minns** : ***Citizens Apart – A Portrait of Palestinians in Israel*** (IB Tauris, 1990)

Robert Hillenbrand (University of Edinburgh)

The Architecture of Ottoman Jerusalem : An Introduction (Altajir World of Islam Trust, 128 pages, 2002)

Joost Hilterman
Behind the Intifada : Labor and Women's Movements in the Occupied Territories (Princeton University Press, 1991)

Dilip Hiro
The Middle East (Phoenix : Oryx Press, 1996)
Sharing the Promised Land : A Tale of Israelis and Palestinians aka ***Sharing the Promised Land : An Interwoven Tale of Israelis and Palestinians*** (Northampton, Massachusetts : Interlink Books / Coronet, 1996)
Lebanon : Fire and Embers – A History of the Lebanese Civil War (Weidenfeld & Nicholson, 1993)
Inside the Middle East (Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1982)

David Hirst (former Middle East correspondent for the *Guardian* newspaper)
Beware of Small States : Lebanon, Battleground of the Middle East (Faber, 2011)
The Gun and the Olive Branch : The Roots of Violence in the Middle East (Faber & Faber, 1977, 2nd ed. 1984, 3rd ed with new foreword, 613 pages, 2003, 2004 / Nation Books, 2003). Extends up to the massacres at Sabra and Chatila/Shatilla refugee camps in Lebanon, 1982.

Walter L. Hixson (University of Akron)
Israel's Armor : The Israel Lobbyand the First Generation of the Palestine Conflict (Cambridge University Press, 2019) The foundational history of the Israel lobby.

Gil Z. Hochberg (UCLA)
In Spite of Partition : Jews, Arabs and the Limits of Separatist Imagination (Princeton University Press, 2007). Publisher's blurb : "Partition–the idea of separating Jews and Arabs along ethnic or national lines–is a legacy at least as old as the Zionist-Palestinian conflict. Challenging the widespread "separatist imagination" behind partition, Gil Hochberg demonstrates the ways in which works of contemporary Jewish and Arab literature reject

simple notions of separatism and instead display complex configurations of identity that emphasize the presence of alterity within the self–the Jew within the Arab, and the Arab within the Jew. In Spite of Partition examines Hebrew, Arabic, and French works that are largely unknown to English readers to reveal how, far from being independent, the signifiers "Jew" and "Arab" are inseparable. In a series of original close readings, Hochberg analyzes fascinating examples of such inseparability. In the Palestinian writer Anton Shammas's Hebrew novel Arabesques, the Israeli and Palestinian protagonists are a "schizophrenic pair" who "have not yet decided who is the ventriloquist of whom." And in the Moroccan Jewish writer Albert Swissa's Hebrew novel Aqud, the Moroccan-Israeli main character's identity is uneasily located between the "Moroccan Muslim boy he could have been" and the "Jewish Israeli boy he has become." Other examples draw attention to the intricate linguistic proximity of Hebrew and Arabic, the historical link between the traumatic memories of the Jewish Holocaust and the Palestinian Nakbah, and the libidinal ties that bind Jews and Arabs despite, or even because of, their current animosity."
See also : **PALESTINE STORY TODAY**

Thomas Hodgkin
Thomas Hodgkin : Letters from Palestine 1932-1936 (EC Hodgkin, editor)
(Quartet Books, 1986)

Antonius and Palestine (EC Hodgkin, editor; Ithaca Press, 1982)

Adina Hoffman
House of Windows : Portraits from a Jerusalem Neighbourhood (Arcadia Books, 2001)

Clare Hollingworth (war correspondant for *The Observer* and *The Economist*)
Front Line (Jonathan Cape, 1990) – disappointingly minimal reference to 1947-1948, especially as she was at the King David Hotel when it was terrorised. Flew bombing missions for the RAF in Cairo during World War Two.
The Arabs and the West (Methuen, 1952 / Routledge, 2015)
Note : See **James Rodgers**

Yifat Holzman-Gazit

Land Expropriation in Israel : Law, Culture and Society (Ashgate, 2007). Legal case law used to deprive Arab Palestinians of their land shown to have also, in a much smaller scale, done the same to Jewish Israelis.

Tikva Honig-Parnass
False Prophets of Peace : Liberal Zionism and the Struggle for Palestine
(Chicago : Haymarket Books, 2011) Deeply researched analysis of the Israeli Left's attempts to legitimise Israeli apartheid; a rare, English-language assessment, endorsed by Ilan Pappé, Moshé Machover, and Noam Chomsky. Valuable endnotes, despite occasional misspellings of authors' names and English titles sometimes wantonly given to Hebrew books.

See : **THE STORY TODAY** section.

EP (Edward) Horne
A Job Well Done : A History of the Palestine Police Service, 1920-1948 (Palestine Police Old Comrades Benevolent Association, 1982 / Book Guild Publishing, 2003)

David Horowitz
State in the Making (Greenwood Press, 1981) – Jewish Agency perspective.

Peter Hounam
Operation Cyanide : Why the Bombing of the USS Liberty Nearly Caused World War III (Vision, 2003)

Bayan Buwayhed al-Hout
Sabra and Shatila : September 1982 (Pluto Press, 2004)

Shafiq Al-Hout (see : **Jean Said Makdisi**)

Harry Nicholas Howard

The King Crane Commission : An American Enquiry in the Middle East (Beirut : Khayats, 1963)

Russell Warren Howe (veteran reporter and critic)
The Power Peddlers : How Lobbyists Mold America's Foreign Policy (Doubleday, 1983)

Michael C. Hudson, editor
Alternative Approaches to the Arab-Israeli Conflict : A Comparative Analysis of the Principal Actors (Washington DC : Georgetown University Center for Contemporary Arab Studies & the Al-Ahram Center for Political and Strategic Studies, 1984)

Human Rights Watch
Second Class : Discrimination against Palestinian Children in Israel's Schools (Human Rights Watch, 2001)
Torture and Ill-Treatment : Israel's Interrogation of Palestinians from the Occupied Territories (Human Rights Watch, 316 pages, 1994)

Sahar Huneidi
A Broken Trust : Herbert Samuel, Zionism and the Palestinians (IB Tauris, 2001) Sir Herbert Samuel, the first British High Commissioner in Mandatory Palestine (1920–25) has been generally regarded as an impartial administrator. But most of the measures Samuel took during his time in Palestine were designed to prepare the ground not simply for the "Jewish national home" promised in both the Balfour Declaration and the mandate for Palestine, but also for a Jewish state.

F. Robert Hunter
The Palestinain Uprising : A War by Other Means (University of California Press, 1991-1992)

Jane Hunter
No *Simple Proxy : Israel in Central America* (Washington Middle East Associates, 1987), edited by **Jane Power** & **James Zogby**

Robert Edwards Hunter & **Seth G. Jones**
Building a Successful Palestinian State : Security (Rand Corporation, 2006)

J.C. Hurewitz
Middle East Politics : The Military Dimension (Boulder, Colorado : Westview Press, 1982)
Oil, the Arab-Israeli Dispute and the Industrial World : Horizons of Crisis (Boulder, Colorado : Westview Press, 1976)
The Struggle for Palestine (New York City : Schocken Books, 1976)

Deena Hurwitz, editor
Walking the Red Line : Israelis in Search of Justice for Palestine (Philadelphia, New Society Publishers, 1992) – preface by **Marshall T. Meyer**

Hussein, King of Jordan
My "War" with Israel – as told to **Vick Vance** & **Pierre Lauer** (Owen, 1968)

Hussein Abu Hussein (Palestinian Israeli lawyer) **& Fiona McKay** (British human rights lawyer)
Access Denied : Palestinian Land Rights in Israel (Zed Books, 2003)

Hassan Jamal Husseini
Return to Jerusalem (Quartet Emerging Voices, 1998) It is one thing to know such things happen; another to experience them at first hand. A Palestinian journalist, working for the Arab Press in Jerusalem, returns home late from work. In the small hours of the following morning, the security forces knock at his door. They remove him from his family, handcuff and blindfold him and take him away for interrogation. Absorbed into the prison system, he is subjected to techniques of humiliation and deprivation in an overcrowded cell and the alternating brutality and subtle reasonableness of the interrogators. The long hours of inaction between times are lightened only by thoughts of the tenderness of his family life and the conversation of fellow prisoners. These debates, reflecting many shades of experience and opinion, unfold against the background of his wife's unwavering support and the continuing

history of Israel's occupation of the territories. An Israeli lawyer a man of integrity, takes up his case and introduces a ray of hope — yet seems powerless to divert the authorities' intentions as these finally emerge. Hassan Husseini has written in *Return to Jerusalem* a novel of haunting human interest at one level and at another a timely appeal for the recognition of the rights of Palestinians in their ancestral homeland on a foundation of moderation and natural justice. **Hassan Jamal Husseini** was born in Jerusalem, Palestine in 1925 and was educated at various schools in the Middle East. He attended the American University, Beirut, and Syracuse University, New York. He studied music as an amateur at the Paris Conservatoire. In 1951 he entered the Saudi Diplomatic Service, serving a five-year posting at the London Embassy. He left to become the Middle East representative of the Manufacturers Hanover Trust Bank, and works today in financial consultancy. He is married and has three children. In undertaking his research for *Return to Jerusalem,* Husseini interviewed former prisoners from Israel's security prisons to ensure the documentary authenticity of the novel's background.

Abu Huzayfa
History of Masjid Al-Aqsa for Children (Leicester : Friends of Al-Aqsa Publications, 64 pages, 2010)

Albert Montefiore Hyamson
Palestine under the Mandate (Methuen, 1950)
-as editor : **The *British Consulate in Jerusalem in Relation to the Jews of Palestine, 1838-1914*** (Goldston, ca. 1939-1941) -extracts from Foreign Office records.

Ihud : See **Judah Leon Magnes**

Amitzur Ilan
The Origin of the Arab-Israeli Arms Race : Arms, Embargo, Military Poweer and Decision in the 1948 Palestine War (Macmillan / St Antony's College, Oxford University / New York University Press, 1996)
Bernadotte in Palestine 1948 : A Study in Contemporary Humanitarian Knight-Errantry (Macmillan / St Antony's College, Oxford University, 1996)

Martin Indyk
Innocent Abroad : An Intimate Account of American Peace Diplomacy in the Middle East (Simon & Schuster, 2009) – With some focus on Oslo and the 2nd intifada.

Doreen Ingrams (compiled and annotated)
The Palestine Papers : 1917-1922 : Seeds of Conflict (John Murray 1972 / Eland Publishing, 2009)

Institute for Historical Justice and Reconcilliation
Sacred Sites in The Holy Land : Historical and Religious Perspectives (Institute for Historical Justice and Reconciliation / Republic of Letters Publishing, 2011) Publisher's blurb : "explores shared legacies of Jews and Muslims, offering religious and historical accounts on three sacred sites in the Holy Land; Al Haram al-Sharif/Temple Mount; Cave of the Patriarchs/Cave of Machpelah: Sanctuary of Ibrahim/ Ibrahimi Mosque and Kever Shmuel/Nabi Samu'il." Note : This monograph is a free download, via **historyandreconciliation.org**

Institute for Palestine Studies – Arab Women's Information Committee
Who are the Terrorists? Aspects of Zionist and Israeli Terrorism (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies & the Arab Women's Information Committee, 74 pages, 1972) Chronological unpacking of Zionist terrorism.

Institute for Palestine Studies
Palestinian History in Postage Stamps (Washington DC : Institute for Palestine Studies, 493 pages, 2011)
The Judaization of Jerusalem, 1967-1972 (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies / Canterbury : World Conference of Christians for Peace, 1970 and 1972)
The Partition of Palestine (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1967)

International Organisation for the Elimination of All Forms of Racial Discrimination
Zionism and Racism : International Symposium – Selected Papers (1986) – see other EAFORD publications under individual authors.

Witness of War Crimes in Lebanon : Testimony Given to the Nordic Commission, Oslo, October 1982 (1983)

Runo Isaksen
Literature and War : Conversations with Israeli and Palestinian Writers (Northampton, Massachusetts : Olive Tree Press / Interlink Books, 2009) – Contents : What really matters is the quality of what's in our heads / Etgar Keret — In morality's catastrophe zones / David Grossman — We have to act as if there is a chance. Maybe / Yoram Kaniuk — In conflicts, few people are able to understand the suffering of others / Amos Oz — Dissension is an old Jewish tradition / Meir Shalev — Arabophobia! / Orly Castel-Bloom — A perfect bridge / Dorit Rabinyan — Life is so much richer / Mahmoud Shuqair — I want to be free / Ghassan Zaqtan — My aim is to survive / Liana Badr — I write to release the violence inside / Zakariyya Muhammad — We have to be humane in our fight / Yahya Yakhlif — Men dominate society / Sahar Khalifeh — It is our duty to know about the other side / Mahmoud Darwish and Izzat Ghazzawi — Or should we do something about it? an Israeli-Palestinian contribution / Salman Natour.

Islamic Council of Europe (London)
Ismail R. Al-Faruqi : ***Islam and the Problem of Israel*** (ICE, 1980)
Jerusalem : The Key to World Peace (ICE, 1980) Contributors include Peter Mansfield, Afzal Iqbal, John Reddaway, Henry Cattan, Khalid Al-Hassan, and Norton Mezvinsky. 1979 conference papers.

Israel Information Centre (Jerusalem)
Facts about Israel (IIC, 353 pages, 2008)
A Letter from Israel (IIC, 45 pages, 1984)
The Palestine Liberation Organization : Liberation…or Liquidation? (ICC, 8 pages, 1979)
What is the Arab Boycott against Israel? (IIC/Federation of Bi-National Chambers of Commerce with and in Israel, 23 pages, 1975)
Aspects of the Palestinian Problem (IIC Information Briefing no. 29, 40 pages, 1974-1975) "The solution may be found within the compass of a Jordanian-Palestinian State. Israel does not consider that there is room for a second Palestinian State."
Defenceless (IIC, 1973)

Israeli Socialist Organization
The Other Israel : Israeli Critique of Zionist History and Policy (Tel Aviv : ISO, 31 pages, 1968)

Raphael Israeli
Dangers of a Palestinian State (Israel : Gefen Publishing, 2002). Various Israeli authors essay perceived dangers of dismantling the Zionist State.

Ze'ev Jabotinsky – about Vladimir Jabotinsky (1880-1940)
The War and the Jew (New York City : Altalena Press, 1987)

Jabra Ibrahim Jabra
Princesses Street : Baghdad Memories -translated by **Issa J. Boullata** (University of Arkansas Press, 2005)
The First Well – A Bethlehem Boyhood (University of Arkansas Press, 1995 / Hesperus, 2012) A gentle cultural view of the diversity of the Palestinian Arab community in Bethlehem and his upbringing amongst the "shouts of books" in the cosmopolitan city. See also autobiographical works : **Edward Said :** ***Out of Place*** and **Rega-e Busailah's** ***In the Land of My Birth – A Palestinian Boyhood***
See also : **FICTION**

Eliezer David Jaffe (Hebrew University, Jerusalem)
Giving Wisely : The Israel Guide to non-Profit and Volunteer Services (Koren Publishers, 1982 / expanded ed. Gefen Books, 2000) Publisher's blurb : "A unique directory of Israel's non-profit and voluntary organizations. It is an essential guide for individual donors, volunteers, foundations and charitable trusts who would link up with and support Israeli non-profit organizations."

Jaffee Center for Strategic Studies
The West Bank and Gaza : Israel's Options for Peace (Tel-Aviv : Jaffee Center, 1989)

Eliot Jager (editor of *Jerusalem Report* and part of the Jewish Leadership Council)

The Balfour Declaration : 67 Words ~ 100 Years of Conflict (Gefen Books, 2018) Zionist defence of the Balfour Declaration

Amal Jamal (Tel Aviv University)
Arab Minority Nationalism in Israel : The Politics of Indigeneity (Routledge, 2011)
The Arab Public Sphere in Israel : Media Space and Cultural Resistance (Indiana University Press, 2009)
The Palestinian National Movement : The Politics of Contention, 1967-2005 (Indiana University Press, 2005) Publisher's blurb : "This innovative study examines the internal dynamics of the Palestinian political elite and their impact on the struggle to establish a Palestinian state. The PLO leadership has sought to prevent the rise of any alternative in the West Bank and Gaza Strip that can challenge its authority to represent Palestinian aspirations for self-determination. Drawing on Palestinian sources and interviews with Palestinian political leaders, Jamal argues that the Fatah leadership has attempted to mobilize new social forces-local secular-nationalist and Islamist movements-while undermining their ability to develop independent power structures. This policy has served to radicalize the younger local elites, contributing to the tensions that precipitated the first and second intifadas. Israel's policies have undermined the legitimacy of the national elite, while enhancing the Islamist opposition's ideological legitimacy. In this way, internal elite disunity and growing political differentiation have worked against development of a common Palestinian strategy of state-building."
Media, Politics, and Democracy in Palestine : Political Culture, Pluralism, and the Palestinian Authority (Sussex Academic Press, 2005)

Amaney A. Jamal (Princeton University)
Barriers to Democracy : The Other Side of Social Capital in Palestine and the Arab World (Princeton University Press, 2007)

Laila Jammal
Contributions by Palestinian Women to the National Struggle for Liberation (Washington DC : Middle East Public Relations, 1985) Well-illustrated in both colour and greyscale.

GH Jansen [Godfrey H.]
Zionism, Israel and Asian Nationalism (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1971)

Michael E. Jansen
Dissonance in Zion (Zed Books, 1987)
The Battle of Beirut : Why Israel Invaded Lebanon (Zed Books, 1982)
The Three Basic American Decisions on Palestine (Beirut: Palestine Liberation Organization, Research Center, 46pp, 1971)
The United States and the Palestinian People (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1970)

Wasif Jawhariyyeh
The Storyteller of Jerusalem : The Life and Times of Wasif Jawhariyyeh, 1904-1948 (Northampton, Massachusetts : Olive Branch Press, 2014) Edited by **Salim Tamari** & **Issam Nassar**; translated by **Nada Elzeer**; foreword by **Rachel Beckles Willson**. A marvellous memoir of a young, talented urbanite of modest means but richly connected to top Palestinian families, Mandate Government Sirs, and endless party-goers. After navigating the Ottoman structure, he settles down to a working life of practical civil service as his (and the Palestinians') national consciousness elevates over events, benefiting from working relationships with both the Husseini and Nashashibi centres of power, and the Arabist Ronald Storrs, Governor and Military Governor of Jerusalem, who declined to mention Jawhariyyeh in his *Orientations*. Besides much alcohol, this memoir includes a great deal of Arab culture in Jerusalem, especially the music scene, which welcomes his at-the-ready oud expertise and passionate singing. The foreword by Beckles Willson is especially rewarding.

Lena Jayyusi, editor
Jerusalem Interrupted : Modernity and Colonial Transformation, 1917-Present (Northampton, Massachusetts : Interlink, 2015) This groundbreaking collection of essays brings together distinguished scholars and writers and follows the history of Jerusalem from the culturally diverse Mandate period through its transformation into a predominantly Jewish city. Essays detail often unexplored dimensions of the social and political fabric of a city that was rendered increasingly taut and fragile, even as areas of mutual interaction and shared institutions and neighborhoods between Arabs and Jews continued to develop. Contributors include: Lena Jayyusi, Issam Nassar, Samia A. Halaby, Elias Sahhab, Andrea Stanton, Makram Khoury-Machool, Sandy Sufian, Awad Halabi, Ellen L. Fleischmann, Widad Kawar, Rochelle Davis, Subhi Ghosheh, Mohammad Ghosheh, Tom

Abowd, Nadia Abu El-Haj, Michael Dumper, Nahed Awwad, Ahmad J. Azem, Nasser Abourahme.

JMN Jeffries [Joseph Mary Nagle]
Palestine : The Reality (Longmans, 1939) The definitive and most revelatory analysis of the machinations behind the Balbour Declaration. Author was the *Daily Mail's* Middle East Correspondent in the 1920s and co-founder of the Palestine Information Centre in London, 1936. Original book, 728 pages with 21 possible copies held in UK libraries. (Westport, Connecticut : Hyperion Press, 1976) Held in the UK by the British Library, Exeter and Sheffield Universities. Chapter 11, republished as an off-print by the Institute for Palestine Studies, Beirut, 1969. Reprint edition : Intrterlink Publishing & Skyscraper Books, 2017, with introduction by **Ghada Karmi** and preface by **Andy Simons**.
JMN Jeffries, edited by **William M. Mathew**
The Palestine Deception, 1915-1923 : The McMahon-Hussein Correspondence, the Balfour Declaration, and the Jewish National Home (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 2014) J. M. N. Jeffries, formerly a war correspondent in Europe and the Middle East, working for Britain's largest-selling newspaper, the Daily Mail, was sent to Palestine in 1922 by its owner, Lord Northcliffe, to report on its developing political and economic affairs—just five years on from the Balfour Declaration and its promise of British support for the establishment in Palestine of a Jewish national home. A Zionist Commission had arrived there in April 1918 and working, often tensely, alongside British military and civilian authorities, had succeeded in setting up a nascent Jewish polity—the nature and implications of which Jeffries sets out to appraise. Jeffries' articles, reproduced in full here for the first time, highlight Britain's duplicity in its dealings with the Arab population of Palestine—arguing that clear, written pledges of Arab political independence, offered in 1915–16 as a means of gaining Arab military support in the war against Germany and her Ottoman ally, had been decisively contradicted by the terms of the Balfour Declaration in 1917: thus "The Palestine Deception." Providing, for the first time, a public translation from the Arabic of pertinent extracts from the diplomatic correspondence—something that the British government itself would not allow until 1939—Jeffries caused a considerable stir in political circles in London, prompting senior members of the House of Lords to ask that the government revise the terms of its commitment to the Zionist project in advance of the forthcoming final settlement by the League of Nations of the Mandate for the territory. Writing with lively wit and telling irony, Jeffries offers a vivid contemporary snapshot of Palestine in the early 1920s. The circumstances of Jewish life there, both indigenous and immigrant, are set out in fine detail, although it seemed to him highly

improbable that Britain could contrive any long-term alliance with the Zionist movement that would advance its own imperial interests in the Middle East and beyond.
The Palestine Deception : A Daily Mail Enquiry on the Spot (The *Daily Mail*, 72pp, 1923)
Note : See also **Colin Andersen**

Jewish Agency – Miscellaneous publications held by the British Library (shelfmark : 4035.d.21) : *Documents Relating to the Balfour Declaration and the PalestineMandate* (May 1939) — *The Jewish Case Against the Palestine White Paper : Documents Submitted to the Permanent Mandates Commission of the League of Nations* (June 1939) — *Documents and Correspondence Relating to Palestine: August 1939 to March 1940* [with fold-out map ofPalestine depicting Jewish-Arab residential zones] (March 1940) — *An Appeal to theBritish People* (1939) —*Palestine for the Refugees* (1939) — Mrs. Edgar [Blanche] Dugdale : *Palestine to-Day – "Illegal Immigration"* (1939) — Field Marshal Smuts : *Justice for the People of the Book – South African Premier's Appeal* (1942) — Dr. Chaim Weizmann :*Jewish Fighting Force*(1942) — *America Speaks – A Free Jewish Palestine* (1942) — Dr. Chaim Weizmann : *Palestine's Role in the Solution of the Jewish Problem* (March 1942) — *Palestinein Wartime* (1942) — L.B. Namier : *Refugee Boats* (1942) — David Ben-Gurion : *Palestine inthe Post-War World* (1942) — *Palestine on the Home Front* (1943) — *The Jewish Agency for Palestine – Its Structure and Functions* (1943) — James G. McDonald : *Palestine to the Rescue – Life or Death for a People* (1943) — Abraham Revusky and Dr. Walter C. Lowermilk : *Palestine Can Take Millions* (November 1944) — Albert Einstein : *Test Case for Humanity* (1944) — Dorothy Thompson [America's most famous woman news reporter, put out of business by the Zionist lobby a few years later] : *To Whom Does the Earth Belong?* (1944) — Leon I. Feuer : *Why a Jewish State* (1944) — L.B. [Louis Bernstein] Namier [British historian] : *The Jewish Question* [reprinted from *The Manchester Guardian*, Thursday, March 7th, 1946] — Dr. I. Zollschan : *The Arabian Race of Palestine: The Facts* [reprinted from *The Jewish Forum*, August 1946] — *Jews of Cyprus* (1946).
Memorandum on Acts of Arab Aggression to alter by force the settlement on the future government of Palestine approved by the General Assembly of the United Nations, submitted to the United Nations Palestine Commission by the Jewish Agency for Palestine (UN, Lake Success, 1948) [21 pages, in two parts, with a letter of transmittal addressed to the Secretary-General of the United Nations.]

Jamil Hilal

-as editor, with **Ilan Pappé** : ***Across the Wall : Narratives of Israeli-Palestinian History***(IB Tauris, 2010)
-as editor : ***Where Now for Palestine? The Demise of the Two-State Solution*** (Zed Books, 2007)

Sabri Jiryis (PLO Public Relations Director)
The Arabs in Israel, 1848-1966 (1st edition, translated by **Inea Bushnaq**; Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1969 / 2nd edition, translated by **Meric Dobson**; Monthly Review Press, 1976)
Democratic Freedoms in Israel (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies / Benghazi : University of Libya, 109 pages, 1972) Young Palestinian lawyer's account.

Lawrence Joffe
Keesing's Guide to the Mid-East Peace Process aka ***Keesing's Guide to the Middle-East Peace Process*** (Cartermill, 1996)

Nels Johnson
Islam and the Politics of Meaning in Palestinian Nationalism (Kegan Paul International, 1982 / e-version : Routledge, 2013)

Chris Jones & Michael Lavalette
Voices from the West Bank (Bookmarks Bookshop, 2011)

Martin Jones
Failure in Palestine : British and United States Policy after the Second World War (Bloomsbury, 2016)

Nazmi al-Jubeh, editor
Old Hebron : The Charm of a Historical City and Architecture (Hebron Rehabilitation Committee, 2009) – with many photographs; contributors : Abdulhafez Abu Siriyya, Emad Hamdan, Ghassan al-Dweik, Hilme Marqa, Mohammad Sabarneh, Nazmi al-Jubeh, Nuha Dandis and Youssef al-Tartury.

John B. Judis
Genesis : Truman, American Jews and the Origins of the Arab/Israeli Conflict (Farrar, Straus & Giroux, 2014)

Paul A. Jureidini
Beyond Camp David : Emerging Alignments and Leaders in the Middle East (Syracuse University Press, 1981)
Paul A. Jureidini & William E. Hazen
The Palestinian Movement in Politics (Lexington, Massachusetts : DC Heath, 1976)

Mustafa Kabha (Open University of Israel)
as editor : ***The Palestinian Minority in Israel : Military Rule and its Legacy*** (Mada al-Carmel, 2014) Examines 1948-1966. Publisher's blurb : "The first chapter, by Dr. Yair Bauml of Oranim Academic College of Education, covers the role of military rule in Israel's state-building project. The subsequent two chapters, written by Professor Asad Ghanim and Dr. Muhannad Mustafa of Haifa University, and Professor Mahmoud Ghanayim of Tel-Aviv University, respectively, address Arab political organizations and Palestinian short stories in Israel. The fourth chapter, by Professor Mustafa Kabha of Open University, examines Arab media coverage during this time; in the following chapter Professor Rassem Khamaisi of Haifa University focuses on the links between military rule and spatial control of Palestinian life. In the final chapter, Professor Ismael Abu Saad of Ben-Gurion University of the Negev reflects on the state-imposed education curriculum taught in Arab schools during the military rule era."
The Palestinian People : Seeking Sovereignty and State (Lynne Reinner Publishers, 2013)
The Palestinian Arab – In/Outsiders : Media and Conflict in Israel (Vallentine Mitchell, 2011)
with **Guy Raz** : ***Memories of a Place : The Photographic History of Wadi 'Ara, 1903-2008*** (UMM el-Fahem Art Gallery, 2008)
The Palestinian Press as a Shaper of Public Opinion : Writing Up a Storm (Vallentine Mitchell & Co, 2006) – A rewarding analysis of the press during the crucial 1929-1939 period.

Noga Kadman (Israeli tour guide and activist researcher for B'Tselem)

Erased from Space and Consciousness : Israel and the Depopulated Villages of 1948 - Translated from the 2008 Hebrew original edition by **Dimi Reider** [of +972 news website] (Indiana University Press, 2015) An examination of Israeli attitudes to the land captured during the Nakba, with former Palestinian villages seen by successive Zionist settlers as having been bases for "Arab gangs" in 1948.
with **Beth Pearson** : ***Families Torn Apart : Separation of Palestinian Families in the Occupied Territories*** (Jerusalem : B'Tselem, 1999)

Rabbi Meir Kahane
Or Hara'ayon : The Jewish Idea – ***Volumes 1 & 2*** (Jerusalem : Institute for Publication of the Writings of Rabbi Meir Kahane / CreateSpace Independent Publishing Platform, 2012, 2013)
Listen World, Listen Jew (Jerusalem : Institute for Publication of the Writings of Rabbi Meir Kahane, 1995)
The Ideology of Kach : The Authentic Jewish Idea (CreateSpace Independent Publishing Platform, 2012 / written 1990)
-with **David Eells** *:* ***Uncomfortable Questions for Comfortable Jews*** (Secaucus, New Jersey : Lyle Stuart, 1987)
Why Be Jewish? Intermarriage, Assimilation, and Alienation (New York City : Stein & Day, 1979, 1983)
The Story of the Jewish Defense League (Radnor, Pennsylvania : Chilton Book Company, 1975 / Jerusalem : Institute for Publication of the Writings of Rabbi Meir Kahane, 2000)
They Must Go : How Long Can Israel Survive its Malignant and Growing Arab Population? (New York City : Grosset & Dunlap, and subsequently, The Jewish Idea; CreateSpace Independent Publishing Platform; 1981, 1985, 1987, 2003, 2011) – Publisher's blurb : "In this manifesto, Rabbi Meir Kahane sets forth the only plan for Israel's salvation."
Our Challenge – The Chosen Land (Radnor, Pennsylvania : Chilton Book Company, 1974)
Time to Go Home (Los Angeles : Nash Publications, 1972)
Never Again! A Program for Survival (Los Angeles : Nash Publications, 1971)
Related :

I. Breslauer : ***Meir Kahane : Indealogue, Hero, Thinker*** (Lewiston, New York : E. Mellen Press, 1986)
Raphael Cohen-Almagor : ***The Boundaries of Liberty and Tolerance : The Struggle against Kahanism in Israel*** (University of Florida Press, 1994)
Robert I. Friedman : ***The False Prophet : Rabbi Meir Kahane – from FBI Informant to Knesset Member*** (Brooklyn, New York City : Lawrence Hill Books, 1990)

Libby Kahane : ***Rabbi Meir Kahane : His Life and Thought, Volume One, 1932-1975*** (CreateSpace Independent Publishing Platform, 2013)
Raphael Mergui & Phillippe Simonnot : ***Israel's Ayatollahs : Meir Kahane and the Far Right in Israel*** (Saqi Books, 1987) Contains a lengthy interview with Kahane.
Ami Pedahzur & Arie Perliger : ***Jewish Terrorism in Israel*** (Columbia University Press, 2009) Conducting interviews with former Jewish terrorists, political and spiritual leaders, and law-enforcement officials, and culling information from rare documents and surveys of terrorist networks, Pedahzur and Perliger construct an extensive portrait of terrorist aggression, while also describing the conditions behind the modern rise of zealotry.
Michel Shamir : ***Kach and the Limits to Political Tolerance in Israel*** (Tel Aviv : Golda Meir Institute for Social & Labour Research, 1987)
Ze'ev Shemer : ***Israel Redeemed : Rabbi Meir Kahane's Last Speech*** (CreateSpace Independent Publishing Platform, 2013)

Subhi Kahhaleh
The Water Problem in Israel and its Repercussions on the Arab-Israeli Conflict (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1981)

Susan Martha Kahn (Harvard University)
Reproducing Jews : A Cultural Account of Assisted Conception in Israel (Duke University Press, 2000) Israel has the highest per-capita rate of fertility clinics, due to the country's demographic goal of a Jewish majority.

Mousa J. Kaleel
When I Was a Boy in Jerusalem (Harrap & Co., 1920)

Lorenzo Kamel (Bologna & Harvard Universities)
Imperial Perceptions of Palestine: British Influence and Power in Late Ottoman Times (IB Tauris, 2015) Publisher's blurb : "The Palestine Exploration Fund, established in 1865, is the oldest organization created specifically for the study of the Levant. It helped to spur evangelical tourism to the region in the late 19th and early 20th centuries which in turn generated a huge array of literature which presented Palestine as a 'Holy Land', in which the Arab population and the Jewish minority were often portrayed as a simple appendix to well-known Biblical scenarios. In the first book focused on modern and contemporary Palestine to

provide a top-down and a bottom-up perspective on the process of simplification of the region and its inhabitants under British influence, Lorenzo Kamel offers a comprehensive outlook that spans a variety of cultural and social boundaries, including local identities, land tenure, toponymy, religious charges, institutions and borders. By observing the process through which a region of different races, cultures and societies has historically been simplified, the author explores how perceptions of Palestine have been affected today."

Labib Walid Kamhawi
Palestinian-Arab Relations : A Study of the Political Attitudes and Activities of the Palestinians in the Arab Host-States, 1949-1967 (University of London thesis, 1978)

Reuven Kaminer
Politics of Protest : Israeli Peace Movement and the Palestinian Intifada (Sussex Academic Press, 1995-1996)

Taysir Kamlah
What Al-Quds Means to Muslims (London : Al-Rafid, 1997) in Arabic and English.

Ghassan Kanafani
The 1936-1939 Revolt in Palestine (New York City : Committee for Democratic Palestine, 1972 / Tricontinental Society, ca. 1982) The latter edition includes chapters reprinted from PFLP publications : *The Political Writings of Ghassan Kanafani* / *Letter from Gaza* / *Tribute to Ghassan Kanafani*.
-see also **FICTION**.

Rhoda Ann Kanaaneh
As co-editor, with **Isis Nusair** : ***Displaced at Home : Ethnicity and Gender among Palestinians in Israel*** (State University of New York Press, 2010) Studies written by Palestinian women scholars; Sections : State & Ethnicity, Memory & Oral History, Gendering Bodies & Space, and Migrations.
Surrounded : Palestinian Soldiers in the Israeli Military (Stanford University Press, 2008)
Birthing the Nation : Strategies of Palestinian Women in Israel (University of California Press, 2002) – with foreword by **Hanan Ashrawi**

Embattled Identities : Loyalty and Palestinian Soldiers in the Israeli Army (Badia Fiesolana, Italy : European University Institute, 2002)

Tomis Kapitan, editor (Birzeit University, Northern Illinois University)
Philosophical Perspectives on the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict (ME Sharpe, 1997)

Eran Kaplan (San Francisco State University)
Beyond Post Zionism (State University of New York Press, 2015) Was post-Zionism a brief window in Israeli discourse, now no longer critical of past Zionist violence?
The Jewish Radical right : Revisionist Zionism and its Ideological Legacy (University of Wisconsin Press, 2005)

Aida Karaoglan
The Struggle Goes On (Beirut : Palestine Research Centre / PLO, 1968, 1969) Photographic essay, including artist Joumana El-Husseini Bayazid, historian Nabih Amin Faris, and contemporary Al-Fatah guerrilla training.

Michael Karayanni
Conflicts in a Conflict : A Conflict of Laws Case Study on Israel and the Palestinian Territories (Center for International Legal Education, 2014)

Stephen Karetzky (American Zionist critic of American news coverage)
– with **Norman Fankel** : **The** ***Media's Coverage of the Arab-Israeli Conflict*** (New York City : Shapolsky Publishers, 1989)
The Cannons of Journalism : The New York Times Propaganda War against Israel (Stanford, California : O'Keefe Press, 1984)

Abraham J. Karp
To Give Life : The UJA in the Shaping of the American Jewish Community (Schocken Books, 1981, 1988)

The Karp Report : An Israeli Government Inquiry into Settler Violence against Palestinians on the West Bank (Washington DC : INsztitute forPalestine Studies, 1984)

Anne Karph, Brian Klug, Jacqueline Rose & **Barbara Rosenbaum**, editors
A Time to Speak Out : Independent Jewish Voices on Israel, Zionism, and Jewish Identity (Verso Books, 2008). Contributors : Julia Bard, Geoffrey Bindman, Emma Clyne, Stan Cohen, Howard Cooper, D. D. Guttenplan, Abe Hayeem, Anthony Isaacs, Gabriel Josipovici, Tony Klug, Francesca Klug, Richard Kuper, Michael Kustow, Antony Lerman, Antony Loewenstein, Mike Marqusee, Jeremy Montagu, Anthony Rudolf, Donald Sassoon, Lynne Segal, Richard Silverstein, Gillian Slovo, Eyal Weizman, and Sami Zubaida

Elke Kaschl
Dance and Authenticity in Israel and Palestine : Performing the Nation (Leiden : Brill, 2003). Unpacks the Mandate era appropriation of Arab culture by Zionist settlers seeking to establish tradition.

Fatma Kassem
Palestinian Women : Narrative Histories and Gendered Memory (Zed Books, 2011) – Adds to pioneering Nakba remembrance research done by **Rosemary Sayigh** and **Julie Peteet**.

Victor Kattan (National University of Singapore & Middle East Institute)
From Coexistence to Conquest : International Law and the Origins of the Arab-Israeli Conflict, 1891-1949 (Pluto Press, 2009)
as editor : ***The Palestine Question in International Law*** (British Institute of International and Comparative Law, 2008)

Moshe Katz
Israel, A Nation of Warriors (CreateSpace Independent Publishing Platform, 2015) – Publisher's blurb : "Much has been written about Jewish history, but rarely has the "fighting history" of the Jewish people been told. [the author] examines the modern Israeli close quarter combat system, Krav Maga, analyzes its components and attributes, and the reasons it is sought after by security forces worldwide."

Ruth Katz
"The Lachmann Problem" : An Unsung Chapter in Comparative Musicology (Jerusalem : Hebrew University / Judah Magnes Press, 2003) Robert Lachmann (1892-1939) was German-Jewish emigre who championed Arab music in an Orientalist fashion on the Palestine Broadcasting Service.

Samuel Katz (writer with *Ma'ariv* and the *Jerusalem Post* newspapers, and advisor to Menachem Begin)
Battle-Ground : Fact and Fantasy in Palestine (WH Allen, 1973 / Steimatzky Shapolsky, revised 1985 / Bantam Books, with introduction by **Menachem Begin** etc.). Classic Zionist 'revisionist' polemic; not as widely known as **Joan Peters**' ***From Time Immemorial***

Asher Kaufman (Hebrew University)
Contested Frontiers in the Syria-Lebanon-Israel Region (Washington DC : Woodrow Wilson Center Press/Johns Hopkins University Press, 2014) Political cartography since the Great War.
See also : **Elie Podeh**

Ilana Kaufman
Arab National Communism in the Jewish State (University of Florida Press, 1997)

Amal Kawar (Utah State University)
Daughters of Palestine : Leading Women of the Palestinian National Movement (State University of New York Press, 1996) Publisher's blurb : "Based on interviews of the PLO's top women leaders in the Palestinian diaspora and the West Bank and Gaza Strip, Daughters of Palestine provides the first examination of the full history of women's involvement in the Palestinian National Movement from the revolution in the mid-1960s to the Palestinian-Israeli peace process in the early 1990s. Going beyond media imagery, Amal Kawar reviews the women's social and political backgrounds to explain how they overcame the traditional gender roles pervasive in Arab societies and became involved in politics. She then focuses on particular periods in the history of the Palestinian movement, as it moved from Jordan to Lebanon, Tunisia, and the Occupied Territories. Issues covered include women's nationalist

activities, their relationship to the male leadership, the impact of crises, and the upsurge of the Islamist movement. A consistent theme of this investigation is how conflicts and crises, inside and outside the Palestinian arena, challenge and frame the success of women's nationalist work. Daughters of Palestine highlights the dilemma of national liberation struggles that both promote and co-opt women's liberation aspirations."

Widad Kamel Kawar

Threads of Identity: Preserving Palestinian Custume and Heritage (Nicosia : Rimal Publications, 2010-2011) illustrated by **Falak Shawwa**. This book is a record of the 50 years Widad Kawar spent researching, collecting and preserving part of the heritage of Palestine. This endeavor evolved into the Widad Kawar Collection, the largest to date of Palestinian, Jordanian and other Arab traditional dress and accessories, comprising more than 2,000 items. In the following chapters she presents the story of how the collection evolved and she introduces the life stories of the women who produced the beautiful costumes it contains. For her, each item calls to mind an individual or a place: a wife, a mother, a daughter, a family, a house, a village, a town, a field, a market. Each item was worn on special occasions, happy and sad, that marked the owner 's life. Much of Widad 's knowledge stems from the personal narratives of these women whose embroidery and dress-making skills she so admires. With this book she pays homage to Palestinian women. Threads of Identity is a history of Palestinian women of the 20th century told through aspects of popular heritage, focusing on traditional dresses but also including textiles and rug weaving, rural and urban customs, cuisine, and festivities. The interviews with women who lived through the traumas and changes of the 20th century are a contribution to oral history, augmenting standard historical accounts. While most writing about the Middle East concentrates on politics, her book focuses on the dignity of ordinary people, and women in particular, bridging the gap between the major events of history and everyday life.

Abdul-Wahhab Said Kayyali

as editor : ***Zionism, Imperialism and Racism*** (Croom Helm, 1979) Contents : **Abdul Wahhab al-Kayyali** – *The Historical Roots of the Imperialist-Zionist Alliance* / **Abdul Wahab al-Massiri** – *The Racial Myths of Zionism* / **Fayez Zayegh** – *Zionism : A Form of Racism and Racial Discrimination* / **Regina Sharif** – *Non-Jewish Zionism ; Its Roots and Origins in England in Relation to British Imperialism, 1600-1919* / **Abdeen jabara** – *Zionism : Racism or Liberation?* / **Sayed Yassin** – *Zionism as a Racist Ideology* / **Anis F. Kassim** – *The Right to Nationality in the State of Israel* / **Michael Adams** – *Israel's Treatment of the Arabs in the Occupied Areas* / **Elia T.**

Zureik – *Consequences of Zionism for Palestinian Class Structure* / **Sheila Ryan** – *The Colonial exploitation of Occupied Palestine : A Study of the Transformation of the Economics of the West Bank and Gaza* / **Walid Khadduri** : *The Jews of Iraq in the Nineteenth Century : A Case Study of Social Harmony* / **Joe Stork** : *Economic Dimensions of Arab Resistance to Zionism : A Political Interpretation* / **Michael C. Hudson** : *The Efficacy of Zionist Ideology and its Implications for the Arab-Israeli Conflict* / **Halim Barakat** – *Sectarianism and Zionism : Two Elementary Forms of Consciousness* / **Richard P. Stevens** – *Israel and South Africa : A Comparative Study in Racism and Settler Colonialism* / **Peter Hellyer** – *Israel and South Africa : The Racists Allied*
Palestinian Arab Reactions to Zionism and the British Mandate, 1917-1939 (PhD thesis, School of Oriental and African Studies, University of London, 1970 – PDF freely available via the British Library EThOS Service) – sources include Arabic newspapers and a 1966 interview with Haj Amin al-Husseini.

Hasan Kayali
Arabs and Young Turks : Ottomanism, Arabism, and Islamism in the Ottoman Empire, 1908-1918 (University of California Press, 1997)

Walid Kazziha
Palestine in the Arab Dilemma (Routledge, 1979, 2015) The central theme of the four essays in this study pertains to the fluctuating relationship between the Arab regimes and the Palestinian Resistance Movement. It is within this context that the first essay examines the various factors which shaped the relationship at different intervals. The second then goes on to present a case study of how the contradictions between the Arab regimes and the Resistance Movement operate in a crisis situation and reach the level of an armed confrontation. The third essay examines the prospects for peace and war in the region in the light of the political conditions given before Sadat's visit to Israel. And finally the fourth essay is concerned with Sadat's peace initiative and its consequences on the relations between Egypt and the Palestinian Resistance Movement.

Rex Keating
Trumpets of Tutankhamun : Adventures of a Radio Pioneer in the Middle East (Basingstoke : Fisher Miller, 1999) – Two chapters about his 1945-1947 stint as head of the Palestine Broadcasting Service (PBS), but little therein regarding actual on-air programmes or presentation.

John Keay
Sowing the Wind : The Seeds of Conflict in the Middle East (WW Norton, 1980, 2003)

Michael Kearney (University of Sussex)
The Prohibition of Propaganda for War in International Law (Oxford University Press, 2007)
See also with **John Reynolds** : ***Palestine and the Politics of International Criminal Law***, in **William A. Schabas, A. William, Yvonne McDermott & Niamh Hayes**, eds : **The Ashgate Companion to International Criminal Law** (Ashgate, 2013)

Paul Kelemen (University of Manchester)
The British Left and Zionism : History of a Divorce (Manchester University Press, 2012) Publisher's blurb : "How did the various currents of the British left respond to two competing nationalisms seeking to found a state in Palestine? The Labour Party from 1917 onwards helped to popularise the Zionist project as a social democratic experiment that would bring progress to the Middle East. The party's colonial experts largely ignored the sectarian practices of the Labour Zionist movement, which through its trade union and kibbutzim, sought to build an exclusively Jewish economy. The British Communist party alone provided a critique of Labour Zionism but in 1947 in line with the Soviet Union's Middle East policy it reversed its position. Over the following two decades the left was overwhelmingly supportive of the Israeli state considering its establishment as a recompense to the Jewish people for the Holocaust. The left-wing Zionist party, Poale Zion played an important role as intermediary between, on the one hand, the British labour movement and, on the other, Anglo-Jewry and the Israeli Labour Party. By contrast, there was no significant political force in Britain to represent the Arab nationalist viewpoint. The destruction of Palestinian society in the 1948 war and the refugee crisis resulting from it barely registered in Western public consciousness. It was not until the rise of the new left in the late 1960s, that Palestinian nationalist aspirations found a voice on the British left and began to command mainstream attention. After highlighting the major shifts in the left's appraisal of Israel and Zionism, this study examines the argument that its pro-Palestinian sympathy stems from antisemitism."

Tobias Kelly

Law, Violence and Sovereignty among West Bank Palestinians (Cambridge University Press, 2006). This post-Oslo study deals much with workers' rights in a village and as temporary workers within Israel (across the Green Line). Possibly the first English-language book to take analyse the Palestinian Authority's legal system. Includes industrial action *against* the PA itself.

Access to Justice : The Palestinian Legal System and the Fragmentation of Coercive Power (Development Studies Centre, London School of Economics, 22pp, 2004)

Isaiah Kenen

Israel's Defense Line : Her Friends and Foes in Washington (Prometheus Books, 1981) "Fascinating and informative" – Henry Kissinger [!]

Kathy Saade Kenny

Katrina in Five Worlds : A Palestinian Women's Story / Katrina en Cinco Mundos : Historia de una Mujer Palestina (Oakland: Five Worlds Press, bilingual, 113pp, 2010). Palestinian-American author's exploration of her grandmother's life in Ramallah, Bethlehem, Kiev, San Pedro de Las Colonias, and finally Long Beach, California, where she lived after a difficult split with her conservative husband, who returned to Palestine.

Kathleen Kern

As Resident Aliens : Christian Peacemaker Teams in the West Bank, 1995-2005 (Eugene, Oregon : Cascade Books, 2010)

Yehudit Kirstein Keshet, with foreword by **Amira Hass**

Checkpoint Watch : Testimonies from Occupied Palestine (Zed Books, 2006) Combines observers' daily reports from the checkpoints, and along the Separation Wall, with analysis of the bureaucracy that supports the ongoing occupation.

Amjad Abu Khalaf

Palestinian Refugees and International Law : The International Legal Framework Governing Assistance, Protection and Durable Solutions (TellerBooks, 2016)

Issa Khalaf
Politics in Palestine : Arab Factionalism and Social Disintegration, 1939-1948 (State University of New York Press, 1991)

Karim Khalaf and **Mohammed Milhem** (mayors of Ramallah and Halhoul)
Palestinians and Human Rights: a Study of Conditions in the Occupied Arab Territories (Helsinki: World Peace Council, 38pp, 1979)

Anbara Salam Khalidi
Memoirs of an Early Arab Feminist : The Life and Activism of Anbara Salam Khalidi(translated by Tarif Khalidi; Pluto Press, 2014

Raja Khalidi
The Arab Economy in Israel : The Dynamics of a Region's Development (Croom Helm, 1988)

Rashid Khalidi (Edward Said Chair, Columbia University)
Brokers of Deceit : How the US has Undermined Peace in the Middle East (Beacon Press, 2013)
Under Siege : PLO Decisionmaking During the 1982 War (Columbia University Press, 1985, 2012, 2014) Publisher's blurb : "Rashid Khalidi's firsthand account of the 1982 Lebanon War and the complex negotiations for the evacuation of the P.L.O. from Beirut. Utilizing unconventional sources and interviews with key officials and diplomats, Khalidi paints a detailed portrait of the siege and ensuing massacres, providing insight into the military pressure experienced by the P.L.O., the war's impact on Palestinian and Lebanese civilians, and diplomatic efforts by the United States. A new preface by Khalidi considers developments across the Middle East in the thirty years since the conflict. The preface also cites recently declassified Israeli documents to offer surprising new revelations about the roles and responsibilities of both Israeli leaders and American diplomats in the tragic coda to the war, the Sabra and Shatila massacres."
Sowing Crisis : The Cold War and American Dominance in the Middle East (Boston : Beacon Press, 2009)
The Iron Cage : The Story of the Palestinian Struggle for Statehood (Oneworld, 2006 / Boston : Beacon Press, 2006, 2007)

Resurrecting Empire : Western Footprints and America's Perilous Path in the Middle East (Boston : Beacon Press, 2004 / IB Tauris, 2004)
Palestinian Identity : The Construction of Modern National Consciousness (Columbia University Press, 1997)
Refugees – in ***Palestine-Israel Journal of Politics, Economics and Culture***, V.2 N.4 (Jerusalem : Middle East Publications, 1995)
The Origins of Palestinian Nationalism (Columbia University Press, 1991)
-See also **Muhammad Muslih**
-with **Itamar Rabinovich :**
The Palestinian Right of Return : Two Views (Pamphlet – Cambridge, Massachusetts : International Security Studies Program, American Academy of Arts and Sciences, 1990)
-with **Camille Mansour**, as editors
Palestine and the Gulf : Proceedings of an International Seminar (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1981)

Usama Khalidi
The Diet of Palestine Arab Refugees Receiving UNRWA Rations, up to 31st May 1967(Institute for Palestine Studies, 1968, 1970) Report made on the eve of the June 1967 war.

Walid Khalidi (son of Ahmad Samih Effendi Al Khalidi, Principal of the Arab College, in the al-Mukhber Hills of southern Jerusalem, established 1918 and closing 1948, at the end of the British Mandate; brother of Islamic scholar Tarif Khalidi; founder of the Institute for Palestine Studies, Beirut, later in Washington DC, and then Boston, Massachusetts)
From 1897 to 1947 : From Partition to Basle (SOAS, 2009) – from conference : The Nakba : Sixty Years of Dispossession, Sixty Years of Resistance.
Islam, the West, and Jerusalem (Washington DC : Center for Contemporary Arab Studies & Center for Muslim-Christian Understanding, Georgetown University, 1996)
Palestine Reborn (IB Tauris, 1992)
-as editor, with Sharif S. Elmusa and Muhammed Ali Khalidi

All that Remains : The Palestinian Villages Occupied and Depopulated by Israel in 1948 (Washington DC : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1992 / Baltimore : Port City Press, 2006)
Before their Diaspora : A Photographic History of the Palestinians, 1876-1948 (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1984, 1991, 2004, 2010) Outstanding photographic folio

giving evidence to the Arab presence in Palestine prior to the Nakba, when Zionists were claiming there was none. The many images in the hardback original are markedly better than the grey reproductions found in the paperback reissue.

Conflict and Violence in Lebanon : Confrontation in the Middle East (Harvard University Center for International Affairs, 1979/1983)

As editor : ***From Haven to Conquest : Readings in Zionism and the Palestinian Problem until 1948*** [Anthology Series no. 2] (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1971, 1976 / Washington DC : IPS, 1986) -includes **JMN Jeffries** : ***Analysis of the Balfour Declaration***; **John Chapple** : ***Jewish Land Settlement in Palestine***

As editor : with **Jill Khaddini** : ***Palestine and the Arab-Israeli*** *Conflict* (London : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1974)

-as assumed editor, with **Richard Paul Stevens** : ***Zionism and Palestine before the Mandate : A Phase of Western Imperialism*** [Anthology Series no. 5] (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies / Benghazi : University of Libya, 1972)

Christians, Zionism and Palestine: A Selection of Articles and Statements on the Religious and Political Aspects of the Palestine Problem [Anthology Series no. 4] (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1970)

Israel and the Geneva Conventions [Anthology Series no. 3] (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, ca. 1969)

-as assumed editor : ***International Documents on Palestine*** Note : divided into three sections – International (including Israel), the United Nations, and the Arab world. (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1967)

The Partition of Palestine [20th anniversary] (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1967)

Plan Dalet : The Zionist Master Plan for the Conquest of Palestine (Beirut : Alumni Association of the American University Beirut, 1961) Off-print pamphlet from *Middle East Forum,* No. 1, November 1961.

Laleh Khalili

Heroes and Martyrs of Palestine : The Politics of National Commemoration (Cambridge University Press, 2007)

Mushtaq Husain Khan (SOAS), **Inge Amundsen** & **George Giacamen**, editors

State formation in Palestine : Viability and Governance During a Social Transformation (Routledge, 2004) Other contributors include : **Linda Tabar** and **Mohamed M. Nasr** (both from the Palestinian Institute for the Study of Democracy/Ramallah), **Adel Zagha** (Birzeit University), and **Husam Zomlot** (SOAS).

Zafarul-Islam Khan
Palestine Documents – Compiled, Annotated, and Partly Translated from Arabic (New Delhi : Pharos / Institute of Islamic and Arab Studies, 1998) – Note : 894pp.

Diala Khasawneh
Memoirs Engraved in State : Palestinian Urban Mansions (Ramallah : RIQAQ – Centre for Architectural Conservation / Institute of Jerusalem Studies, 2001, 2005, 2007) Photographs by M**ia Gröndahl**; drawings by **Firas Rahhal**.

Hisham Khatib, with foreword by **Sarah Searight**
Jerusalem, Palestine and Jordan in the Archives of Hisham Khatib (Gilgamesh Publications, 2013) Publisher's blurb : "This remarkable collection spans the 400 years of Ottoman rule, but has a heavy focus on 19th Century watercolors, including works from Edward Lear, Carl Haag and Carl Werner. Their work concentrated on realistic portrayals of the region (in particular Jerusalem) rather than basking in romantic 'Orientalism'. Images from illustrated plate books are of especial interest. These include rare works by Charles van de Velde, Sir David Wilkie, Louis de Forbin, Francois Paris, Honore d'Albert duc de Luynes, Leon de Laborde and David Roberts. The focus of these plate books was the large-scale engravings, lithographs and etchings which illustrated them. The section on travel books – also frequently illustrated – includes works by Bernardino Amico, John Lewis Burckhardt, Adrian Reland and Baedecker's Travel Guides."

Dr. Hassan A.G. Al-Khatib (Lebanese Bar Association)
The General Factors for the Collapse of Democracy in Lebanon (author, 1994) Uses archival materials from the UK Foreign Office.

Rouhi Al-Khatib (Mayor of Jerusalem)
The Judaization of Jerusalem (Amman : Al-Tawfiq Press, 100 pages, 1979)

[**Shawqi Khatib**]
Political Torture in Israel : The Case of Shawqi Khatib (Washington, DC : Free Palestine Press, 20pp, 1974)

Farid el-Khazen
The Breakdown of the State in Lebanon, 1967-1976 (IB Tauris / Centre for Lebanese Studies, 1991)

Sami al-Khazendar
Jordan and the Palestine Question : The Role of Islamic and Left Forces in Foreign Policy-Making (Reading : Ithaca Press, 1997)

Philip S. Khoury
Syria and the French Mandate : The Politics of Arab nationalism, 1920-1945 (Princeton University Press, 1987)

Samia Nasir Khoury (Birzeit University & the Sabeel Ecumenical Liberation Theology Centre)
Reflections from Palestine : A Journey of Hope – a Memoir (Rimal Publications, 2014)
Memoir of the Occupation, from 1967 onwards.

Shahadeh Khoury & Nicola Khoury
A Survey of the History of the Orthodox Church of Jerusalem (Amman : Feras / Dar Al-Shorouk, 2002)

Geraldine Kidd
Eleanor Roosevelt : Palestine, Israel and Human Rights (Routledge, 2018)

Peretz Kidron, editor, with foreword by **Susan Sontag**
Refusenik! Israel's Soldiers of Conscience (Zed Books, 2004)

David Killingray and **David M Anderson**, editors
Policing and Decolonisation : Nationalism, Politics and the Police, 1917-1965 (Manchester University Press, 1992) Compilation of 'Policing the Empire' conference papers, including the editor's own piece, *An Orderly Retreat? Policing the End of Empire*.

Jon Kimche (Zionist with the Independent Labour Party)
Palestine or Israel : The Untold Story of Why We Failed, 1917-1923 (Secker & Warburg, 1973)
The Unromantics : The Great Powers and the Balfour Declaration (Weidenfeld & Nicholson, 1968)
with **David Kimche** : ***A Clash of Destinies : The Arab-Jewish War and the Founding of the State of Israel*** (Praeger, 1960) / ***Both Sides of the Hill : Britain and the Palestine War*** (Secker & Warburg, 1960)
The Secret Roads : The "Illegal" Migration of a People, 1938-1948 (Secker & Warburg, 1954, 1955)

Baruch Kimmerling (Hebrew University Jerusalem; sociologist; an early 'new historian' who questioned Zionist myths)
Clash of Identities : Explorations in Israeli and Palestinian Societies (Columbia University Press, 2008)
Politicide : Ariel Sharon's War Against the Palestinians (Verso Books, 2006)
The Invention and Decline of Israeliness : State, Society and the Military (University of California Press, 2005)
Politicide : The Real Legacy of Ariel Sharon (Verso Books, 2003)
The Invention and Decline of Israeliness : State, Society and the Military (University of California Press, 2001)
-with **Joel Migdal** : **The *Palestinian People : A History*** (aka ***Palestinians : Making of a People* –** Harvard University Press, 1994 / 2003) Contains 40 page appendix, a chronological list of major events from 635 AD. – "This remarkable book recounts how the Palestinians came to be constituted as a people. The authors offer perceptive observations on the status of Palestinian citizens of Israel, the successes and failures of the Oslo process, and the prospects for both Palestinians and Israelis of achieving a peaceful future together. A dispassionate and balanced analysis that provides essential background for understanding the complexities of the Middle East." –Rashid Khalidi, University of Chicago.
Patterns of Militarism in Israel – possible monograph offprint from *Archives Européennes de Sociologie*, v. 34, no. 2, 1993, pp. 196-223, available via University College London.

-as editor : ***The Israeli State and Society : Boundaries and Frontiers*** (State University of New York, 1989)
Zionism and Economy (Cambridge, Massachusetts : Schenkman Publishing, 1983)
Zionism and Territory : The Socio-Territorian Dimensions of Zionist Politics (Institute of International Studies, University of California at Berkeley, 1983)
Social Interruption and Besieged Societies (The Care of Israel) (State University of New York at Buffalo, 1979)
A Conceptual Framework for the Analysis of Behavior in a Territorial Conflict : The Generalization of the Israeli Case (Hebrew University of Jerusalem, 1978)

Mary Elizabeth King
A Quiet Revolution : The First Palestinian Intifada and Nonviolent Resistance (with foreword by Jimmy Carter; Nation Books, 2007)

Rex (Robert) King-Clark (auto racer and soldier)
Free for a Blast (Grenville, 1988) Author commanded one of Orde Wingate's Jewish Special Night Squads; later awarded the 'medal for 'Heroic Contributions to the People of Israel'.

Yigal Kipnis
1973 : The Road to War (Charlottesville, Virginia : Just World Books, 2013) Ex-IDF pilot and longtime settler in the Golan with backstory of the 1973 offensive that unsettled Israeli society when first published in 2012.

Kemal Kirisci
The PLO and World Politics (Frances Pinter, 1986)

(Frederick) Kisch
Palestine Diary – with foreword by Lloyd George (Victor Gollancz, 1938)

Khalid Kishtainy
The New Statesman and the Middle East (Beirut : Palestine Research Center, 1972)

Palestine in Perspective : On the Image and Reality of Palestine Throughout the Ages (Beirut : Palestine Liberation Organization Research Center, 1971)
Wither Israel? A Study of Zionist Expansionism (Beirut : Palestine Liberation Organization Research Center, 1970)
Verdict in Absentia : A Study of the Palestine Case as Represented to the Western World (Beirut : Palestine Liberation Organization Research Center, 118pp, 1969)

James E. Kitchen (Royal Military Academy, Sandhurst)
The British Imperial Army in the Middle East : Morale and Military Identity in the Sinai and Palestine Campaigns, 1916-1918 (Bloomsbury, 2014)

John Kitto
Land of Promise – or, a Topographical Description of the Principal Places in Palestine and of the Country Eastward of the Jordan (London : publisher?, 1851)

Alex Klaushofer
Paradise Divided : A Portrait of Lebanon (Signal Books, 2007) Drawing on interviews with community leaders and relationships with ordinary people, it reveals a richly-textured social and religious fabric in which Sunni and Shia Muslims, Druze and Christians of all kinds, from Maronite Catholics to evangelical Protestants, strive to maintain a delicate balance. It offers an insight into how Lebanon's religious communities, their identities formed by history, landscape and their relationships with one another, came to be what they are today—and how their different perspectives can lead to potentially destructive tensions. What emerges is a quintessentially Middle Eastern form of coexistence, poised between tolerance and sectarianism—a theme powerfully developed through the author's privileged access to the normally secretive Druze.

Manachem Klein (Bar-Ilan University)
Lives in Common : Arabs and Jews in Jerusalem, Jaffa and Hebron (C. Hurst & Co, 2014)
The Shift : Israel-Palestine from Border Struggle to Ethnic Conflict (Hurst, 2010) Author proposes an analytical framework involving an Israeli-imposed ''control system'' over no less than five Palestinian constituencies defined by the administrative regimes to which they are subject: the citizens of Israel, the residents of East Jerusalem, the

residents of Gaza, and the residents of the West Bank, the latter being divided into those living to the west of the separation wall and those living to the east of it. The progressive emergence of this ‘‘pattern of control,’’ Klein argues, has transformed what was originally a border dispute into an ethnic confrontation.

A Possible Peace Between Israel and Palestine : An Insider's Account of the Geneva Initiative (Columbia University Press, 2007)

The Jerusalem Problem : The Struggle for Permanent Status – translated by Haim Watzman (University Press of Florida, 2003)

Jerusalem : The Contested City – translated by Haim Watzman (Hurst, 2001)

William Kluback (Early Hebrew University academic keen to incorporate Arab Palestinians in any post-Mandate state)

Courageous Universality : The Work of Schmuel Hugo Bergmann (Scholars Press, 1992) Subject b. Prague, 1993, to Palestine via Berlin 1920, head of Hebrew University Library.

Ahmad El-Kodsy and **Eli Lobel**

The Arab World and Israel (Monthly Review Press, 1970)

Arthur Koestler (Zionist journalist-novelist)

Promise and Fulfilment : Palestine, 1917-1949 (Macmillan, 1949, 1983)

Hans Kohn (b. 1891, Prague; to Palestine 1920. Early Hebrew University academic keen to incorporate Arab Palestinians in any post-Mandate state; prominent member of Brit Shalom but had travelled the Middle East as a journalist for German press. Pushed for a Zionism of integration with Arab nationalism, not assimilation. Had had enough of tribalist Zionism and so emigrated to the USA 1931 – Smith College & the New School for Social Research, New York City.)

Living in a World Revolution : My Encounters with History (Trident Press, 1964 / Pocket Books, 1965)

A bibliography of Kohn's works, 1922-1963, is found on pages 357-360 in his book, ***Reflections on Modern History : The Historian and Human Responsibility*** (Princeton, New Jersey : Van Nostrand Books, 1963 / Greenwood Press, 1978)

As co-author with **Robert Weltsch** : ***Zionistische Politik – eine Aufsateihe*** (Mährisch-Ostrau : R. Färber, 1927) Probably not translated into English, but these essays deal with the central political problem of Zionism in Arab Palestine. See : **Noam Pianko**

Teddy Kollek (long-time Mayor of Jersusalem) & **Amos Kollek**
For Jerusalem : A Life (Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1978) Note : numerous other books promoting Jerusalem tourism.

Thomas A. Kolsky
Jews Against Zionism : The American Council for Judaism, 1942-1948 (Temple University Press, 1992) From the preface : "The American Council for Judaism was the only American Jewish organization ever formed for the specific purpose of fighting Zionism and opposing the establishment of a Jewish state in Palestine. In the 1940s, when the Zionists were engaged in a decisive struggle to create a Jewish state, the Council stood as their most formidable opponent within the Jewish community. Much has been written about the history of American Zionism, with Melvin Urofsky's *American Zionism from Herzl to the Holocaust,* and *We are One!* providing a thorough survey of the movement. But no comprehensive history of the Council and its activities in the 1940s has been written to date. The major works on the growth of American Zionism, including Urofsky's, have given the Council only marginal attention. My essay, *The Opposition to Zionism: The American Council for Judaism under the Leadership of Rabbi Louis Wolsey and Lessing Rosenwald,* in *Philadelphia Jewish Life, 1940-1985,* edited by Murray Friedman, is a brief overview of the formation and the main phases of the history of the organization. Elmer Berger, the central figure in the Council's history, presents a highly candid personal account of the organization in *Memoirs of an Anti-Zionist Jew.* However, besides being too brief, Berger's story, though told frankly, is not free of partisan bias. Throughout my research and writing I have tried to remain impartial. My basic attitude toward the American Council for Judaism has been that its philosophy is as legitimate as that of the Zionists. Both Zionism and Jewish anti-Zionism are products of the powerful historical forces that have shaped the modern Jewish experience. "

Joel Kovel
Overcoming Zionism: Creating a Single Democratic State in Israel / Palestine (Pluto Press 2007.) The author is the Jewish American former leader of the US Green Party. This book is a sustained critique of Zionism as 'state-sponsored racism', and a compelling argument for

the One State solution. The author has particular insights into the psychology of Zionism, and the state of denial that the ideology attempts to engender in Jews. – Naomi Foyle

Liat Kozma (Hebrew University), **Cyrus Schayegh** (Princeton University) and **Avner Wishnitzer** (Tel Aviv University), editors
A Global Middle East : Mobility, Materiality and Culture in the Modern Age, 1880-1940 (IB Tauris, 2015) Relevant chapters include **Evelin Dierauff** : *Global migration into late Ottoman Jaffa as reflected in the Arab-Palestinian newspaper Filastin, 1911-1913* / **Haggai Ram** : *Travelling substances and their human carriers; hashish traicking in Mandatory Palestine* / **Ami Ayalon** : *New practices – Arab printing, publishing and mass reading*

Gudrun Kramer
A History of Palestine : From the Ottoman Conquest to the Founding of the State of Israe*l* (Princeton University Press, 2008)

David Kretzmer
The Occupation of Justice : The Supreme Court of Israel and the Occupied Territories (State University of New York, 2002)
The Legal Status of the Arabs in Israel (Boulder, Colorado : Westview Press, 1990)

Atif Kubursi
The Economic Consequences of the Camp David Agreements (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies / Kuwait : Kuwait Chamber of Commerce & Industry, 1981)
Arab Economic Prospects in the 1980s (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1980)

Uri M. Kupferschmidt
The Supreme Muslim Council : Islam Under the British Mandate for Palestine (Leiden & New York City : EJ Brill, 1987) – based on author's PhD thesis, Hebrew University.
See also : **Nicholas E. Roberts**

Samuel J. Kuruvilla

Radical Christianity in Palestine and Israel : Liberation and Theology in the Middle East (IB Tauris, 2013)

Daniel C. Kurtzer (US Ambassador to Egypt under William Clinton, then US Ambassador to Israel under George W. Bush)
The Peace Puzzle : America's Quest for Arab-Israeli Peace, 1989-2011 (Cornell University Press, 2011)
-as editor : ***Pathways to Peace : America and the Arab-Israeli Conflict*** – (Palgrave Macmillan, 2012)
Daniel C. Kurtzer, Scott B. Lazensky, William B. Quandt, Steven L. Spiegel & Shibley I. Telhami
Negotiaging Arab-Israeli Peace : American Leadership in the Middle East (Washington DC : United States Institute of Peace Studies, 2008) Contents: Foreword — The Study Group on Arab-Israeli Peacemaking — Interviews and consultations — Lessons learned, opportunities lost — The United States & Arab-Israeli peacemaking : a report card — Making peace among Arabs and Israelis : lessons learned and relearned — Conclusion: Recommendations for future administrations — Appendices. Timeline, 1967-2007

David Kushner, editor
Palestine in the Late Ottoman Period : Political, Social and Economic Transformation (Jerusalem : Yad Izhad Ben-Zvi, 1986)

Tony Kushner
Wrestling with Zion : Progressive Jewish-American Responses to the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict (Grove Press, 2003)

Daoud Kuttab, Mordechai Bar-On and **Mark P. Cohen**
The Palestinian Uprising : The Second Phase, Self-Sufficiency (PLO, 32pp, 1988)

Kuwaiti Graduate Society / General Union of Palestine Students
Towards a Democratic State in Palestine (KGS/GUPS, 26pp, 1970) Argues for a secular democratic state for Jews, Muslims and Christians.

Labour Middle East Council (UK Labour Party)
Right of Return : Joint Parliamentary Middle East Councils Commission of Enquiry – Palestinian Refugees (LMEC,317 pages, 2001)

Franklin P. Lamb (Sabra-Shatila Foundation)
The Price We Pay : A Quarter Century of Israel's Use of American Weapons against Civilians in Lebanon, 1978-2006 : A Report to the American People, the United States Congress, and the International Community (Beirut & London : Lamont Press, 2006, 2007) as editor, with **John E. Dockham** : ***Reason Not the Need : Eyewitness Chronicles of Israel's War in Lebanon aka Israel's War in Lebanon : Eyewitness Chronicles of the Invasion and Occupation*** (Spokesman / Bertrand Russell Peace Foundation, 1984)

M.J. [Myer Jack] **Landa**
Palestine as it is (Edward Goldston, 1932) "This is a record of a unique tour in Palestine in the summer of 1931…pluckily and splendidly organized by Paole Zion, the Jewish Socialist Labour Party of Great Britain."

Jacob B. Landau
The Arab Minority in Israel, 1967-1991 : Political Aspects (Oxford University Press, 1993)
A Photographic History of Palestine (Jupiter Books, 1983)
Abdul-Hamid's Palestine (Andre Deutsch, 1979) Pre-British Mandate photographs from the private collection of the Ottoman Sultan.

Jacob M. Landau
The Arabs and the Histadrut (Tel-Aviv, author, 27 pages, 1976)

Felicia Langer (Israeli Communist)
An Age of Stone (Quartet Books, 1988)
These are My Brothers : Israel and the Occupied Territories, Part 2 (Ithaca Press, 1979)
With My Own Eyes : Israel and the Occupied Territories, 1967-1973 (with foreword by **Israel Shahak,** Ithaca Press, 1975) Translated from Hebrew edition, 1974. Observational journalism forming a document of the early years of the Occupation.

Stephen Langfur
Confession from a Jericho Jail : What Happened When I Refused to Fight the Palestinians (New York City : Grove Weidenfeld, 1992)

Ruth Lapidoth-Eschelbacher
As co-editor, with **Moshe Hirsh** : ***The Jerusalem Question and its Resolution – Selected Documents*** (Dordrecht & London : Martinus Nijhoff Publishers, ca. 1994) Much enlarged 542pp edition of the 387 edition of 1992.
As co-editor, with **Ora Ahimeir** : ***Freedom of Religion in Jerusalem*** (Jerusalem Institute for Israel Studies, 1999)

With **Moshe Hirsh** & **Deborah Housen-Couriel** : ***Whither Jerusalem ? Propsals and Petitions Concerning the Future of Jerusalem*** (The Hague & London : Martinus Nijhoff Publishers, ca. 1995)

As co-editor, with **Moshe Hirsh** : ***The Arab-Israel Conflict and its Resolution : Selected Documents Documents*** (Dordrecht & London : Martinus Nijhoff Publishers, ca. 1992) 387pp

Walter Laqueur
A History of Zionism (Tauris Parke, 2003 and other editions)
as co-editor, with **Barry Rubin** : ***The Israel-Arab Reader*** (Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1969) – / Bantam 1976 / Penguin, 1984, 2008) -reproduces the General Syrian Congress' ***Memorandum Presented to the King-Crane Commission*** (2 July 1919)
The Struggle for the Middle East : The Soviet Union and the Middle East, 1958-1968 (Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1969-1970, 1972, 2016)

Guy Laron (Hebrew University, Jerusalem)
The Six-Day War : The Breaking of the Middle East (Yale University Press, 2017) Author assesses the military establishment keenness for war in Israel, Egypt and Syria.
Origins of the Suez Crisis : Postwar Development Diplomacy and the Struggle over Third World Industrialization, 1945-1956 (Johns Hopkins University Press, 2013)

Theo Larsson
Seven Passports for Palestine : Sixty Years in the Levant (Pulborough : Longfield, 1995)

Morris S. [Samuel] Lazaron (Reform rabbi, anti-Zionist and co-founder of the American Council for Judaism) Ethel Mannin : "No one has denounced 'Israeli' treatment of the Arab minority more strongly."
Bridges not Walls : A Challenge to All Faiths (Citadel Press, 1959)
In the Shadow of Catastrophe (American Council for Judaism, 1956) Speech given in Baltimore, 23 October 1956.
Olive Trees in the Storm (New York City : American Friends of the Middle East, 1955) Book based on the report from tour of the Middle East undertaken with Harold Fey and John Cogley.
Palestine and the Jew (*Christian Century* magazine offprint, 24pp, 1947)
Palestine, the Dream and the Reality : a Survey of Jewish Nationalism (*Atlantic Monthly* magazine offprint, November 1944)

Lebanon invasion – international reports (assorted) :
Avenging Maalot. May 15, 1974 (Beirut: The Lebanese Association for Information on Palestine; The Lebanese Section for Women's International League for Peace and Freedom, 1974) Ten-panel accordion-fold brochure, on the Israeli retaliation on Palestinian residents after a hostage-taking incident in which Democratic Front for the Liberation of Palestine guerrillas took 115 hostages at a school and threatened to kill them unless Palestinian prisoners were released by Israel. About two dozen children were killed; this piece claims it was actually the Israelis who killed them. Photos of men and women are shown who were killed in the subsequent Israeli strikes against Palestinian villages. Alleges that the Israelis deployed bombs disguised as dolls to kill Palestinian children.
Israel in Lebanon : Report of the International Commission to Enquire into Reported Violations of International Law by Israel During its Invasion of Lebanon (Ithaca Press, 1983)
Israel/Lebanon : "Operation Grapes of Wrath" : The Civilian Victims (Human Rights Watch, 1997)
see : **Franklin P. Lamb**

Bryan F. Le Beau & Menachem Mor, editors
Pilgrims and Travelers to the Holy Land (Omaha : Creighton University Press, 1996)

Philip Leech
Mis-stating Palestine : a critical analysis of Fayyadism and the Palestinian Authority's agenda 2007-11 – PhD thesis, University of Exeter, 2012; hopefully this will be a published book.

Yeshayahu Leibowitz (Hebrew University)
Judaism, Human Values and the Jewish State (Harvard University Press, 1992) Outspoken Israeli critic of the Occupation and religious identification of the Israeli state. See also : **Adam Zachary Newton** : ***The Fence and the Neighbor : Emmanuel Levinas, Yeshayahu Leibowitz, and Israel among the Nations*** (State University of New York Press, 2001)

Walter Lehn
The Jewish National Fund : An Instrument of Discrimination (International Organisation for the Elimination of All Forms of Racial Discrimination, 1982). See also : **Sami Hadawi**

Yeshayahu Leibowitz (Biochemistry professor, Hebrew University; Outspoken Orthodox Israeli Jew advocating secularity of the state.)
Judaism, Human Values, and the Jewish State -edited by **Eliezer Goldman** (Harvard University Press, 1992) "The Arabs would be the working people and the Jews the administrators, inspectors, officials, and police—mainly secret police. A state ruling a hostile population of 1.5 to 2 million foreigners would necessarily become a secret-police state, with all that this implies for education, free speech and democratic institutions. The corruption characteristic of every colonial regime would also prevail in the State of Israel. The administration would suppress Arab insurgency on the one hand and acquire Arab Quislings on the other. There is also good reason to fear that the Israel Defense Forces, which has been until now a people's army, would, as a result of being transformed into an army of occupation, degenerate, and its commanders, who will have become military governors, resemble their colleagues in other nations." (pp.225-226)

Yehezkel Lein

Forbidden Roads : Israel's Discriminatory Road Regime in the West Bank (Jerusalem : B'Tselem, 2004)
Civilians under Siege : Restrictions on Freedom of Movement as Collective Punishment (Jerusalem : B'Tselem, 2001)
Captive Corpses – Translated by **Zvi Shulman**; Topics : human rights, burial laws, repatriation, cultural property (Jerusalem : B'Tselem, 1999)

Anne Le More (United Nations)
International Assistance to the Palestinians after Oslo : Political Guilt, Wasted Money (Routledge, 2010) – Mainly an analysis of 1994-2004, the first decade after Oslo, with insight into the role of donor aid.
Anne Le More, & **Robert Lowe**, **Michael Keating**, editors : ***Aid, Diplomacy and Facts on the Ground : The Case of Palestine*** (Chatham House, 2005)

Ronit Lentin
Co-memory and Menancholia : Israelis Memorialising the Palestinian Nakba (Manchester University Press, 2010)
-as editor : ***Thinking Palestine*** (Zed Books, 2008) Contents : Racial Palestinianization – David Theo Goldberg / Globalizing racism and myths of the other in the war on terror – Gargi Bhattacharyya / Bio-power and thanato-politics: The case of the colonial occupation in Palestine – Honaida Ghanim / Palestinian Refugee Camps in Lebanon: Laboratories of State-in-the-Making, Discipline and Islamist Radicalism – Sari Hanafi / Sovereignty and the state of exception: al-Ansar mass detention camp in Lebanon – Laleh Khalili / The ghettoization of Palestine – Alina Korn / The persistence of the exception: Some remarks on the story of Israeli constitutionalism – Raef Zreik / The Mukhabarat State of Israel: A State of Oppression is not a State of Exception – Ilan Pappé / Palestinian 'Munadelat': Between Western Representation and Lived Reality – Nahla Abdo / Authenticity and political agency on study trips to Palestine – David Landy / The contested memory of dispossession: Commemorizing the Palestinian Nakba in Israel – Ronit Lentin / The state, the text and the critic in a globalized world: The case of Edward Said – Conor McCarthy / Understanding the present through the past: Between British and Israeli discourses on Palestine – Anaheed Al-Harda

as editor : ***Thinking Palestine*** (Zed Books, 2008) Contents : **David Theo Goldberg :** *Racial Palestinianization* / **Gargi Bhattacharyya** : *Globalizing Racism and Myths of the Other in the 'War on Terror'* / **Honaida Ghanim** : *Thanatopolitics – The Case of the*

Colonial Occupation in Palestine / **Sari Hanafi** : *Palestinian Refugee Camps in Lebanon – Laboratories of State-in-the-Making, Discipline and Islamist Radicalism* / **Laleh Khalili** : *Incarceration and the State of Exception – Al-Ansar Mass Detention Camp in Lebanon* / **Alina Korn** : *The Ghettoization of the Palestinians* / **Raef Zreik** : *The Persistence of the Exception – Some Remarks on the Story of Israeli Constitutionalism* / **Ilan Pappe** : *The Mukhabarat State of Israel – A State of Oppression is not a State of Exception* / **Nahla Abdo** : *Palestinian Munadelat – Between Western Representation and Lived Reality* / **David Landy** : *Authenticity and Political Agency on Study Trips to Palestine* / **Ronit Lentin** : *The Contested memory of Dispossession – Commemorizing the Palestinian Nakba in Israel* / **Conor McCarthy :** *The State, the Text and the Critic in a Globalized World – The Case of Edward Said* / Anaheed Al-Hardan **: *Understanding the Present through the Past – Between British and Israeli Discourses on Palestine***
-with **Nahla Abdo** : ***Women and the Politics of Military Confrontation : Palestinian and Israeli Gendered Narratives of Dislocation*** (Berghahn Books, 2002)

Anthony Löwstedt (Webster University, Vienna)
as co-author : ***Here We Are: A Photo Essay on Palestine and the Palestinians*** (allah: Miftah, 2005)

Ann Mosely Lesch (Associate director of the Center for Arab and Islamic Studies at Villanova University and president of the Middle East Studies Association / MESA.
Arab Politics in Palestine, 1917-1939 : The Frustration of a Nationalist Movement (Cornell University Press, 1979) Focuses on both the peasant and establishment actions, including the al-Husayni family elite.
-with **William B. Quandt** and **Fuad Jabber :** ***The Politics of Palestinian Nationalism*** (University of California Press, 1973)
Arab Politics in Palestine, 1917-1939 : The Frustration of a Nationalist Movement (Cornell University Press, 1979)
Political Perceptions of the Palestinians on the West Bank and the Gaza Strip (Middle East Institute, 1980)
-w **Mark A. Tessler :** ***Israel, Egypt, and the Palestinians : From Camp David to the Intifada*** (Indiana University Press, series in Arab & Islamic Studies, 1989)
-with **Dan Tschirgi :** ***Origins and Development of the Arab-Israeli Conflict*** (Greenwood Press, 1998)

Noam Leshem
Life after Ruin : The Struggles over Israel's Depopulated Arab Spaces (Cambridge University Press, 2016) -with special spacial focus on the Arab-Palestinian village of Salama.

Haim Levenberg
Military Preparations of the Arab Community in Palestine, 1945-1948 (Frank Cass, 1993)

Harry Levin
Jerusalem Embattled : A Diary of a City under Siege, March 25th, 1948 to July 18th, 1948 (Victor Gollancz, 1950 / Cassell, 1997) History from the Haganah, Stern Group, etc.

Mark Levine
Overthrowing Geography : Jaffa, Tel Aviv and the Struggle for Palestine, 1880-1948(University of California Press, 2005) Urban planning as politics towards a future Jewish state.

Donald M Lewis
The Origins of Christian Zionism : Lord Shaftesbury and Evangelical Support for a Jewish Homeland (Cambridge University Press, 2009)

Geoffrey Lewis
Balfour and Weizmann : The Zionist, the Zealot, and the Emergence of Israel (Continuum, 2009)

Assaf Likhovski
Tax Law and Social Norms in Mandatory Palestine and Israel (Cambridge University Press, 2017)
Law and Identity in Mandate Palestine (University of North Carolina Press, 2006)

Alfred M. Lilienthal (former US State Dept role)

The Zionist Connection II : What Price Peace? (New Brunswick, New Jersey : North American Publishing, 1982 / Noontide Press, 1986 – Updated edition from 1978 – 904pp)
The Zionist Collection : What Price Peace? (Dodd, Mead, 1978 / Middle East Perspective, 1979 – 872pp)
The Other Side of the Coin : An American Perspective of the Arab-Israeli Conflict (Devin-Adair Co., 1965 – 420pp)
There Goes the Middle East (Devin-Adair Co., 1957 – 321pp)
What Price Israel ? [On the political, religious and moral problems stemming from the creation of the state of Israel] (Henry Regnery Co, 1953 / Infinity Publishing, 2003 – 24opp)

Helena Lindholm Schulz
with **Juliane Hammer** : ***The Palestinian Diaspora : Formation of Identities and Politics of Homeland*** (Routledge, 2003)
The Reconstruction of Palestinian Nationalism : Between Revolution and Statehood **(Manchester University Press, 1999)**

Moshe Lissak (Israeli sociology professor, emphasis on civil-military co-operation)
with **Dan Horowitz** : ***Origins of Israeli Polity : Palestine Under the Mandate*** -translated by Charles Hoffman (University of Chicago Press, 1978) / ***Trouble in Utopia : The Overburdened Polity of Israel*** (State University of New York Press, 1989)

Douglas Little
American Orientalism : The United States and the Middle East Since 1945 (University of North Carolina Press, 2002, 2008)

Meir Litvak (Tel Aviv University)
Palestinian Collective Memory and National Identity (Palgrave Macmillan, 2009) This book analyzes the evolution and cultivation of modern Palestinian collective memory and its role in shaping Palestinian national identity from its inception in the 1920s to the 2006 Palestinian elections.

Tim Llewellyn

A Public Ignored : The Broadcasters' False Portrayal of the Israel-Palestine Struggle - in**Daud Abdullah** & **Ibrahim Hewitt**, editors : ***The Battle for Public Opinion in Europe : Changing Perceptions of the Israel-Palestine Conflict*** (Fulsome details noted earlier – MEMO/Middle East Monitor, 2012)

Zachary Lockman
Comrades and Enemies : Arab and Jewish Workers in Palestine, 1906-1948 (University of California Press, 1996) Note : includes **Penny Johnson, Lee O'Brien** & **Joost Hiltermann** : ***Intifada : The Palerstinian Uprising Against Israeli Occupation*** (Cambridge, Massachusetts : South End Press, 1989)
-with **Joel Beinin** : ***Intifada : The Palestinian Uprising against Israeli Occupation*** (Boston : South End Press / IB Tauris, 1989)

London Palestine Action
Israeli Colonizing Settlements in the Occupied Arab Territories : For the Information of Mr Callaghan (LPA, pamphlet, 1975)

William Roger Louis & Robert Wilson Stookey, editors
-as co-editor, with **Avi Schlaim** : ***The 1967 Arab-Israeli War : Origins and Consequences*** (Cambridge University Press, 2012)
as co-editor, with **Robert Wilson Stookey** *: **The End of the Palestine Mandate*** (IB Tauris, 1986 / 2013, 2017) – Contributors include : Peter Grose, Oles M. Smolansky, Michael J. Cohen, Walid Khalidi, and JC Hurewitz.
The British Empire in the Middle East, 1945-1951 (Oxford University Press, 1984)

Donald M. Love
Henry Churchill King of Oberlin (Yale University Press, 1956) King Crane Commission; see also : **David Hapgood**

Ibrahim Abu-Lughod
As editor (with foreword by **Arnold J. Toynbee**) : ***The Transformation of Palestine : Essays on the Origin and Development of the Arab-Israeli Conflict*** (Evanston, Illinois : Northwestern University Press, 1970, 1971, 1987)

Palestinian Rights : Affirmation and Denial (Wilmette, Illinois : Medina Press, 1982)
As co-editor, with **Roger Heacock** and **Khaled Nashef** : ***The Landscape of Palestine : Equivocal Poetry*** (Birzeit University [conference], 1999)

Lila Abu-Lughod (Columbia University)
Do Muslim Women Need Saving? (Harvard University Press, 2013, 2015)
Nakba : Palestine, 1948 and the Claims of Memory (Columbia University Press, 2007) Essays by Susan Slyomovics, Rochelle Davis, Lila Abu-Lughod, Lena Jayyusi. Rosemary Sayigh, Haim Bresheeth, Omar Al-Qattan, Isabelle Humphries, Laleh Khalili, Samera esmeir, Diana K. Allan and Ahmad H. Sa'di.
Writing Womer's Worlds : Benouin Stories (University of California Press, 1993, 2008)
Veiled Sentiments : Honor and Poetry in Bedouin Society (University of California Press, 1986)

Yehuda Lukacs
Israel, Jordan and the Peace Process (Syracuse University Press, revised ed., 1999) This book examines Israeli-Jordanian relations from the end of 1967 war until the 1994 signing of the Treaty of Peace, with a special emphasis on the 1967-1988 period. Its underlying theme is that, despite the formal state of war between them, the two countries engaged in functional cooperation resulting from a perception of shared interests. The paradoxical type of relationship between adversaries is not uncommon in international relations.
as editor : ***The Israeli-Palestinian Conflict : A Documentary Record, 1967-1990*** (Cambridge University Press, 1991) This book covers the period 1967–1990. It begins with UN Security Council Resolution 242 and ends with documents pertaining to Israel's 1989 West Bank elections proposal, Egypt's Ten Point Plan, and US Secretary of State James Baker's Five Point Proposal for Israeli-Palestinian negotiations.
The Arab-Israeli Conflict : Two Decades of Change (Routledge, 1988)
as editor : ***Documents on the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict, 1967-1983*** (Cambridge University Press, 1984) This collection brings together in one volume key documents and statements of position of the parties directly and indirectly involved: Israel, the Palestinians, the Arab countries, the United States of America and the United Nations. It begins with UN Security Council Resolution 242 and ends with the joint Jordanian-PLO statement which rejected Jordanian participation in negotiations proposed in the Reagan Peace Plan of September 1982.

Ian Lustick
For the Land and the Lord : Jewish Fundamentalism in Israel (New York City : Council for Foreign Relations, 1988) Gush Emunim focus.
Arabs in the Jewish State : Israel's Control of a National Minority (University of Texas Press, 1980)

Joris Luyendijk
Hello Everybody! One Journalist's Search for Truth in the Middle East (Profile Books, 2009) – Translated from Dutch by Michelle Hutchison.

Staughton Lynd, Sam Bahour & Alice Lynd, editors
Homeland : Oral Histories of Palestine and Palestinians (New York City : Olive Branch Press, 1994)

The Right Hon. The Earl of Lytton [Victor Alexander George Robert Bulwer-Lytton]
The Problem of the Mandate in Palestine (Nottingham : Cust Foundation Lecture, 1931) – 22pp.

Mariane A. Maasri
The National Democratic Assembly : An Arab Party in Israel, Headed by* Azmi *Bishara (aka Bichara, editor of *Palestine-Israel Journal of Politics, Economics and Culture*) Zalka : Mokhtarat, 2004

Ramsay MacDonald
A Socialist in Palestine (Poale Zion – Jewish Socialist Labour Confederation, 24pp, 1922)

John M. Machover
Governing Palestine : The Case against a Parliament (PS King & Son, 1936)

Moshé Machover (Matzpen, London University)

Israelis and Palestinians (Chicago : Haymarket Books, 2012) Essays surveying anti-Zionism within Israel; author co-founder of Matzpen, the Socialist organisation in Israel.
with : **John O'Mahony, Tony Greenstein, Lenni Brenner** : ***Arabs, Jews and Socialism : The Debate on Palestine, Zionism and Anti-Semitism***(Workers' Liberty pamphlet, ca. 1987) Note : originally published in *Socialist Organiser*,nos. 77-302, 1977-1987; including 'Trotsky and Zionism.'
with **M. Jafar** : Machover : ***Zionism, Why We Oppose It*** / Jafar : ***War & Peace in the Middle East***(publication of two essays; Palestine Solidarity Campaign, ca. 1977)
with : **Haim Hanegbi** & **Akiva Orr** : ***The Class Nature of Israeli Society*** (Pluto Press, 1971)

Sandra Mackey
Mirror of the Arab World : Lebanon in Conflict (WW Norton, 2008)
Lebanon : Death of a Nation (Congdon & Weed, 1989)

Nancy Mackinnon
The Background of the London Conference on Palestine, 1947 (British Association for the Jewish National Home in Palestine, 1947) -20pp.

Sean MacBride, editor
Israel in Lebanon : Report of the International Commission to Enquire into Reported Violations of International Law by Israel During its Invasion of the Lebanon (London : Ithaca Press, 1983)

Judah Leon Magnes (Chancellor of Hebrew University, Jerusalem)
& **Ihud** ("unity") **Association** aka **Ichud**
Martin Buber, **Judah L. Magnes** & **Ernst Simon**, editors : ***Towards Union in Palestine – Essays on Zionism and Jewish-Arab Cooperation*** (Jerusalem : Ihud Union Association, 1947)
Arab-Jewish Unity : Testimony before the Anglo-American Inquiry Commission for The Ihud (Union) Association [1946] (Victor Gollancz, 1947)
Markus Reiner, **Lord Samuel**, **Ernst Simon**, **Moshe Smilansky**, **Judah L. Magnes** : ***Palestine – Divided or United? The Case for a Bi-National Palestine before the United Nations*** (Greenwood Press, 1983) Contains the full text of the Ihud (Union)

Association s evidence, both written and oral, before the United Nations Special Committee on Palestine in 1947; passages of the Ihud's evidence before the Anglo-American Committee of Inquiry; and an address delivered before UNSCOP by Dr. Ernst Simon, a leading member of the Ihud, has been included. See also : ANGLO-AMERICAN COMMITTEE
Jewish-Arab Cooperation in Palestine (Ihud Union Assocation, 1945)
In the Perplexity of the Times (speeches and correspondence, some in English translation; Hebrew University, 1946)
The Source of Prophetic Morality : Address (Hebrew University, 1943)
Address of the President of the Hebrew University (Jerusalem : Azriel Press, 1939)
The Spirit of Peace and the Spirit of War (1938) 8pp pamphlet.
Addresses by the Chancellor of the Hebrew University (Hebrew University, 1936)
Like all the Nations? (Jerusalem : Weiss Press, 1930 / Syracuse University Press, 1987)
Dissenters in Zion – from the Writings of Judah L. Magnes (Harvard University Press, 1982) edited by **Arthur A. Goren**.

Kate Maguire
The Israelisation of Jerusalem (London : Arab Research Centre, 1981)

Mohammad Taki Mahdi
Of Lions, Chained : An Arab Looks at America (San Francisco : New World Press, 1962)

Rachel Mairs
The Untold Lives of Dragomans : The Dragoman Solomon Negime and His Clients (Bloomsbury, 2015) Christian Palestinian tour guide in Jaffa and Jerusalem, from the 1880s until the Great War. Period accounts of both Negime and his customers.

Betty Dagher Majaj
A War Without Chocolate : One Woman's Journey through Two Nations, Three Wars, and Four Children (CreateSpace Independent Publishing Platform, 2015)

Jean Said Makdisi (b. Jerusalem, raised in Cairo, Beirut)
– as editor, Serene Husseini Shahid : ***Jerusalem Memories*** (Beirut : Naufal Books, 1999, 2000)
Teta, Mother and Me (Saqi Books & WW Norton & Co, 2005 & 2007)

Beirut Fragments : A War Memoir (NYC: Persea Books, 1990)
– as co-editor with Martin Asser, **Shafiq Al-Hout** ; translated by Hader al-Hout and Laila Othman : ***My Life in the PLO – The Inside Story of the Palestinian Struggle*** (Pluto, 2010/2011) The memoirs of **Shafiq Al-Hout**, one of the most important Palestinian leaders, show him to be selfless, yet critical of Arafat's management of the PLO and the Fatah movement, especially during the Lebanese years.

Saree Makdisi (UCLA, nephew of Edward W. Said)
Palestine Inside Out : An Everyday Occupation (WW Norton, 2008) Focus on "the hyperregulation of everyday life" by the Israelis of the Palestinians, with Hebron cited as "an ongoing experiment in the science and politics of ethnic separation and systematic dispossession…a slow-motion portrait of Palestine being turned inside out."

David Makovsky
Engagement through Disengagement : Gaza and the Potential for Rnewed Israeli-Palestinian Peacemaking (Washington DC : Washington Institute for Near Easy Policy, 2005)

Michael Makovsky
Churchill's Promised Land : Zionism and Statecraft (Yale University Press, 2007) Palestine considered for ridding Britain of Jewish troublemakers (Anarchists and Communists).

Clovis Maksoud (Arab League representative)
Palestine Lives – Interviews with Leaders of the Resistance Participants : Khalid al-Hassan [Fateh], Abu Iyad [Fateh], George Habash [PFLP], Nayef Hawatmeh [PDFLP], Sami al-Attari [Saʾiqa], and A. W. Saʾid [Arab Liberation Front] / with introduction by Clovis Maksoud (Palestine Research Center, 1973)
The Arab Image (Delhi : Acharya Ramlochan Publishing House, 1963

Mohammad Malas

The Dream : A Diary of a Film (American University in Cairo Press, 2016) Filmmaker's memoir of making a documentary on Shatila and Sabra Palestinian refugee camps in Lebanon, but before the massacres took place.

Chibli Mallat (international lawyer and law professor at University of Utah and St Joseph's University in Lebanon)
Philosophy of Non-Violence : Revolution, Constitutionalism, and Justice Beyond the Middle East (Oxford University Press, 2015) Contains significant focus/examples on Palestinians.

Sally V. Mallison
Armed Conflict in Lebanon, 1982 : Humanitarian Law in a Real World Setting (American Educational Trust, 1985) – A critical analysis of Israel's invasion of Lebanon and the applicable provisions of international law.
with **William Thomas Mallison** : ***The Palestine Problem in International Law and World Order*** (Longmans, 1986)

William Thomas Mallison
The Legal Problems Concerning the Juridical Status and Political Activities of the Zionist Organization / Jewish Agency : A Study in International and US Law (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1968)

Neville J. Mandel
The Arabs and Zionism before World War I (University of California Press, 1976)
Turks, Arabs, and Jewish Immigration, 1882-1914 (Oxford University PhD thesis, 1965)

Mandela Institute for Human Rights / Audrey Bomse, author; **Jonathan Kuttab, Mohammad Abu-Harthieh** and **Ahmad Sayyad**, editors
Palestinian Prisoners : Legal Analysis (Ramallah : MIHR / Jerusalem : JCHR, 2003, 2004)

Adel Manna & Motti Golani

Two Sides of the Coin : Independence and Nakba 1948 : Two Narratives of the 1948 War and its Outcome – Arabic-English edition (Institute for Historical Justice and Reconciliation / Republic of Letters Publishing, 2011) Note : This is a free download as well, via **historyandreconciliation.org**

Ethel Mannin (1900-1984. Of her almost 100 titles, these represent most of the London writer's Arab period, in the 1960s, always with a Palestinian struggle focus.)
The Lovely Land : The Hashemite Kingdom of Jordan [travel] (Hutchinson, 1965)
Aspects of Egypt : Some Travels in the United Arab *Republic* [travel, inc. Gaza] (Hutchinson, 264pp, 1964)
A Lance for the Arabs [travel] (Hutchinson, 1963)

Awad Issa Mansour (Al-Quds University)
Settler-Colonial State Formation in Palestine : A Comparative Study (Routledge, 2017)

Camille Mansour (Paris University, Birzeit University)
Beyond Alliance : Israel in US Foreign Policy (Columbia University Press, 1994)

George Mansur
The Arab Worker under the Palestine Mandate (Jerusalem : Commercial Press, 64 pages, 1936)

Johnny Mansour (schoolteacher and associate of The Palestinian Forum for Israeli Studies [MADAR]
Arab Christians in Israel : Facts, Figures, and Trends (Diyar, 2012) Perhaps only available as a digital publication. Note : author published an Arabic-only title : ***Bishop Gregorios Hajjar's Life and Work*** (Hakeem Printing, 2013)
with **Eli Nachmias** (co-author) and **Daphna Sharfman** (editor) : ***The Secret of Co-Existence : Jews and Arabs in Haifa During the British Mandate in Palestine, 1920-1948*** (Charleston, South Carolina : BookSurge, 2007)
The Modern History of the Middle East (pre-2015, possibly bi-lingual, Arabic-English)

Moshe Ma'oz

-as editor : ***Muslim Attitudes to Jews in Israel : The Ambivalences of Rejection, Antagonism, Tolerance and Cooperation*** (Sussex Academic Press, 2010)
-as editor, with **Robert l. Rothstein & Khalil Shikaki** : ***The Israeli-Palestinian Peace Process : Oslo and the Lessons of Failure : Perspectives, Predicaments, and Prospects*** (Sussex Academic Press, 2002)
-as editor, with **Sari Nusseibeh** : ***Jerusalem : Points of Friction and Beyond*** (Kluwer Law International, 2000)
-as editor, with **Avraham Sela** : ***The PLO and Israel : From Armed Conflict to Political Solution , 1964-1994*** (Macmillan, 1997, 1998)
-as editor, with **Ilan Pappé** : ***Middle Eastern Politics and Ideas : A History from Within*** (Tauris Academic Studies, 1997)
Syria and Israel : from War to Peacemaking (Clarendon Press, 1995)
-as editor, with **Barry Rubin, Joseph Ginat** : ***From War to Peace : Arab-Israeli Relations, 1973-1993*** (Sussex Academic Press, 1994)
– with **Mordechai Nisan** : ***Palestinian Leadership on the West Bank : The Changing Role of the Arab Mayors under Jordan and Israel*** (Frank Cass, 1984 /e-version, Routledge, 2015)
as editor, with **Allen Weinstein** : ***Truman and the American Committment to Israel : A Thirtieth Anniversary Conference*** (Jerusalem : Magnes Press, 1981)
Palestinian Arab Politics (Jerusalem Academic Press, 1975)
-as editor : ***Studies on Palestine During the Ottoman Period*** (Jerusalem : Magnes Press, 1975)
Soviet and Chinese relations with the Palestinian Guerilla Organizations (Hebrew University of Jerusalem / Leonard Davis Institute, 1974)
as editor : ***Studies on Palestine During the Ottoman Period : International Conference on the History of Palestine and its Jewish Population during the Ottoman Period*** [1970] (Jerusalem : Magnes Press, 1975)
Ottoman Reform in Syria and Palestine, 1840-1861 (Clarendon Press, 1968)

Sami Khalil Mar'i
Education, Culture and Identity Among Palestinians in Israel (Knightsbridge : International Organisation for the Elimination of All Forms of Racial Discrimination, 1984)
Arab Education in Israel (Syracuse University Press, 1978)

Munya Meir Mardor

Strictly Illegal -translated by **H.A.G. Schmucklev** (Robert Hale, 1957) Insider's memoir of how the Haganah was armed.

Shanee Marks
Where is Palestine? The Arabs in Israel (Pluto Press, 113 pages, 1984)

Mike Marqusee
If I am not for Myself : Journey of an Anti-Zionist Jew (Verso, 2008) Well-made points from the viewpoint of the author's Leftist New York City family background and how they, and others, didn't twig the disconnect between social justice and Zionism in the post-holocaust era.

Khalil Marrar (Governors State University, Illinois)
The Arab Lobby and US Foreign Policy : The Two-State Solution (Routledge, 2009)

Phil Marshall
Intifada : Zionism, Imperialism and Palestinian Resistance (Bookmarks Bookshop, 1989)

Nabil Marshood
Palestinian Teenage Refugees and Immigrants Speak Out (Rosen Publications, 64pp, 1997)

Robin H. Martin & Anne Blackman
Palestine Betrayed : A British Palestine Policeman's Memoirs (1936-1948) (Ringwood, Hampshire : Seglawi Press, 2007)

Nur Masalha [Nueldeen] (Palestinian historian and professor linked to the University of Surrey and SOAS. "The rupture of 1948 and the ethnic cleansing of Palestine are central to both the Palestinian society of today and Palestinian social history and collective identity. Resisting ethnic cleansing and politicide has been a key feature of the modern history of the Palestinians as a people."

as co-editor, with **Nahla Abdo** : ***An Oral History of the Palestinian Nakba*** (Zed Books, 2018)
The Zionist Bible : Biblical Precedent, Colonialism and the Erasure of Memory (Acumen Publishing, 2013)
The Palestine Nakba: Decolonising History, Narrating the Subaltern, Reclaiming Memory (Zed Books, 2012)
The Bible and Zionism : Invented Traditions, Archaeology and Post-Colonialism in Palestine-Israel (Zed Books, 2007)
-as editor : ***Catastrophe Remembered : Palestine, Israel and the Internal Refugees : Essays in Memory of Edward W. Said*** (Zed Books, 2005)
The Politics of Denial : Israel and the Palestinian Refugee Problem (Pluto Press, 2003) Contents: The Palestinian Nakba: Zionism, 'transfer' and the 1948 exodus — Israel's'new historians' and the Nakba: a critique of Zionist discourse — 'If you can't solve it, dissolve it': Israeli resettlement schemes since 1948 — Israeli approaches to restitution of property and compensation (1948-1956) — The 'present absentees' and their legal struggle: evolving Israeli policies towards the internally displaced (1948-2003) — The 1967 refugee exodus — Israeli refugee policies during negotiations: from Madrid to Taba (October 1991-January 2001)
Ariel Sharon : A Political Profile (Council for the Advancement of Arab-British Understanding, 2001)
Imperial Israel and the Palestinians : The Politics of Expansion (Pluto Press, 2000)
A Land without a People : Israel, Transfer, and the Palestinians 1949-96 (Pluto Press, 1997)
The Palestinian Refugee Problem : Israeli Plans to Resettle the Palestinian Refugees, 1948-1972 (Ramallah : Palestinian Diaspora & Refugee Centre [SHAML], 63pp, 1996) Contents : Initial efforts 1948-1950, the Schechtman Plan of Compulsory Transfer in Iraq / Compensation in Lieu of Repatriation 1949-1953 / The Libyan Resettlement Scheme, 1950-1958 / The 195601957 Occupation of the Gaza Strip / Aftermath of the June 1967 Conquests / Ariel Sharon's Proposals, 1969-1971.
Expulsion of the Palestinians : The Concept of "Transfer" in Zionist Political Thought, 1882-1948 (Washington DC : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1992) Welcome and highly praised research, based on declassified Israeli archival documents.
King Faisal I of Iraq : A Study of His Political Leadership, 1921-1933 (PhD thesis, University of London, 1987)

Joseph A. Massad (Columbia University / Middle East Studies Association)
Islam in Liberalism (University of Chicago Press, 2015)

The Persistence of the Palestinian Question : Essays on Zionism and the Palestinians (Routledge, 2006)
Colonial Effects : The Making of National Identity in Jordan (Columbia University Press, 2001)

Francois Massoulie
Crisis in the Middle East aka ***Middle East Conflicts*** – translated by Angela Parker (Moreton-in-Marsh : Windrush / Northampton, Massachusetts : Interlink Books, 1999)

Bruce Masters
The Arabs and the Ottoman Empire, 1516-1918 : A Social and Cultural History (Cambridge University Press, 2013)
Christians and Jews in the Ottoman Arab World : The Roots of Sectarianiam (Cambridge University Press, 2004)

Elisabeth Mathiot
Zionism, a System of Apartheid (International Organisation for the Elimination of All Forms of Racial Discrimination, 11pp pamphlet, 1983)
The Autonomy Plan : Israel's Colonisation under a New Name (Paris : Eurabia, 30pp pamphlet, 1979)

Philip Mattar
Encyclopedia of the Palestinians (New York City : Facts on File, revised edition, 684pp, 2005)
The Mufti of Jerusalem : Al-Hajj Amin Al-Husayni and the Palestinian National Movement (Columbia University Press, 1992) Despite some errors of judgement, Amin Al-Husayni acted honourably, if not always wisely as he was attacked by the British, the Zionists, and Amir Abdullah, in this exciting yet sober unpacking of his roller-coaster life.

Weldon C. Matthews (Oakland University, Rochester, Michigan)
Confronting an Empire, Constructing a Nation : Arab Nationalists and Popular Politics in Mandate Palestine (IB Tauris, 2006) On the Istiqlal (Independence) Party.

Roberto Mazza (SOAS, University of London)
-as editor : ***Jerusalem in World War I : The Palestine Diary of a European Diplomat*** [**Antonio de la Cievra Lewita Ballobar**] (IB Tauris, 2011)
Jerusalem : From the Ottomans to the British (Tauris Academic Studies, 2009)

Justin McCarthy
Population History of the Middle East and the Balkans (Istanbul : Isis, 2001)
The Ottoman Turks : An Introductory History to 1923 (Longmans, 1997)
The Population of Palestine : Population History and Statistics of the Late Ottoman Period and the Mandate (Columbia University Press, 1990) – Assessment noting that in 1918 7% of the population classified themselves as Jewish (58,728), with the remaining 93% being Muslim (611,098) and Christian (70,429).

W.D. [William Denison] **McCracken**
The New Palestine (Jonathan Cape, 1922) With foreword by **Viscount Bryce**

James G. McDonald (US Special Representative & Ambassador / **Norman J. W. Goda, Richard Breitman, Barbara McDonald Stewart,** and **Gil Severin Hochberg**, editors
Envoy to the Promnised Land : The Diaries and Papers of James G. McDonald, 1948-1951 (Indiana University Press & United States Holocaust Memorial Museum, 2017)

David McDowall
The Palestinians : The Road to Nationhood (Minority Rights Publications, 1994)
Palestine and Israel (University of California Press, 1989)

Paul McGeough (Middle East correspondent for the *Sydney Morning Herald*)
Kill Khalid : The Failed Mossad Assassination of Khalid Mishal and the Rise of Hamas (The New Press, 2010) / ***Kill Khalid : Mossad's Failed Hit…and the Rise of Hamas*** (Allen & Unwin, 2009). Biography of Hamas leader.

Runa MacKay with introduction by **Ang Swee Chai**

Exile in Israel : A Personal Journey with the Palestinians (Wild Goose Publications, 1995) Doctor's 40 years' service to Palestinians in the Occupied Territories and Lebanon. See also Dr Swee Chai Ang, Dr Pauline Cutting and Dr Chris Giannou

Cynthia McKinney (served six-terms representing a Georgia district in the US House of Representatives)
Ain't Nothing Like Freedom (Clarity Press, 2013) Experiences facing the Israeli lobby in American Congressional elections.

Sean McMeekin
The Ottoman Endgame : War, Revolution and the Making of the Modern Middle East, 1908-1923 (Allen Lane, 2015) Russian Foreign Minister Sergei Sazonov fingered as prime mover of the 1916 Sykes-Picot Agreement.

Rafael Medoff (Founding Director of the David Wyman Institute for Holocaust Studies, Washington DC)
Militant Zionism in America : The Rise and Impact of the Jabotinsky Movement in the United States, 1926-1948 (University of Alabama Press, 2002)
Zionism and the Arabs : An American Jewish Dilemma, 1898-1948 (Praeger Press, 1997)

MR Mehdi
A Palestine Chronicle : Being a Record of Injustice (Data on families expelled in 1967; Alpha Books, 1973)

Mohammad T. Mehdi
Peace in Palestine (New York City : New World Press, 1976)
Peace in the Middle East (New York City : New World Press, 1967)
A Nation of Lions….Chained : An Arab Looks at America (San Francisco : New World Press, 1962) -World focus but with considerable text on Palestine and Zionist arguments in the USA.

Gerard Menuhin

Tell the Truth and Shame the Devil : Recognize the True Enemy and Join to Fight Him (Castle Hill Services, 2017) Jewish holocaust revisionist analysis, rather than denial, with an emphasis on Germany.

Moshe Menuhin
The Decadence of Judaism in Our Time (New York : Exposition Press, 1965 / Second Edition with postscript ~ Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1969 & Chawleigh, Devon : Britons Publishing Co, 1969) Author, the father of violinist Yehudi Menuhin, worked with Rabbi Elmer Berger in several anti-Zionist organisations in the USA. Book is "a protest against the identification of Judaism with Zionism," and the postscript was also published as a separate volume.

Philip Mendes
Jews and the Left : The Rise and Fall of a Political Alliance (Palgrave Macmillan, 2014)

Arzu Merali and **Javad Sharbaf**, editors
Towards a New Liberation Theology : Reflections on Palestine (Wembley : Islamic Human Rights Commission, 2009)

MERIP – Middle East Research & Information Project (Washington, DC)
Books include : **Abdullah Schleifer** : **The Fall of Jerusalem** (ca. 1975) / **Ahmad al-Kodsy** & **Eli Lobel** : ***The Arab World and Israel*** (1970)/ **Sabri Jiryis** : ***The Arabs in Israel*** (ca. 1975)
Many relevant MERIP single reports in series, published 1970s-1980s : No. 53 – ***Class Transformation of Palestine*** / No. 60 **– *Israeli Settlements* /** No.80 – ***The PLO at the Crossroads* /** No. 83 – ***Palestinians Confront the Treaty* /** No. 92 – ***Israel's Uncertain Future* /** No. 96 – **Revolutionary Realism in Palestine /** Nos. 108-109 – ***War in Lebanon* /** No. 114 – ***Israel Divided* /** No. 116 – ***Israel's Strategy of Occupation* /** No. 118 – ***Lebanon in Crisis* /** No. 119 – ***The PLO Split* /** No. 129 – ***Egypt and Israel Today* /** No. 131 – ***The PLO Split and Jordon* /** No. 133 – ***Lebanon's Shi'as***

Paul Charles Merkley (Carleton University, Hebrew University)
American Presidents, Religion, and Israel : The Heirs of Cyrus (Praeger, 2004)

Christian Attitudes Towards the State of Israel (McGill-Queens University Press, 2001)
The Politics of Christian Zionism, 1891-1948 (Frank Cass, 1988)

Jacob Metzer
as co-editor with : **Christopher Lloyd** & **Richard Sutch** : ***Settler Economies in World History*** (Lieden : Brill, 2013)
Land Rights, Ethno-Nationality and Sovereignty in History (Routledge, 2004)
The Divided Economy of Mandate Palestine (Cambridge University Press, 1998)
with **Michael Beenstock** & **Sanny Ziv** : ***Immigration and the Jewish Economy in Mandatory Palestine*** (Jerusalem : Maurice Falk Institute for Economic Research in Israel, 1993)

Joel S. [Samuel] Migdal
Through the Lens of Israel (State University of New York Press, 2001)
Palestinian Society and Politics (Princeton University Press & Harvard University Center for International Affairs, 1980)
-see also **Baruch Kimmerling**

Mona N. Mikhail
Seen and Heard : A Century of Arab Women in Literature and Culture (Northampton, Massachusetts : Interlink, 2003) How are Arab women seen by others? How do Arab women see themselves? New York University professor Mona Mikhail's new collection of essays casts a wide net over literature, film, popular culture, and the law in order to investigate the living, often rapidly changing, reality of Arab women and their societies. Whether she examines Egyptian film, contemporary rewritings of the Sherazad story, or women in North African novels, Mikhail sheds valuable light on the role of Arab women within Islam and within the Arab world. **Mona N. Mikhail**, author of the groundbreaking *Images of Arab Women: Fact and Fiction*and *Studies in the Short Fiction of Mahfuz and Idris*, is a professor of Arabic and comparative literature at New York University. She has won several awards, namely from PEN and Columbia University, for her translations. Her most recent work is the film documentary, *Live Onstage: A Century and a Half of Theater in Egypt*.

Rory Miller (Director, Middle East & Mediterranean Studies, Kings College London)

Inglorious Disarray : Europe, Israel and the Palestinians since 1967 (Columbia University Press, 2011)
-as editor : ***Palestine, Britain and Empire – The Mandate Years*** (Ashgate, 2010)
Divided Against Zion : Anti-Zionist Opposition to a Jewish State in Palestine, 1945-1948 (Frank Cass & Co, 2000) This is the story of three leading anti-Zionist advocacy groups : the Jewish Fellowship, the Arab (Information) Office and the Committee for Arab Affairs (led by Edward Spears MP), and the Zionist attitude towards them. The establishment of the Zionist state saw all three groups collapse; each organisation could have been managed better and this eye-opening history unpacks the errors. Despite Zionist assertions of a united anti-Zionist opposition, the CAA and the JF are shown to have almost avoided one another. Did it matter? Was Sir Edward Spears really a Jew? A crushing, yet necessary read.

Ylana N. Miller
Government and Society in Rural Palestine, 1920-1948 (University of Texas Press, 1985) Topics covered include nationalism, education, village administration, the Arab Revolt of 1936-1939 and life during the Second WorldWar.

1. **Mills** (Eric Mills)
Census of Palestine, 1931 – Population of Villages, Towns and Administrative Areas (Jerusalem : Greek Convent & Goldberg Presses, Part 1 – 1931, Parts 2 & 3 – 1933)

Menahem [aka Menachem] Milson (Hebrew University, Ariel Sharon's mentor for converting West Bank military rule to Civil Administration)
A European Plot on the Arab Stage (Jerusalem : Vidal Sassoon Centre for the Study of Antisemitism, Hebrew University, 16 pages, 2011)
Countering Arab Antisemitism (Jerusalem : Institute of the World Jewish Congress, 17 pages, 2003)
Society and Political Structure in the Arab World (Hew York City : Humanities Press, 1973) Lectures.

Uri Milstein (IDF instructor and official historian of their paratroopers)
The Birth of a Palestinian Nation : The Myth of the Deir Yassin Massacre (Israel : Gefen Publishing, 2012) The famous massacre considered as a 'blood libel' against Zionist Jews.

Beverley Milton-Edwards
-with **Stephen Farrell** : ***Hamas ? The Islamic Resistance Movement*** (Cambridge : Polity Press, 2010)
The Israeli-Palestinian Conflict : A People's War (Taylor & Francis, 2008 / Routledge, 2009)
Islamic Politics in Palestine (Tauris Academic Studies, 1996)

Minority Rights Group (London)
Colin Smith *(The Observer* newspaper) & **David McDowall : *The Palestinians*** (MRG no. 24; various editions : 1984, 1987, 1992, 1998)
Israel's Oriental Immigrants and Druzes (MRG no. 12, Revised 1981)
Alfred Friendly : ***Israel's Oriental Immigrants and Druzes*** (MRG, 1972)

Shaul Mishal
The Palestinian Hamas : Vision, Violence and Coexistence (Columbia University Press, 2000)
The *PLO under Arafat : Between Gun and Olive Branch* (Yale University Press, 1986)
West Bank / East Bank : The Palestinians in Jordan 1949-1967 (Yale University Press, 1978)
Shaul Mishal, Ranan D. Kuperman, & **David Boas**
Investment in Peace : Politics of Economic Cooperation between Israel, Jordan and the Palestinian Authority (Brighton : Sussex Academic Press, 2001) – with foreword by **HRH El Hassan Bin Talal of the Hashemite Kingdom of Jordan**
Shaul Mishal & **Reuben Aharoni**
Speaking Stones : Communiques from the Intifada Underground (Syracuse University Press, 1994)

Mrs. Matiel ET Mogannam / Matiel Moghannam aka **Mughannam** (broadcaster on Palestine Broadcasting Service, helped to run the Arab Women's Executive Committee, and a great activist during the British Mandate)
The Arab Woman and the Palestine Problem (Herbert Joseph, 1937 / Hyperion, 1976) Written just at the start of the 1936 revolt, this useful period assessment tries to appeal to perceived fairness of the British Mandate Government, despite noting its

hypocrisy. Author calls for replacing the Mandate with a constitutional democracy on the Iraq model, with minority Jewish legal rights. Index is solely of names.

Shourideh C. Molavi
Stateless Citizenship : The Palestinian-Arab Citizens of Israel (Haymarket Books, 2014)

Elizabeth Monroe (headed the British Government's Middle East Information Division during World War 2; correspondent for *The Economist*; history professor St Antony's College, Oxford)
The Arab-Israel War 1973 – Background and Events (International Institute for Strategic Studies, 1975)
Israel's Eastern Frontier (Middle East Institute, 1974)
Britain's Moment in the Middle East, 1914-1956 (Chatto & Windus, 1963, 1964); ***Britain's Moment in the Middle East, 1914-1971*** (Chatto & Windus, 1981) – recommended by former *Guardian* Middle East reporter Michael Adams – see his own books.

Edwin Montagu
Edwin Montagu and the Balfour Declaration (London: Arab League Office, 23 pages, 1966)

Jessica Montell
Prisoners of Peace : Administrative Detention during the Oslo Process (Jerusalem : B'Tselem, 1997)

1. **Moore**
The Mounted Riflemen of Sinai and Palestine : The Story of New Zealand's Crusaders (Auckland : Whitcombe & Tombs 1920)

Deborah Dash Moore & S. Ilan Troen, editors
Divergent Jewish Cultures : Israel and America (Yale University Press, 2001) An early book in which the authors consider the continued cultural binding of Israel and American

Jews as a struggle against reality. See **Jeffrey Shandler**'s chapter : ***Producing the Future : The Impressario Culture of American Zionism before 1948***.

John Norton Moore, editor
The Arab-Israeli Conflict (Princeton University Press, 4 volumes, 1974 / 1977 / 1991)

Benny Morris
Birth of the Palestinian Refugee Problem Revisited (Cambridge University Press, 2003)
Israel's *Border Wars, 1949-1956 : Arab Infiltration, Israeli Retaliation, and the Countdown to the Suez War* (Oxford : Clarenton, 1997)
1948 and After : Israel and the Palestinians (Oxford : Clarendon, 1994)
Birth of the Palestinian Refugee Problem, 1947-1949 (Cambridge University Press, 1989)

David Morrison
The Gush : Centre of Modern Religious Zionism (Jerusalem : Gefen, 2004)

Peter Mortimer (playwright, poet, travel writer)
Camp Shatila : A Writer's Chronicle (Nottingham : Five Leaves Publishing, 2009) Memoir of the author's time at Shatila Refugee Camp in Southern Beirut, including setting up a children's theatre group, which travelled to Britain for this book's publication.

John James Moscrop
Measuring Jerusalem : The Palestine Exploration Fund and British Interests in the Holy Land (Leicester University Press, 1999 / Continuum, 2000) – see also the ***Palestine Exploration Fund Quarterly***.

Fouad Moughrabi (University of Tennessee & founder of Qattan Center for Educational Research, Ramallah)
-as co-editor, with **Munir Akash** : ***The Open Veins of Jerusalem*** (Bethesda, Maryland : Kitab, 1998)

Different Scales of Justice : Arabs and Jews in Israel – Results of a National Sample (Kingston, Ontario : Near East Cultural and Educational Foundation of Canada / Washington DC : International Center for Research and Public Policy in the US, 1988) as co-editor, with **Elia Zureik** : ***Public Opinion and the Palestine Question*** (Croom Helm, 1987)

Angela & Jawad Musleh
Palestine and Palestinians – translated by **Carol Scheller-Doyle** (Alternative Tourism Group, 2005)

'Adnan Musallam
Folded Pages from Local Palestinian History : Developments in Politics, Society, Press and Thought in Bethlehem in the British Era, 1917-1948 (Bethlehem : Wi'am Center, 2002) – in Arabic and English.

Mohammad Muslih
The Golan : The Road to Occupation (Washington, DC: Institute for Palestine Studies, 1999
The Foreign Policy of Hamas (New York City : Council on Foreign Relations, 55pp, 1995)
The Origins of Palestinian Nationalism (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1988) - devoted exclusively to the institutional framework of Palestinian politics from 1856 until December 1920, when the third Palestinian Arab Congress was held in Haifa to discuss the future of Palestine. Muslih's book presents in detail the ideologies of Ottomanism and Arab nationalism and the ways in which they relate to the emergence of Palestinian nationalism.

Walid Mustafa
Jerusalem : Population & Urbanization from 1850-2000 (Jerusalem Media and Communications Center, 2000)

Samir A. [Abdullah] Mutawi
Jordan in the 1967 War (Cambridge University Press, 1987)

Amos Nadan
The Palestinian Peasant Economy under the Mandate : A Story of Colonial Bungling (Harvard Center for Middle Eastern Studies, 2006) See also University of London PhD thesis : ***The Arab Rural Economy in Mandate Palestine, 1921-1947 : Peasants under Colonial Rule*** (2001)

NAAFI (Navy, Army and Air Force Institutes)
NAAFI Up! More than Just Char and Wad : The Official History of NAAFI, Commemorating 75 Years of Serving the Services (AQ & DJ Publications, 1996) / ***Celebrating 90 Years of NAAFI Serving the Services*** Darlington : Navy, Army & Air Force Institutes, c2010). Relevant for Palestinians who worked in this area during the British Mandate.

Basheer M. [Musa] Nafi
Arabism, Islamism and the Palestine Question, 1908-1941: A Political History (Reading : Ithaca Press, 1998)
-as editor, with **Mohsen Moh'd Saleh** : ***The Palestinian Strategic Report, 2005*** (Beirut : al-Zayouna Centre for Studies & Consultations, 2007)

Abeer al-Najjar
The Representation of the Question of Jerusalem in the British Press, 1967-2000 : The Times, Guardian, and the Daily Telegraph (University of Edinburgh, PhD thesis, 2003). Available via the British Library and university libraries, with shelfmark : EThOS DRT 735355

Khalil Nakhleh (Palestinian anthropologist from Galilee)
Globalized Palestine : The National Sell-Out of a Homeland (Trenton, New Jersey : Red Sea Press, 2012) International aid seen as benefiting an elite and holding "the entire current society and future generations in political and economic debt."
The Myth of Palestinian Development : Political Aid and Sustainable Deceit (Jerusalem : PASSIA, 2004)
The Myth of Palestinian Development : Political Aid and Sustainable Deceit (Jerusalem : PASSIA, 2004)

After the Palestine-Israel War : Limits to US and Israeli Policy (Belmont, Massachusetts : Institute of Arab Studies, 1983)
as co-editor, with **Elia Zureik :** ***The Sociology of the Palestinians*** (Croom Helm, 1980) Includes **Salim Tamari** : ***The Palestinians in the West Bank and Gaza : The Sociology of the Palestinians***, with details of the cheap labour source of Arab Palestinians for Jewish Israeli projects.

Hisham Nashabe, editor
Studia Palestina : Studies in Honour of Constantine K. Zurayk (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1988)

Nasser Eddin Nashashibi
Jerusalem's Other Voice : Ragheb Nashashibi and the Moderation in Palestine Politics, 1920-1948 (Exeter : Ithaca Press, 1990)

Esmail Nashif (Ben-Gurion University of the Negev)
(Un)writing Israel : Palestinians Researching Writing on Israeli Society (Ramallah : Madar, The Palestinian Forum for Israeli Studies, 2011)
Palestinian Political Prisoners : Identity and Community (Routledge, 2010)
See also : CULTURE section.

Musa Nasir (Head of Birzeit Junior College)
Toward a Solution to the Palestine Problem : A Selection of Speeches and Writings, 1946-1966 (author?, 1966)

Rami Nasrallah (Academic, formerly with Palestinian Authority, currently with the International Peace and Cooperation Center [IPCC] in Jerusalem)
Is a Viable Democratic Palestine Possible? Future Scenarios for Palestine (Jerusalem : Floersheimer Institute for Policy Studies, 40 pages, 2007)
as co-editor, with **Phillipp Misselwitz** & **Tim Rieniets** : ***City of Collision – Jerusalem and the Principles of Conflict Urbanism*** (Basel & Boston : Birkhäuser, 2006)

Issam Nassar
Photographing Jerusalem: The Image of the City in Nineteenth Century Photography (Boulder, Colorado : East European Monographs, 1997)
with **Maher Al-Sharif**, co-author : ***The History of the Palestine National Movement*** (Institute for Palestine Studies, 2018)

Jamal Nassar (California State University & Illinois State University via Jerusalem)
The Palestine Liberation Organization : From Armed Struggle to the Declaration of Independence (Praeger Press, 1991)
as co-editor, with **Roger Heacock** : ***Intifada – Palestine at the Crossroads*** (Praeger Press, 1990)

Maha Nassar (University of Arizona)
Brothers Apart : Palestinian Citizens of Israel and the Arab World (Stanford University Press, 2017) Publisher's blurb: "
Palestinian intellectuals, party organizers, and cultural producers in Israel turned to the written word. Through writers like Mahmoud Darwish and Samih al-Qasim, poetry, journalism, fiction, and nonfiction became sites of resistance and connection alike. With this book, Maha Nassar examines their well-known poetry and uncovers prose works that have, until now, been largely overlooked. The writings of Palestinians in Israel played a key role in fostering a shared national consciousness and would become a central means of alerting Arabs in the region to the conditions—and to the defiance—of these isolated Palestinians. *Brothers Apart* is the first book to reveal how Palestinian intellectuals forged transnational connections through written texts and engaged with contemporaneous decolonization movements throughout the Arab world, challenging both Israeli policies and their own cultural isolation. Maha Nassar reexamines these intellectuals as the subjects, not objects, of their own history and brings to life their perspectives on a fraught political environment. Her readings not only deprovincialize the Palestinians of Israel, but write them back into Palestinian, Arab, and global history."

National Association of Arab-Americans
It Happened to Us! Women Caught in the Middle East Conflict (Jordan Tourism Authority Press, 55pp, with maps, 1985)

Nafez Nazzal
The Palestinian Exodus from Galilee, 1948 (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1978) – Witness accounts and demographic data.
Nafez Y. Nazzal & **Laila K. Nazzal**
Historical Dictionary of Palestine (Scarecrow Press, 1997)

Donald Neff
Fallen Pillars : US Policy towards Palestine and Israel since 1945 (Washington DC : Institute for Palestine Studies, 2002)
Fifty Years of Israel (Washington Report on Middle East Affairs, 1998) – A compilation of the author's columns for WRMEA's magazine.
Warriors against Israel : America Comes to the Rescue in 1973 (Amana Books, 1988)
Warriors for Jerusalem : The Six Days That Changed the Middle East (Simon & Schuster / Linden Press, 1984)

Boaz Neumann
Land and Desire in Early Zionism (Brandeis University Press, 2011) – translated by **Haim Watzman**

Michael Neumann
The Case Against Israel (Petrolia, California : Counterpunch, 2005) Advocates a two-state solution.

David Newman
as co-editor, with **Joel Peters** : ***The Routledge Handbook on the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict*** (Routledge, 2013) Contains **Nami Nasrallah** : ***The First and Second Palestinian Intifadas***.
Boundaries in Flux : The 'Green Line' Boundary between Israel and the West Bank – Past, Present and Future (University of Durham International Boundaries Research Unit, 1995)
Population*, Settlement and Conflict : Israel and the West Bank* (Cambridge University Press, 1991)
as editor : **The *Impact of Gush Emunim : Politics and Settlement in the West Bank*** (Croom Help, 1985)

Jewish Settlement in the West Bank : The Role of Gush Emunim (University of Durham Centre for Middle Eastern and Islamic Studies, 1982)

Frances Newton [Dame of Justice of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem]
Fifty Years in Palestine : The Case for the Arabs (Wrotham : Coldharbour Press, 1948)
Palestine : Britain's Honour at Stake (author, ca. 1947; 15pp pamphlet) A reading of British diplomatic documents related to commitments to Palestine.
Searchlight on Palestine : Fair-play or Terrorist Methods – Some Personal Investigations (24pp pamphlet) ([London] Arab Centre, 1938)

Francis Nicosia
The Third Reich and the Palestine Question (IB Tauris, 1985)

Ephriam Nimni
The Challenge of Post-Zionism : Alternatives to Israeli Fundamentalist Politics (Zed Books, 2003)

Jacob Norris (University of Sussex)
Land of Progress : Palestine in the Age of Colonial Development, 1905-1948 (Oxford University Press, 2013) Publisher's blurb : "Histories of Palestine in the pre-1948 period usually assume the emergent Arab-Zionist conflict to be the central axis around which all change revolves. In *Land of Progress* Jacob Norris suggests an alternative historical vocabulary is needed to broaden our understanding of the region's recent past. In particular, for the architects of empire and their agents on the ground, Palestine was conceived primarily within a developmental discourse that pervaded colonial practice from the turn of the twentieth century onwards. A far cry from the post-World War II focus on raising living standards, colonial development in the early twentieth century was more interested in infrastructure and the exploitation of natural resources. *Land of Progress* charts this process at work across both the Ottoman and British periods in Palestine, focusing on two of the most salient but understudied sites of development anywhere in the colonial world: the Dead Sea and Haifa. Weaving the experiences of local individuals into a wider narrative of imperial expansion and anti-colonial resistance, Norris demonstrates the widespread excitement Palestine generated among those who saw themselves at the vanguard of progress and modernisation, whether they were Ottoman or British, Arab or Jewish. Against this backdrop,

Norris traces the gradual erosion during the mandate period of the mixed style of development that had prevailed under the Ottoman Empire, as the new British regime viewed Zionism as the sole motor of modernisation. As a result, the book's latter stages relate the extent to which colonial development became a central issue of contestation in the struggle for Palestine that unfolded in the 1930s and 40s."

Novosti Press Agency
Soviet Jews Reject Zionist 'Protection' (Moscow : NPA, 1971) Round table discussion by leading Soviet Jewish figures : Henrich Hofman, Aron Vergelis, Isaak Mints, Dmitri Novakovsky, Violetta Palcinskaite. Mikhail Goldstein, Alexi Fishkin, Jude & Ksenya Lazaretny, Grigori Lapidus, Riva Vishchinikina, Polina Gelman, David Dragunsky, and Henrikas Zimanas
The Deceived Testify : Considering the Plight of Immigrants in Israel (Moscow : NPA, 64 pages, 1972)

Mansour Nsasra (Ben Gurion University of the Negev)
The Naqab Bedouins : A Century of Politics and Resistance (Columbia University Press, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "Conventional wisdom positions the Naqab Bedouins in southern Palestine and under Israeli military rule as victims or passive recipients. In *The Naqab Bedouins*, Mansour Nasasra rewrites this narrative, presenting them as active agents who, in defending their community and culture, have defied attempts at subjugation and control. The book challenges the notion of Bedouin docility under Israeli military rule, showing how they have contributed to shaping their own destiny. *The Naqab Bedouins* represents the first attempt to chronicle Bedouin history and politics across the last century, including the Ottoman era, the British Mandate, and Israeli military rule, and document its broader relevance to understanding state-minority relations in the region and beyond. Nasasra recounts the Naqab Bedouin history of political struggle, land claims, and defiance. Bedouin resistance to central authority, mainly through nonviolent action and the strength of kin-based tribal organization, gave them power. Through primary sources and oral history, including detailed interviews with local indigenous Bedouin and with Israeli and British officials, Nasasra shows how the Naqab Bedouin community survived strict state policies and military control and positioned itself as a political actor in the region."

Maxine Kaufman Nunn

as translator : **Meron Benvenisti** : ***City of Stone : The Hidden History of Jerusalem*** (University of California Press, 1996)
Creative Resistance : Anecdotes of Nonviolent Action by Israel-Based Groups (Jerusalem : Alternative Information Center, 1993)
with **Ingrid Gassner-Jaradat :** ***Palestine and the Other Israel : Alternative Directory of Progressive Groups and Institutions in Israel and the Occupied Territories*** (Jerusalem : Alternative Information Center, 1991)

Hazem Zaki Nuseibeh (Jordanian diplomat and government minister)
Jerusalemites : A Living Memory (Nicosia : Rimal Publications, 2009) Educational note : "The British Mandatory government established two high-level secondary schools, the Arab College [in the al-Mukhber Hills of southern Jerusalem] and the Rashidiyya School. It may sound somewhat strange, but it is true all the same, that at the Arab College the curricula included the teaching of Latin and Greek, on the same pattern as English public schools…..but when the Mandate ended there were only four government secondary schools in the whole of Palestine. The philosophy guiding the system was to educate the elite, a limited number of civil servants, to help run the machinery of government, but no more. Those academically less endowed were expected to acquire vocational skills and work their way into the private sector. Education was based on class orientation, which had been the case in Britain itself."
Palestine and the United Nations (Quartet Books, 1981)
The Ideas of Arab Nationalism (Cornell University Press, 1956 / Kennikat Press, 1972)

Sari Nusseibeh
Giving Voice to Conscience [lecture at the University of Utrecht] (The Hague : Boom Lemma uitgevers, 2013)
What is a Palestinian State Worth? (Harvard University Press, 2011)
Once Upon a Country : A Palestinian Life – with Anthony David (Halban Books, 2007) Extraordinary autobiography of President of Al-Quds University, who tried to use his cosmopolitan awareness to bypass Israeli officialdom in forming a viable Palestinian state.
as co-editor with **Moshe Ma'oz** : ***Jerusalem : Points of Friction and Beyond*** (The Hague : Kluwer Law, 2000)
with : **Mark A. Heller** : ***No Trumpets, No Drums : A Two-State Settlement of the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict*** (IB Tauris, 1991)

Anthony Nutting
Balfour and Palestine : A Legacy of Deceit (CAABU / Council for the Advancement of Arab-British Understanding, 16pp pamphlet, ca. 1965)
The Tragedy of Palestine from the Balfour Declaration to Today (Arab League Office, 15pp pamphlet, 1969)

Edgar O'Ballance
The Palestinian Intifada (Macmillan, 1998)
Civil War in Lebanon, 1975-1992 (Macmillan, 1998)
No Victor, No Vanquished : The Yom Kippur War (San Rafael, California : Presidio Press, 1978)
Arab Guerilla Power, 1967-1972 (Faber & Faber, 1974)
The Third Arab-Israeli War (Faber & Faber, 1972)
The Sinai Campaign, 1956 (Faber & Faber, 1959)
The Arab-Israeli War, 1948 (Faber & Faber, 1956 / Westport, Connecticut : Hyperion Press, 1981)

Lee O'Brien
American Jewish Organisations and Israel (Washington DC : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1986) Documents the rise of AIPAC (American Israel Public Affairs Committee), the UJA (United Jewish Appeal) and many other political action and fundraising groups.

Adnan Abu-Odeh (Nablus-born, Jordanian ambassador)
Jordanians, Palestinians and the Hashemite Kingdom in the Middle East Peace Process (Washington DC : United States Institute of Peace Press, 1999)
UN Security Council Resolution 242 : The Building Block of Peacemaking – on the occasion of the 25th anniversary of UN Resolution 242 (Washington DC : Washington Institute for Near East Policy, 1993)

David Ohana
The Origins of Israeli Mythology : Neither Canaanites nor Crusaders – translated by David Maisel (Cambridge University Press, 2012)

Laurence Oliphant
Haifa, or Life in Modern Palestine (Blackwood & Sons, 1887)
A Trip to the North-East of Lake Tiberias, in Jaulan, in ***Across the Jordan*** (Palestine Exploration Fund, 1885)

Anthony O'Mahony
-as editor : ***Christianity and Jerusalem : Studies in Modern Theology and Politics in the Holy Land*** (Leominster : Gracewing / Gardners Books, 2010)
-as editor : ***Palestinian Christians : Religion, Politics and Society in the Holy Land*** (Melisende, 2004)
-as editor : ***The Christian Communities of Jerusalem and the Holy Land : Studies in History, Religion and Politics*** (University of Wales Press, 2003)
-as editor, with **Goran Gunner & Kevork Hintlian** : (Scorpion Cavendish, 1995)

Michael B. Oren
Six Days of War : June 1967 and the Making of the Modern Middle East (Oxford University Press, 2002)
Origins of the Second Arab-Israeli War : Egypt, Israel and the Great Powers 1952-1956 (Frank Cass, 1992)

Efraim Orni
Forms of Settlement (Jerusalem : Youth and Hechalutz Department of the World Zionist Organisation & the Jewish National Fund, 1955, 1958, 1960, 1963) Note : author of Israeli tour guides.

Akiva Orr
Israel : Politics, Myths and Identity Crises (Pluto, 1994)
The UnJewish State : The Politics of Jewish Identity in Israel (Ithaca Press, 1983)

Bahaa Ed-Din Ossama
Musiqa al-Kalimat : Modern Standard Arab through Popular Songs (American University Press in Cairo, 2017) An Arabic language study book (intermediate to advance levels) employing examples from singers popular through the region : Abd al-Halim Hafez, Fairouz,

Fuad Abd al-Magid, Karem Mahmoud, Kazem al-Saher, Muhammad Abd al-Wahab, Nagat al-Saghira, Rima Khashish, and Umm Kulthum.

Victor Ostrovsky & Claire Hoy
The Other Side of Deception : A Rogue Agent Exposes the Mossad's Secret Agenda (HarperCollins, 1994)
By Way of Deception : The Making of a Mossad Officer (Arrow Books, 1990, 1991)

Robert David Ottensooser
The Palestine Pound and the Israel Pound : Transition from a Colonial to an Independent Currency (Geneva : E. Droz, 1955)

Roger Owen, editor
Studies in the Economic and Social History of Palestine in the Nineteenth and Twentieth Centuries (Southern Illinois University Press, 1982)
See also, his chapter, ***Economic Development in Mandatory Palestine, 1918-1948***, in **GT Abed**.

Artur Pakek (Jagiellonian University in Krakow)
Jews on Route to Palestine, 1934-1944 : Sketches fro the History of Aliyeh Bet – Clandestine Jewish Immigration (Krakow : Jagiellonian University Press / Columbia University Press, 2013)

Palestine Book Project : Joy Bonds, Jimmy Emerman, Linda John, Penny Johnson, Paul Rupert. Illustrations: **Ron Weil** of Gonna Rise Again Graphics
Our Roots are Still Alive : The Story of the Palestinian People (San Francisco : Peoples Press, 189 pages, 1977)

Palestine Liberation Organisation / Palestine Research Center
Intifada – A Way of Life (PLO Department of Information/Tunis : NJA Mahdaoui, 1989) Oversized, photographic work from 1988 with details of events in Arabic and

English. Photographers : Alfred, Sipa Press; Tano D'Amico, Italy, Dino Fracchia, Italy, Sergio Ferraris, Italy, and Neal Cassidy, USA.

Israel and South Africa : Partners in Crime (London : PLO, 16 pages, 1985)

Leila S. Kadi : ***The Arab-Israeli Conflict : The Peaceful Proposals, 1948-1972*** (Beirut : Palestine Research Center, 108 pages, 1973)

Ghazi Khurshid, edited by **Ibrahim Al-Abid** : ***Human Rights in the Occupied Territories, 1970 / 1971*** (Beirut : Palestine Research Center, 23p pages, 1970 /1971 [1973 printing] Palestine Books no. 39

Leala S. Kadi, editor and translator : ***Basic Political Documents of the Armed Palestinian Resistance Movement*** (Beirut : PLO Research Center, 254 pages, 1969) Palestine Books no. 27. Contents : The Palestinian National Liberation Movement (Al-Fateh)–The Palestine Liberation Organization (PLO)–The Popular Democratic Front for the Liberation of Palestine (PDFLP)–The Popular Front for the Liberation of Palestine (PFLP)

Ibrahim Al-Abid, editor : ***Israel and Human Rights*** (Beirut : PLO Research Center, 174 pages, 1969) Palestine Books no. 24; a chronicle of Israeli violations of human rights during the first two years after June 1967. Sourced from the PLO in Amman, the Institute for Palestine Studies in Beirut, the Arab League Office in Cairo, the Society for the Liberation of Jerusalem, the Red Cross and Red Crescent Societies in Amman, and the Arab Women's Information Committee in Beirut.

Dimitri Constantine Baramki : ***The Art and Architecture of Ancient Palestine : Survey of the Archaeology of Palestine from the Earliest Times to the Ottoman Conquest*** (Beirut : PLO Research Center, 258 pages, 1969) Palestine Books no. 23

Leala S. Kadi : ***A Survey of American-Israeli Relations*** (Beirut : PLO Research Center, 278 pages, 1969) Palestine Books no. 56

Essays on the American Public Opinion and the Palestine Problem (Beirut : PLO Research Center, 192 pages, 1969) Palestine Books no. 53 [23?] Contents : **Michael W. Suleiman** : *The Arabs and the West: Communication Gap* and *The Mass Media and the June War* / **Harry N. Howard** : *The Middle East Crisis of 1967 and the New York Times* / **Adawia Alami** : *The Treatment of the Arab World in Selected American Textbooks for Children*

Ibrahim Al-Abid : **Israel and Negotiations** (Beirut : PLO Research Center, 29 pages, 1970) Palestine books no. 20

Ibrahim Al-Abid, editor : ***Selected Essays on the Palestine Question*** (Beirut : PLO Research Center, 174 pages, 1969) Palestine Books no. 20

Ibrahim Al-Abid : ***A Handbook to the Palestine Question*** (Beirut : PLO Research Center, 1969) Palestine Books no. 17

Al-Hakam Darewazah / translated by **Leila S.Kadi** : ***A Short Survey of the Palestine Problem*** Palestine Books no. 7

Leila S. Kadi : ***Arab Summit Conferences and the Palestine Problem (1936-1950, 1964-1966*** (Beirut : PLO Research Center, 221 pages, 1966) Palestine Books no. 4
Ahmad Shukairy : ***Liberation ~ Not Negotiation*** (Beirut : PLO Research Center, 141 pages, 1966) Palestine Books no. 3

Palestine Trade Union Federation / Trade Union Friends of Palestine
Histadrut : Economic Empire – The General Federation of Workers in Eretz Israel (Editpride, 11 pages, 1984) Expose of the Israeli Trade Union Federation, Israel's second largest employer, for its lack of support of Palestinian trade unionists, its role in building illegal settlements, arms sales, etc.

Palestinian Centre for Human Rights
A Comprehensive Survey of Israeli Settlements in the Gaza Strip (Geneva: Palestinian Centre for Human Rights, 105 pages, 1996)

Palestinian Red Crescent Society / Jam`iyat al-Hilal al-Ahmar al-Filastini
Palestinian Red Crescent Society (16pp pamphlet, 6 pages in English & 10 pages in Arabic, ca. 1970)

Palestinian Return Centre
The Sixtieth Anniversary of the Establishment of UNWRA, 1949-2009 : Poll of Palestinian Refugees in Lebanon and Syria (PRC, 2009) – At just 88 pages, these are the results of opinion surveys carried out by about 150 researchers throughout the refugee camps in Lebanon and Syria. Overwhelmingly, the expelled refugees give UNWRA a failing grade in terms of education and health care. Polling was undertaken with the top statisticians deom The General Administration for the Palestinian Arab refugees (GAPAAR), Al-Zaytouna Centre for Studies and Consultations, Al-'Awda Magazine, and the Beirut Center for Research and Information.
PRC, edited by **Daud Abdullah** : ***The Israeli Law of Return & its Impace on the Struggle in Palestine*** (PRC, 2004)

Palestinian Society for the protection of Human Rights and the Environment

Palestinian Workers Exploited by Israeli Economic Oppression: The Case of Settlement Workers. Report on Palestinian Workers in Israeli Settlements in the West Bank and Gaza Strip, August 2000. (Jerusalem : LAW – The Palestinian Society for the Protection of Human Rights and the Environment, 84pp, 2000)
Apartheid, Bantustans, Cantons : the ABC of the Oslo Accords (Jerusalem : PSPHRE, 75pp, 1998)

Palestine Solidarity Campaign
Palestinian Universities (PSC, 1987) Pamphlet with illustrations by S. Mansour, plus photographs.

Michael Palumbo
Imperial Israel : The History of the Occupation of the West Bank and Gaza (Bloomsbury, 1990 / 1992)
The Palestinian Catastrophe : The 1948 Expulsion of a People from Their Homeland (Faber, 1987 / Quartet, 1989)

Robert Anthony Pape
Dying to Win : The Strategic Logic of Suicide Terrorism (Random House, 2005) aka : ***Dying to Win : Why Suicide Terrorists Do It*** (Gibson Square, 2006)

Ilan Pappé (University of Exeter) [selected list]
The Biggest Prison on Earth : A History of the Occupied Territories (OneWorld Publications, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "Analysing the historical origins of the annexation of the West Bank and Gaza in the 1920s and 30s, Pappé goes on to examine the bureaucratic apparatus that has been developed to manage this occupation, from the political, legal, financial and even dietary measures to the military and security plans put in place over almost half a century. Based on exhaustive archival research, NGO records and eyewitness accounts, Pappé's investigation exposes the brutalising effects of occupation, from the systematic abuse of human and civic rights, such as military roadblocks, mass arrests, property demolitions and house searches, to the forced population transfers, annexation of land, proliferation of unlawful settlements, and the infamous wall that is rapidly turning the West Bank into an open prison." Strong evidence of the pre-1967 desire to claim the West Bank without, as in 1948, chasing out the inhabitants.

-as editor : ***Israel and South Africa – The Many Faces of Apartheid*** **–** (Zed Books, 2015) Contents : Ronnie Kasrils : *Birds of a Feather : Israel and Apartheid South Africa – Colonialism of a Special Type* / Ilan Pappé : *The Many Faces of European Colonialism – The Templars, The Basel Mission, and the Zionist Movement* / Oren Ben-Dor : *Apartheid and the Question of Origin* / Jonathan Cook : *'Visible Equality as Confidence Trick* / Leila Farsakh : *Apartheid, Israel, and Palestinian Statehood* / Anthony Löwstedt : *Femicide in Apartheid – The Parallel Interplay between Racism and Sexism in South Africa and Palestine-Israel* / Amneh Badran : *The Many Faces of Protest – A Comparative Analysis of Protest Groups in Israel and South Africa* / Steven Friedman : *The Inevitable Impossible – The South African Experience and a Single State* / Virginia Tilley : *Redefining the Conflice in Israel-Palestine – The Tricky Question of Soverignty* / Ran Greenstein : *Israel-Palestine and the Apartheid Analogy – Critics, Apologists and Strategic Lessons*

The Idea of Israel : A History of Power and Knowledge (Verso, 2014) Ignore the opinions of Israeli academics if you want to cheat yourself intellectually. This is likely the ultimate survey of the brief, post-Nakba window of Israel's self-questioning from the mid 1980s to the early 1990s. Best of all, there is seemingly no overlap with his earlier *Out of the Frame.*

The Modern Middle East : A Social and Cultural History (3rd ed., Routledge, 2014)

The Making of the Arab-Israeli Conflict, 1947-1951 (IB Tauris, various editions, 1992-2013)

The Forgotten Palestinians : A History of the Palestinians in Israel (Yale University Press, 2011, 2013)

Out of the Frame : The Struggle for Academic Freedom in Israel (Pluto, 2010)

The Rise and Fall of a Palestinian Dynasty : The Husaynis 1700-1948 (Saqi Books, 2010/2011)

-as editor, with Jamil Hilal : ***Across the Wall : Narratives of Israeli-Palestinian History***(IB Tauris, 2010)

The Bureaucracy of Evil : A History of the Israeli Occupation (Oneworld, 2008)

A History of Modern Palestine : One Land, Two Peoples (Cambridge University Press, 2nd edition , 2006)

The Ethnic Cleansing of Palestine (Oneworld Press, 2004 / 2nd edition 2007) A detailed, academic yet compassionate and very readable account by a leading Israeli historian of the founding of Israel. Explains the history and ideology of the Zionist movement, and gives a month by month account of the ethnic cleansing of over 500 Palestinian villages, major towns and cities.

See the author's ***Understanding the Enemy : A Comparative Analysis of Palestinian Islamist and Nationalist Leaflets, 1920s-1980s***, in **Ronald L. Nettler** & **Suha Taji-Farouki**, editors : ***Muslim-Jewish Encounters : Intellectual Traditions and Modern Politics*** (Harwood Press, 1998)

The Israel/Palestine Question (Routledge, 1997)
-as editor, with Joseph Nevo : ***Jordan in the Middle East, 1948-1988 : The Making of the Pivotal State*** (Routledge, 1994/2014)
Britain and the Arab-Israeli Conflict, 1948-1951 (Macmillan/St Antony's College Oxford, 1988)

Timothy J. Paris
In Defence of Britain's Middle Eastern Empire : A Life of Sir Gilbert Clayton (Sussex Academic Press, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "T E Lawrence (of Arabia) described his war-time chief as ""the perfect leader"", a man who ""worked by influence rather than by loud direction. He was like water, or permeating oil, creeping silently and insistently through everything. It was not possible to say where Clayton was and was not, and how much really belonged to him"". This is the first biography of General Sir Gilbert Clayton (1875-1929), Britain's pre-eminent ""man-on-the-spot"" during the formative years of the modern Middle East. Serving as a soldier, administrator and diplomat in ten different Middle Eastern countries during a 33-year Middle Eastern career, Clayton is best known as the Director of British Intelligence in Cairo during the Great War (1914-16), and as the instigator and sponsor of the Arab Revolt against the Turks. Dedicated to the preservation of Britain's Middle Eastern empire, Clayton came to realize that in the transformed post-war world Britain could ill afford to control all aspects of the emerging nation-states in the region. In his work as adviser to the Egyptian government (1919-22), he advocated internal autonomy for the Egyptians, while asserting Britain's vital imperial interests in the country. As chief administrator in Palestine (1923-5), he sought to reconcile the Arabs to Britain's national home policy for the Jews, and, at the same time, to solidify Britain's position as Mandatory power. In Arabia, Clayton negotiated the first post-war treaties with the emerging power of Ibn Saud, (1925, 1927), but curtailed his designs on the British Mandates in Iraq and Transjordan. And, in Iraq, where Clayton served as High Commissioner (1929), he backed Iraq's independence within the framework of the British Empire."
Britain, The Hashemites and Arab Rule : The Sherifian Solution (Routledge, 2015) Winston Churchill's colonialist regional strategy, 1920-1925.

Richard B. Parker (US ambassador to Algeria, Lebanon, and Morocco from 1974 to 1979)
The Six-Day War : A Retrospective (University of Florida Press, 1996) – Chapters : L. Carl Brown : Origins of the Crisis / I. William Zartman : The United Nations Response / Bernard Reich : The Israeli Response / E. Ernest Dawn : Other Arab Responses / Donald C. Bergus : View from Washington / Richard B. Parker : Conspiracy Theories.

James Parkes
Whose Land? A History of the Peoples of Palestine (Penguin, 1970)
A History of Palestine from 135 AD to Modern Times (Victor Gollancz, 1949)
Judaism, Christianity and Islam in the History of Palestine – a summary of a lecture (author, 1948)
Palestine (Oxford University Press, 32 pages, 1940)

Laila Parsons (McGill University / Harvard University / Oxford University)
The Commander : Fawzi al-Qawaqji and the Fight for Arab Independence, 1914-1948 (Hill & Wang, 2016 / Saqi Books, 2017) An astonishing yet well-nuanced biography of a dedicated military commander, who was unjustly ignored by post-1948 Arab political activists. The author shares varied period opinions of the Nakba, which is generous as most historians simply wouldn't. Publisher's blurb : "Revered by some as the Arab Garibaldi, maligned by others as an intriguer and opportunist, al_Qawaqji manned the ramparts of Arab history for four decades. As a young officer in the Ottoman Army, he fought the British in World War I and won an Iron Cross. In the 1920s, he mastered the art of insurgency and helped lead a massive uprising against the French authorities in Syria. A decade later, he reappeared in Palestine, where he helped direct the Arab Revolt of 1936. When an effort to overthrow the British rulers of Iraq failed, he moved to Germany, where he spent much of World War II battling his fellow exile, the Mufti of Jerusalem, who had accused him of being a British spy. In 1947, Qawuqji made a daring escape from Allied-occupied Berlin, and sought once again to shape his region's history. In his most famous role, he would command the Arab Liberation Army in the Arab-Israeli War of 1948."
The Druze between Palestine and Israel, 1947-1949 (Macmillan & St Antony's College, Oxford, 2000)

Raphael Patai (American anthropologist; editor of Theodor Herzl's diaries)
Journeyman in Jerusalem : Memoirs and Letters, 1933-1947 (University of Utah Press, 1992) See also : *On Culture Contact and its Working in Modern* Palestine, in *American Anthropological Association Journal* Vol. 49, No. 4, Pt. 2.

Ismail Adam Patel
Virtues of Jerusalem : An Islamic Perspective (Leicester : Al-Aqsa, 2006)

Palestine : A Beginner's Guide (Leicester : Al-Aqsa, 2005)
See also : **Friends of Al-Aqsa**

Andrew Patrick (Tennessee State University)
America's Forgotten Middle East Initiative : The King-Crane Commission of 1919 (IB Tauris, 2015) Publisher's blurb : The King-Crane Commission of 1919, sent to the Middle East by Woodrow Wilson in order to ascertain the political desires of the (no longer) Ottoman people, generated a moment of intense political debate and deliberation in the region. After returning from the Ottoman lands, the Commission made recommendations that did not align with the desires of the British, French, or the people of the region, yet these discounted proposals embodied what a Wilsonian Middle East may have resembled.

Moshe Pearlman aka **Maurice Pearlman**
Palestine Goes to It! aka ***Palestine and the War*** (Keren Heyesod, 1941) 14pp pamphlet.

Wendy Pearlman (Northwestern University)
Violence, Nonviolence, and the Palestinian National Movement (Cambridge University Press, 2011) Publisher's blurb: "Why do some national movements use violent protest and others nonviolent protest? Wendy Pearlman shows that much of the answer lies inside movements themselves. Nonviolent protest requires coordination and restraint, which only a cohesive movement can provide. When, by contrast, a movement is fragmented, factional competition generates new incentives for violence and authority structures are too weak to constrain escalation. Pearlman reveals these patterns across one hundred years in the Palestinian national movement, with comparisons to South Africa and Northern Ireland. To those who ask why there is no Palestinian Gandhi, Pearlman demonstrates that nonviolence is not simply a matter of leadership. Nor is violence attributable only to religion, emotions or stark instrumentality. Instead, a movement's organizational structure mediates the strategies that it employs. By taking readers on a journey from civil disobedience to suicide bombings, this book offers fresh insight into the dynamics of conflict and mobilization."
with : **Laura Junka** : ***Occupied Voices : Stories of Everyday Life from the Second Intifada*** (Thunder's Mouth Press, 2003)

Richard Pearse (Intelligence Corps, Palestine, Lebanon & Syria)

Three Years in the Levant (Macmillan, 1949) – An of-its day patronising memoir by a field observer of Arab villages. Regardless, the author is sympathetic to the Arab, anti-Zionist cause. Deals, in part, with kidnapping and smuggling of Arab Jewish children into Mandate Palestine from neighbouring countries.

Anthony Pearson
Conspiracy of Silence (Quartet Books, 1978) [Israeli attack on the ship *USS Liberty*, in 1967]

Ami Pedahzur & Arie Perliger : ***Jewish Terrorism in Israel*** (Columbia University Press, 2009) Conducting interviews with former Jewish terrorists, political and spiritual leaders, and law-enforcement officials, and culling information from rare documents and surveys of terrorist networks, Pedahzur and Perliger construct an extensive portrait of terrorist aggression, while also describing the conditions behind the modern rise of zealotry.

Susan Pederson (Harvard University / Columbia University)
The Guardians : The League of Nations and the Crisis of Empire (Oxford University Press, 2017) Historian unpacks the Mandate scheme after the Great War.
as co-editor, with **Caroline Elkins** : ***Settler Colonialism in the Twentieth Century : Projects, Practices, Legacies*** (Routledge, 2005) Includes : **Roger Owen** : *Settler Colonization in the Middle East and North Africa – Its Economic Rationale* / **Caroline Elkins** : *Race, Citizenship, and Governance : Settler Tyranny and the End of Empire* / **Susan Pederson** : *Settler Colonialism at the Bar of the League of Nations* / **Gershon Shafir** : *Settler Citizenship in the Jewish Colonization of Palestine*

Miko Peled
Injustice : The Story of the Holy Land Foundation Five (Charlottesville, Virginia : Just World Books, 224 pages, 2018) Publisher's blurb : "
In July 2004, federal agents raided the homes of five Palestinian-American families, arresting the five dads. The first trial of the "Holy Land Foundation Five" ended in a hung jury. The second, marked by highly questionable procedures, resulted in very lengthy sentences—for "supporting terrorism" by donating to charities that the U.S. government itself and other respected international agencies had long worked with. In 2013, human rights activist and author Miko Peled started investigating this case. He discussed the miscarriages of justice

involved in it with the men's lawyers and heard from the men's families about the devastating effects the case had on their lives. He also traveled to the remote federal prison complexes where the men were held, to conduct unprecedentedly deep interviews with them. Injustice traces the labyrinthine course of this case, presenting a terrifying picture of governmental over-reach in post-9/11 America."

The General's Son : Journey of an Israeli in Palestine With foreword by **Alice Walker**(Just World Books, 2012) An Israeli-American's rejection of garrison state culture and activism in "Area A" of the West Bank. Author's father was Matti Peled, one of the commanders of the 1967 war, who protested the occupation and predicted its consequences.

Ilan Peleg
-with **Dov Waxman** : ***Israel's Palestinians : The Conflict Within*** [aka : ***The Palestinians in Israel : The Conflict Within***] (Cambridge University Press, 2011)
-as editor : ***The Middle East Peace Process : Interdisciplinary Perspectives*** (State Univerisity of New York Press, 1998)
Human Rights in the West Bank and Gaza : Legacy and Politics (Syracuse University Press, 1995)
-as editor, with **Ofira Seliktar :** ***The Emergence of a Binational Israel : The Second Republic in the Making*** (Westview Press, 1989)
Begin's Foreign Policy, 1977-1983 : Israel's Move to the Right (Greenwood Press, 1987)

Samuel Peleg
Zealotry and Vengeance : Quest of a Religious Identity Group – A Sociopolitical Account of the Rabin Assassination (Lanham, Maryland : Lexington Books, 2001) Gush Emunim focus.

Lipika Pelham
The Unlikely Settler (The Other Press, 2014) – mixed marriage in Jerusalem, the West Bank and Gaza.

Pamela E. Pennock (University of Michigan at Dearborn)

The Rise of the Arab American Left: Activists, Allies, and Their Fight against Imperialism and Racism, 1960s-1980s (University of North Carolina Press, 2017) Focus on 1973 BDS effort by United Auto Workers Local 600, in Dearborn, Michigan.

Stewart Perowne
The One Remains (Hodder & Stoughton, 1954) Jerusalem focus; contains UNWRA information.

Mark Perry
A Fire in Zion : The Israeli-Palestinian Search for Peace (William Morrow, 1994) Author was an advisor to Yassir Arafat in negotiating the flawed and disastrous Oslo Accords.

Don Peretz (State University of New York)
Palestinians, Refugees and the Middle East Peace Process (US Institute of Peace, 1993)
Intifada : The Palestinian Uprising (Boulder, Colorado : Westview Press, 1990)
The west Bank : History, Politics, Society and Economy (Boulder, Colorado : Westview Press, 1986)

Edward J. Perkins, Joseph Ginat & David Boren, editors
The Palestinian Refugees : Old Problems – New Solutions (University of Oklahoma Press, 2002) – 24 author compendium regarding return v. compensation. – – with foreword by **HRH El Hassan Bin Talal of the Hashemite Kingdom of Jordan**

Julie Peteet
Landscape of Hope and Despair : Palestinian Refugee Camps (University of Pennsylvania Press, 2005)
Gender in Crisis : Women and the Palestinian Resistance Movement (Columbia University Press, 1991) Lebanese movement.
See also : THE PALESTINE STORY TODAY

Joan Peters [aka **Joan Caro**] (writer for Liberaland Jewish American magazines, including *Comentary, Harper's,* and *The New Republic*)
From Time Immemorial : The Origins of the Arab-Jewish Conflict over Palestine (New York City : Harper & Row, 1984 / London : Joseph, 1985 / JKAP Publications, 2001) Bestselling Zionist book which didn't acknowledge Palestinian legitimacy; widely criticised by Edward Said, Norman Finkelstein, Yehoshua Porath, Noam Chomsky, and others.

John Phillips
Jerusalem : A Will to Survive (Hart-Davis, 1978) 1948 news correspondent-photographer's text and image coverage of 'Glubb Pasha' and the Arab League's battle in the Old City, and his follow-up with the event's survivors.

Greg Philo & Mike Berry (Glasgow University Media Group, analyzing media coverage)
More Bad News from Israel (Pluto Press, 2011)
Israel and Palestine : Competing Histories (Pluto, 2006)
Bad *News from Israel* (Pluto Press, 2004)

Association of Israeli-Palestinian Physicians for Human Rights
Torture *: Human Rights, Medical Ethics and the Case of Israel : Conference on the International Struggle against Torture and the Case of Israel* (Zed Books, 1995)

Physicians for Human Rights (Tel-Aviv)
Maskit Bendel (author) : ***The Disengagement Plan and its Repercussions on the Right to Health in the Gaza Strip*** (2005)
Maskit Bendel (author) : ***Breast Cancer in the Gaza Strip – A Death Foretold*** (2005)
Ibrahim Habib (author) : ***The Wall in its Midst – The Separation Barrier and its Impact on the Right to Health and on Palestinian Hospitals in East Jerusalem*** (2005)
Ziv Hadas (author) : ***The Bureaucracy of Occupation : The District Civil Liaison Offices – Joint Report of Machsom Watch and Physicians for Human Rights*** [The Permit Regime in the West Bank, 2000-ca. 2004] (2004)
Ziv Hadas (author) : ***At Israel's Will : The Permits Policy in the West Bank*** (2003)
Human Rights on Hold : A Report on Emergency Measures and Access to Health Care in the Occupied Territories, 1990-1992 (1993)

Ziv Hadas (author) : ***These Worldly Bars – Maltreatment and Neglect at the Israel Prison Service Medical Center*** (2002)
Ziv Hadas (author) : ***A Legacy of Injustice – A Critique of Israeli Approaches to the Right to Health of Palestinians in the Occupied Territories*** (2002)
Ziv Hadas (author) : ***Physicians and Torture – The Case of Israel*** (1999)

Noam Pianko (University of Washington)
Zionism and the Roads not Taken : Rawidowicz, Kaplan, Kohn (Indiana University Press, 2010) Non-state approaches to Zionism that got trampled, featuring historian Simon Rawidowicz, theologian Mordecai Kaplan, and political theorist Hans Kohn.

Gabriel Piterberg
The Returns of Zionism : Myths, Politics and Scholarship in Israel (Verso, 2008includes examination of Hannah Arendt and Bernard Lazare ("conscious pariahs"), whose ideas represented alternatives to Zionism.

Edward Platt
The City of Abraham ? History, Myth and Memory – A Journey Through Hebron (Picador, 2012) – with background on the Jewish settlers in Tel Rumeida.

Emma Playfair, editor
International Law and the Administration of Occupied Territories : The West Bank and Gaza, 1967-1987 (Oxford University Press, 1992) Conference papers on two decades of occupation.

Elie Podeh
Chances for Peace : Missed Opportunities in the Arab-Israeli Conflict (University of Texas Press, 2015)
Britain and the Middle East : From Imperial Power to Junior Partner (Brighton : Sussex Academic Press, 2008)
Arab-Jewish Relations : From Conflict to Reconciliation? (Brighton : Sussex Academic Press, 2006)

The Arab-Israeli Conflict in Israeli Textbooks, 1948-2000 (Westport, Connecticut : Bergin & Garvey, 2001)

Sasha Polakow-Suransky
The Unspoken Alliance : Israel's Secret Relationship with Apartheid South Africa (New York City : Pantheon Books, 2010) Unpacks the arms export trade from Israel to South Africa, and and the Zionist state's nuclear proliferation.

Kenneth M. Pollack (Director, [US] Council on Foreign Relations)
Arabs at War : Military Effectiveness, 1948-1991 (University of Nebraska Press, 2002 / Bison Books, 2004)

Popular Front for the Liberation of Palestine (PFLP) – Information Department
Palestine : Towards a Democratic Solution (Amman : PFLP, 36pp, 1970)
A Strategy for the Liberation of Palestine (Amman : PFLP, 135pp, 1969)

Yehoshua Porath (aka Porat)
In Search of Arab Unity, 1930-1945 (Frank Cass, 1986)
The Emergence of the Palestinian-Arab National Movement, 1918-1929 and ***From Riots to Rebellion, 1929-1939*** **–** two volumes (Frank Cass Publishing, 1974 & 1977) – See also : Manuel S. Hassassian : *Palestine, Factionalism in the National Movement (1919-1939)*

Michael Posner and **Virginia Sherry**
An Examination of the Detention of Human Rights Workers and Lawyers from the West Bank and Gaza (New York City : Lawyers Committee for Human Rights, 112pp, 1988) Conditions of Detention at Ketziot.

Fred Pragnell
Palestine Chronicle, 1880-1950 : Extracts from the Arabic Press, Tracing the Main Political and Social Developments (Pragnell Books, 2005) A most generous oversized volume reproducing photocopies made from both original newspapers or microfilm versions of vintage press, arranged chronologically. Almost entirely in Arabic with an English-

language summary timeline on each page. The 2006 2nd edition was issued with a CD of Word files of Pragnell's translations. A generous gift to Palestinian history.

Joshua Prawer & Haggai Ben-Shammai, editors
The History of Jerusalem : The Early Muslim Period, 638-1099 (New York University Press, 1996) Collection of articles translated from Hebrew.

Michael Prior (Theology & Religious Studies lecturer at St Mary's University College, London)
The Bible and Colonialism : A Moral Critique (Sheffield Academic Press / Continuum, 1997) – Focus on Palestine (about one-half of the word), Latin America and South Africa.

Terence Prittie & **Bernard Dineen**
Double Exodus : A Study of Arab and Jewish Refugees in the Middle east (Goodhart Press, 1974)

David Pryce-Jones (University of California lecturer who first visited Palestinian communities in 1962; special correspondent for the *Daily Telegraph*)
The Face of Defeat : Palestinian Refugees and Guerrillas (Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1972 / Quartet Books, 1974) Covers 1967-1973
The Next Generation : Travels in Israel (Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1964)

Mutaz Qafisheh
as editor : **Palestine *Membership in the United Nations : Legal and Practical Implications*** (Cambridge Scholars Publishing, 2013)
The International Law Foundations of Palestinian Nationality : A Legal Examination of Nationality under British Rule (252 pages, Martinus Nijhoff Publishers, 2008) Publisher's blurb : "By the end of British rule in Palestine on 14 May 1948, Palestinian nationality had become well established in accordance with both domestic law and international law. Accordingly, the legal origin of Palestinian nationality lies in this nearly thirty-year period as the status of Palestinians has never been settled since. Hence, any legal consideration on the future status of individuals who once held Palestinian nationality should start from the point at which the British rule over Palestine was terminated. This work provides a legal basis for

future settlement of the status of Palestinians of all categories that emerged in some sixty years following the end of the Palestine Mandate: Israeli citizens, inhabitants of the occupied territory, and Palestinian refugees. In conclusion, nationality as regulated by Britain in Palestine represents an international status that cannot be legally altered except in accordance with international law."
See also : University of Geneva Thesis no. 745, 339 pages, 2007; freely downloadable : http://citeseerx.ist.psu.edu/viewdoc/download?doi=10.1.1.425.5504&rep=rep1&type=pdf

Naim Qassam [founding member of Hizbullah in 1982]
Hizbullah : The Story from Within (Saqi Books, 2006). Essentially linked with the Palestinian Struggle.

Anis al-Qassem
Palestinian Rights and Israeli Institutionalised Racism (International Organisation for the Elimination of All Forms of Racial Discrimination, 1984)

Ali Qleibo
Jerusalem in the Heart (Al-Quds University & Centre for Jerusalem Studies, 2000) Anthropological tour with verse, photographs and paintings.

William B. Quandt (University of Virginia)
Peace Process : American Diplomacy and the Arab-Israeli Conflict since 1967 (University of California Press, 1977)
as editor : ***The Middle East : Ten Years After Camp David*** (Washington DC : Brookings Institution, 1988)
Camp David : Peacemaking and Politics (Washington DC : Brookings Institution, 1986)
Decade of Decisions : American Policy Toward the Arab-Israeli Conflict, 1967-1976 (University of California Press, 1977)

John Quigley (Ohio State University)
The International Diplomacy of Israel's Founders : Deception at the United Nations in the Quest for Palestine (Cambridge University Press, 2016) The Zionist Lobby was on solid

foundation well before the UN's scaffolding was erected, and has renovated its own Babel ever since, a clever hoodwinking by the 'only democracy in the Middle East.'
The Six-Day War and Israeli Self-Defense : Questioning the Legal Basis for Preventive War (Cambridge University Press, 2013)
The Case for Palestine : An International Law Perspective (Duke University Press, 2005) Balfour's take on Zionism, that it is "of profounder import than the desires of prejudices of the 700,000 Arabs who now inhabit that ancient land."
Palestine and Israel : A Challenge to Justice (Duke University Press, 1990)

Mazin B. Qumsiyeh (co-founder of the Palestine Museum of Natural History, Bethlehem University)
Note **:** Gentoxicity *of Recycling Electronic Waste in Idhna, Hebron District*, article in *International Journal of Environmental Studies* (Routledge, Vol. 74, No. 1, 2017)
Popular Resistance in Palestine : A History of Hope and Empowerment (Pluto Press, 2011)
Sharing the Land of Canaan : Human Rights and the Israeli-Palestine Struggle (Pluto, 2004)
Mammals of the Holy Land (Texas Tech University Press, 1996)

Mohammad Siddique Qureshi
Zionism and Racism : A History of Zionist Colonialism and Imperialism (Lahore : Islamic Publications, 1981)

Itamar Rabinovich (former Israeli ambassador in Washington DC)
Yitzhak Rabin : Soldier, Leader, Statesman (Yale University Press, 2017)
with **Itai Brun** : ***Israel Facing a New Middle East : In Search of a National Security Strategy*** (Stanford, California : Hoover Institution Press, 2017)
Israel and the Arab Turmoil (Stanford, California : Hoover Institution Press, 2014)
The Lingering Conflict : Israel, the Arabs, and the Middle East, 1948-2011 (Washington DC : Brookings Institution, 2011, 2013)
Waging Peace : Israel and the Arabs, 1948-2003 (Princeton University Press, 2004)
Waging Peace : Israel and the Arabsat the End of the Century (Farrar, Strauss & Giroux, 1999)
The Brink of Peace : The Israeli Syrian Negotiations (Princeton University Press, 1998)
The Road Not Taken : Early Arab-Israeli Negotiations (Oxford University Press, 1991)

-as co-consultant with **Shlomo Avineri**, and editor **Stephen J Roth** : ***The Impact of the Six-Day War : A Twenty-Year Assessment*** (Macmillan / Institute for Jewish Affairs, 1988)
-as editor, with **Jehuda Reinharz** : ***Israel and the Middle East : Documents and Readings on Society, Politics and Foreign Relations, 1948-Present*** (Oxford University Press, 1984)
From June to October : The Middle East between 1967 and 1973 (New Brunswick, New Jersey : Transaction Books, 1978)
-see also : **Rashid Khalidi**

Oskar K. Rabinowicz
Winston Churchill on Jewish Problems (Westport, Connecticut : Greenwood Press, 1974 reprint of 1956 edition)

Yakov M. Rabkin (University of Montréal)
A Threat from Within : A Century of Jewish Opposition to Zionism (Zed Books, 2006)
See also : **THE PALESTINE STORY TODAY**

Itamar Radai (Tel Aviv University)
Palestinians in Jerusalem and Jaffa, 1948 : A Tale of Two Cities (Routledge, 2015) Publisher's blurb : This book reveals that the most important internal factors to the Palestinian defeat were the social changes that took place in Arab society during the British Mandate, namely internal migration from rural areas to the cities, the shift from agriculture to wage labour, and the rise of the urban middle class. By looking beyond the well-established external factors, this study uncovers how modernity led to a breakdown within Palestinian Arab society, widening social fissures without producing effective institutions, and thus alienating social classes both from each other and from the leadership."

Hani Raheb
The Zionist Character in the English Novel (Third World Centre for Research and Publishing, 1981)

Mitri Raheb, editor

Palestinian Identity in Relation to Time and Space (CreateSpace Independent Publishing Platform, 2014) – 14 authors emphasising the role of Christianity and religion in general, in forming identity.
Mitri Raheb & Fred Strickert, with photography by **Garo Nalbandian** and introduction by **Yassir Arafat**
Bethlehem 2000 (Northampton, Massachusetts : Interlink Publications, 1999)

Mark A. Raider
The Emergence of American Zionism (New York University Press, 1998) Publisher's blurb : "It shows how and why American Labor Zionism-"the voice of Labor Palestine on American soil"-played such an important role in formulating the program and outlook of American Zionism. It also examines more generally the impact of Zionism on American Jews, making the case that Zionism's cultural vitality, intellectual diversity, and unparalleled ability to rally public opinion in times of crisis were central to the American Jewish experience."

Ronald Ranta (University College London / Kingston University UK)
as co-author, with **Yonatan Mendel** : ***From the Arab Other to the Israeli Self : Palestinian Culture in the Making of Israeli National Identity*** (Routledge, 2016)
Political Decision Making and Non-Decisions : The Case of Israel and the Occupied Territories (Palgrave Macmillan, 2015) Focus on Gush Emunim and the last decade of the Labour Party's governing policies, 1967-1977.

Audeh G. Rantisi & **Ralph K. Beebe**
Blessed are the Peacemakers : A Palestinian Christian in the Occupied West Bank (Grand Rapids, Michigan : Zondervan Books, 1990)

Era Rapaport
Letters from Tel Mond Prison : An Israeli Settler Defends his Act of Terror -edited by William B. Helmreich (Free Press, 1996)

Marc Lee Raphael (College of William and Mary)
The Columbia History of Jeews and Judaism in America (Columbia University Press, 2009)

A History of the United Jewish Appeal, 1939-1982 (Brown Judaic Studies, 1982)
Understanding American Jewish Philanthropy (New York : Ktav Publications, 1979)

Joseph L. Rayan
Easter in Sidon, 1973 (Lebanon: Peace March Committee, 13pp, 1973) "Text of an address by Rev. Joseph L. Ryan, S.J. given at the religious service on Easter Sunday morning, April 22, 1973 at the Castle in Sidon, Lebanon at the conclusion of the Beirut-to-Sidon Peace March. The ecumenical service was organized by Americans on behalf of the rights of the Palestinian people. Father Ryan is a professor at St. Joseph University in Beirut."

Riad El-Rayyes & Dunia Nahas
Guerrillas for Palestine (Croom Helm / Portico Publications, 1976)

Avi Raz
The Bride & The Dowry : Israel, Jordan and the Palestinians in the Aftermath of the June 1967 War (Yale University Press, 2012)

John Reddaway (Director of CAABU / Council for the Advancement of Arab-British Understanding)
Israel and Nuremburg : Are Israel's Leaders Guilty of War Crimes? A Preliminary Study (International Organisation for the Elimination of All Forms of Racial Discrimination, 1983)
Right and Wrong in the Pursuit of Peace in Palestine (Dublin : Eurabia, 1978 or 1980)
"Seek Peace and Insure it" – Selected Papers on Palestine and the Search for Peace (CAABU, ca. 1980) Papers, 1970-1980
with **F. Khadra** : ***Palestine : Points of View*** (General Union of Arab Students, ca. 1970) – speeches given at the University of London, 1970
Suffering Humanity : The Refugees of the Middle East (Beirut : author?, 16pp pamphlet, 1967)

Bernard Regan (St.Mary's University London, the Palestine Solidarity Campaign, and the National Union of Teachers)

The Balfour Declaration : Empire, the Mandate, and Resistance in Palestine (Verso Books, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "The truehistory of the Imperial deal that transformed the Middle East and sealed Palestine's fate." Endorsed by Karma Nabulsi (Oxford), Nur Masalha (SOAS) and Moshe Machover.

Hilda Reilly
Prickly Pears of Palestine : The People Behind the Politics (Eye Publications, 2006) with foreword by **Claire Short**. "At last a book that acknowledges that there are two sides to every story. Hilda manages to present a fair and accurate picture of an oppressed nation that has been so often demonised in Western Media. At the end of the day, her story shows that behind the headlines, the Palestinians are no different from any other nation. Hilda does not patronise nor pass judgement, she simply observes. The power of the story lies in the ordinariness of Palestinian life; they are ordinary people trying to lead an ordinary life under extraordinary conditions. It is a timely piece that goes a long way to explaining how the world has arrived at what is euphemistically called "clash of civilisations". This is a must read for anyone wanting to understand the extraordinary juncture of history at which we find ourselves." – Waseem Mahmood OBE.

Tanya Reinhart *[Yediot Aharonot* columnist and linguist professor at Tel-Aviv University; former student of Noam Chomsky]
The Road Map to Nowhere : Israel/Palestine Since 2003 (Verso Books, 2006) Unpacking the intended failure of the Oslo Accords.
Israel / Palestine : How to End the War of 1948 (New York City : Seven Stories Press, 2002)

Yitzhak Reiter (Ashkelon Academic College)
Contested Holy Places in Israel-Palestine : Sharing and Conflict Resolution (Routledge, 2017) The author analyses fourteen case studies of conflicts over holy sites in Palestine/Israel, including major holy sites such as Al-Haram al-Sharif/the Temple Mount, the Western Wall and the Cave of the Patriarchs/Al-Ibrahimi Mosque in Hebron, in addition to disputes over more minor sites. It then compares these conflicts to similar cases from other regions and provides an analysis of effective and ineffective conflict mitigation and resolution tools used for dealing with such disputes.
National Minority, Regional Majority : Palestinian Arabs versus Jews in Israel (Syracuse University Press, 2009)

Islamic Endowments in Jerusalem under the British Mandate (Frank Cass, 1996)

Nissim Rejwan (Iraqi Jewish Israeli, former columnist for the *Jerusalem Post* and editor of the HIstradut's *Al Yawm*)
Israel's Years of Bogus Grandeur (University of Texas Press, 2006) with foreword by **Nancy E. Berg**. Mostly diary entries, with insights into and correspondence with mainly Jewish intellectuals critical of Zionism, 1967-1988. Subjects include Irene Gendzier, AB Yehoshua, Rabbi Jakob Petuchowski, Moshe Brilliant, Yehoshafat Harkabi, Khalid Kishtainy,and, critically, himself. Requires historical familiarity with Israeli Jewish authors of the period.

James Renton (University College London)
The Zionist Masquerade : The Birth of the Anglo-Zionist Alliance, 1914-1918 (Palgrave Macmillan, 2007)

Reporters Without Borders
Israel/Palestine : The Black Book (Pluto Press/RWB, 2003) Translation of : *Israel-Palestine, le livre noir*, originally published in Paris, 2002. Contents : **Jocelyn Grange** – Introduction / **Amnesty International** – *Killings Committed by Israelis* / **B'Tselem** – *Excessive Force by Israeli Defence Forces* / **B'Tselem** – *House Demolitions and Destruction of Agricultural Land* / **Reporters Without Borders** – *Israeli Violations of Freedom of the Press* / **Amnesty International** – *The Heavy Price of Israeli Incursions* / **International Federation of Human Rights Leagues** – *Operation Defensive Shield* / **Human Rights Watch** – *Operation Defensive Shield, Jenin* / **Reporters Without Borders** – *The Israeli Army Turns on the Media, 29 March-15 June 2002* / **Public Committee Against Torture in Israel** – *Torture in Israel* / **International Federation of Human Rights Leagues (FIDH)** – *The Status of the Palestinian Minority in Israel* / **Amnesty International** – *Killings Committed by Palestinians* / **Amnesty International** – *Palestinian Attacks on Israeli Civilians* / **Human Rights Watch** – *Shortcoming of the Palestinian Justice System* / **Palestinian Centre for Human Rights** – *The Right to Free Expression in Palestine* / **Palestinian Human Rights Monitoring Group** – *The Death Penalty in Palestine* / **Reporters Without Borders** – *Press Freedom Violations by the Palestinian Authority*

Faisal Odeh Matlag Rfouh
Quest for Peace : The United Nations and Palestine (New Delhi : National Book Orgranisation, 1986)

Amal Rifa'i & Odelia Ainbinde, edited by **Sylke Tempe**
We Just Want to Live Here (Turtleback, 2003) – letters between an Arab Palestinian teenager and a Jewish Israeli teenager.

Andrew Rigby
Palestinian Resistance : Nonviolence (Jerusalem : PASSIA / Palestine Academy for Study of International Affairs, 2010)
with **Marwan Darweish :** ***Palestinians in Israel : Nationality and Citizenship*** (University of Bradford, Department of Peace Studies, 1995)

Abraham Mitrie Rihbany
Wise Men from the East and from the West (Houghton Mifflin, 1922 / as by 'Rihbani', Andrew Melrose, 1923) Chapter 21 : ***Zionism – A New Eastern Problem***

Edward Keith-Roach
Pasha of Jerusalem : Memoirs of a District Commissioner under the British Mandate (Radcliffe Press, 1954)
as editor, with **Harry Charles Luke** : ***The Handbook of Palestine*** (MacMillan, 1922) / ***The Handbook of Palestine and Trans-Jordan*** (MacMillan, 1930, 1934)

Jo Roberts (editor-Israel/West Bank correspondent for North American press)
Contested Land, Contested Memory : Israel's Jews and Arabs and the Ghosts of Catastrophe (Dundurn, 2013)

Nicholas E. Roberts
Islam under the Palestine Mandate : Colonialism and the Supreme Muslim Council (IB Tauris, due 2016) Britain's cynical management of religious law to maintain the status quo.
See also : **Uri M. Kupferschmidt**

Rebecca Roberts
Palestinians in Lebanon : Refugees Living with Long-Term Displacement (IB Tauris, 2010) Author advocates depoliticisation of Palestinian community as a means to investment and development.

Glenn E Robinson
Building a Palestinian State: The Incomplete Revolution (Indiana University Press, 1997)

Shira N. Robinson (George Washington University)
Citizen Strangers : Palestinians and the Birth of Israel's Settler State (Stanford University Press, 2013). Publisher's blurb : "Following the 1948 war and the creation of the state of Israel, Palestinian Arabs comprised just fifteen percent of the population but held a much larger portion of its territory. Offered immediate suffrage rights and, in time, citizenship status, they nonetheless found their movement, employment, and civil rights restricted by a draconian military government put in place to facilitate the colonization of their lands. *Citizen Strangers* traces how Jewish leaders struggled to advance their historic settler project while forced by new international human rights norms to share political power with the very people they sought to uproot. For the next two decades Palestinians held a paradoxical status in Israel, as citizens of a formally liberal state and subjects of a colonial regime. Neither the state campaign to reduce the size of the Palestinian population nor the formulation of citizenship as a tool of collective exclusion could resolve the government's fundamental dilemma: how to bind indigenous Arab voters to the state while denying them access to its resources. More confounding was the tension between the opposing aspirations of Palestinian political activists. Was it the end of Jewish privilege they were after, or national independence along with the rest of their compatriots in exile? As Shira Robinson shows, these tensions in the state's foundation—between privilege and equality, separatism and inclusion—continue to haunt Israeli society today."

Laura Robson (Portland State University)
States of Separation : Transfer, Partition, and the Making of the Modern Middle East (University of California Press, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "*States of Separation* tells how the interwar Middle East became a site for internationally sanctioned experiments in ethnic separation enacted through violent strategies of population transfer and ethnic

partition. During Britain's and France's interwar occupation of Iraq, Palestine, and Syria, the British and French mandate governments and the League of Nations undertook a series of varied but linked campaigns of ethnic removal and separation targeting the Armenian, Assyrian, and Jewish communities within these countries. Such schemes served simultaneously as a practical method of controlling colonial subjects and as a rationale for imposing a neo-imperial international governance, with long-standing consequences for the region. Placing the histories of Iraq, Palestine, and Syria within a global context of emerging state systems intent on creating new forms of international authority, in *States of Separation* Laura Robson sheds new light on the emergence of ethnic separatism in the modern Middle East."

-as editor : ***Minorities and the Modern Arab World : New Perspectives*** (Syracuse University Press, 2016) – includes the editor's own chapter : ***Arab Christians in Twentieth Century Palestine***

Colonialism and Christianity in Mandate Palestine (University of Texas Press, 2011-2012 / Wiley & Sons, 2013) Author argues that the British transformed Muslim, Christian, and Jewish religious identities into legal categories, ultimately marginalising the Christians.

James Rodgers

Headlines from the Holy Land : Reporting the Israeli-Palestine Conflict (Palgrave Macmillan, 2015) Publisher's blurb "Based on new archive research and original interviews with leading correspondents and diplomats. Inspired by the author's own experience as the BBC's correspondent in Gaza from 2002-2004, and subsequent research, this book draws on the insight of those who have spent years observing the Israeli-Palestinian conflict. Starting from a historical perspective, it identifies the challenges the conflict presents for contemporary journalism and diplomacy, and suggests new ways of approaching them."

No Road Home : Fighting for Land and Faith in Gaza (Abramis, 2013)

Reporting Conflict (Palgrave Macmillan, 2012)

Maxime Rodinson (Noted anti-Zionist, Marxist historian)

Israel and the Arabs (translated by **Michael Perl**, Penguin, 1968, 1982)

Israel – A Colonial Settler State? -translated by **David Thorstad** (Anchor Found/Monad Pathfinder, 1973) – First published in 1967 in *Le Conflit Israelo-Arabe*, a special issue of *Les Temps Moderne.* Perhaps the first book author to use the phrase "colonial settler state," defining "The European-American movement of expansion in the ninetheenth and twentieth centuries, whose aim was to settle new inhabitants among other peoples or to dominate them

economically and politically." Rodinson was sympathetic of the Zionist settlers of his day, striving to understand them and not simply writing them off as "monsters."
The Unholy War : Israel and Palestine, 1897-1971 (Wilmette, Illinois : Medina University Press International, 1971)
See also : **Alain Gresh**

Eugene Rogan (Director, Middle East Centre, St Antony's College, Oxford)
The Fall of the Ottomans : The Great War in the Middle East, 1914-1920 (485pp, Allen Lane, 2015 / 512pp, Basic Books, 2015/2016)
The Arabs – A History (608pp, Basic Books, 2011 / Penguin, 2012)
co-author, with **Avi Shlaim** : ***The War in Palestine – Rewriting the History of 1948*** (Cambridge University Press, 2001, 2007)

Livia Rokach
The Catholic Church and the Question of Palestine (Saqi Books, 1987) The relationship between the Vatican (not recognising the state of Israel) and Israel, 1890s-1980s.
Israel's Sacred Terrorism : A Study Based on Moshe Sharett's "Personal Diary" and other Documents (Belmont, Massachusetts : AAUG Press / Association of Arab American University Graduates, 1980, 3rd ed. 1986)

John Rose (London Metropolitan University)
The Myths of Zionism (Pluto Press, 2004)
Israel – The Hijack State : America's Watchdog in the Middle East (Bookmarks, 1986)

John H. Melkon Rose
Armenians of Jerusalem : Memories of Life in Palestine (Radcliffe Press, 1993)

Norman Rose
A Senseless, Squalid War : Voices from Palestine, 1890s to 1948 (Bodley Head, 2009 / Vintage, 2010) – Analysis of British Mandate rule, with an emphasis after the conclusion of the Second World War.
The Gentile Zionists : A Study of Anglo-Zionist Diplomacy, 1929-1939 (Routledge, 1973 / 2006) Contains the minutes of a 1930 telephone conversation between Prime Minister

Ramsay MacDonald and Chaim Weizmann, to replace the Passfield White Paper with what became known as “The Black Letter.”

Lilach Rosenberg-Friedman (Bar-Ilan University)
Birthrate Politics in Zion : Judaism, Nationalism, and Modernity under the British Mandate (Indiana University Press, 2017) Publisher’s blurb : “Despite both national and traditional imperatives to have many children, the birthrate of the Jewish community in British Mandate Palestine declined steadily from 1920-1948. During these years Jews were caught in contradictions between political and social objectives, religion, culture, and individual needs. Lilach Rosenberg-Friedman takes a deep and detailed look at these diverse and decisive issues, including births and abortions during this period, the discourse about birthrate, and practical attempts to implement policies to counter the low birthrate. Themes that emerge include the effect of the Holocaust, economics, ethnicity, efforts by public figures to increase birthrate, and the understanding that women in the society were viewed as entirely responsible for procreation. Providing a deep examination of the day-to-day lives of Jewish families in British Mandate Palestine, this book shows how political objectives are not only achieved by political agreements, public debates, and battlefields, but also by the activities of ordinary men, women, and families.”

Maya Rosenfeld
Confronting the Occupation : Work, Education and Political Activism of Palestinian Families in a Refugee Camp (Stanford University Press, 2004)

Eugene Victor Rostow
The Future of Palestine (Washington DC, National Defense University Institute for National Strategic Studies, 1993)
Palestinian Self-Determination : Possible Futures for Unallocated Territories of the Palestine Mandate (Yale Studies in World Public Order, no. 5,
as editor : ***The Middle East – Critical Choices for the United States*** (Boulder, Colorado : Westview Press for the National Committee on American Foreign Policy, 1976)

Celia Rothenberg (McMaster University)
On Doing Field Work in Palestine (Palgrave Macmillan, 2016) Publisher’s blurb : “This book, based on the author’s ethnographic fieldwork in the Palestinian West Bank from 1995

to 1996, aims to provide an honest, authentic, and accurate accounting of the nitty-gritty, day-to-day challenges, rewards, failures, and successes of doing fieldwork in a conservative village setting. By focusing on the intimate, typically obscured aspects of the fieldwork experience this memoir is intended for students planning to do fieldwork in any locale."

Nicholas Rowe (Australian Ballet, Sydney Dance Company, Finnish National Ballet, Ballet Philippines, Modern Dance Turkey, and other troupes)
Raising Dust : A Cultural History of Dance in Palestine (IB Tauris, 2010) Covers period from the late Ottoman era (1800) to the present.
Note : See journalism in *Dance Research Journal, Research in Dance Education, Dance Europe, Dancing Times, Dance Australia,* the *Jerusalem Times,* and *This Week in Palestine.*

Sara Roy (Harvard University)
Failing Peace : Gaza and the Palestinian-Israeli Conflict (Pluto Books, 2006) Includes the author's "Oslo autopsy" and how the agreement excused Israel from International Law.
The ***Gaza Strip : The Political Economy of a De-Development*** (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1995, 2001, 2004) The author examines in detail the political economy of the Gaza Strip since the Israeli occupation in 1967. Providing a historical context for Israeli economic policy, Roy argues that despite certain economic benefits that have accrued to the Gaza Strip as a result of its interaction with Israel, Israeli policy in the Strip has been guided by political concerns that not only hindered, but blocked internal economic development. The first study of its kind to investigate fully Palestinian economic development in Gaza.
The Gaza Strip : A Demographic, Economic, Social and Legal Survey (Jerusalem : West Bank Database Project, 1986) Covers agriculture, industry, health, legal issues, Israeli settlements in Gaza, etc.
-See also Jean-Pierre Filiu and the reading list, **The Story Today**.

Trevor Royle
Orde Wingate : Irregular Soldier (Weidenfeld & Nicholson, 1995)

Sharon Rotbard
White City – Black City : Architecture and War in Tel Aviv and Jaffa (Pluto, 2015) "It is not exactly a study of history or architecture… But it is compelling as a ghost story, in which the perpetual fictions created about Tel Aviv cannot obscure its past." – Tom

Sperlinger, *Electronic Intifada* / Azmi Bishara : *Zionism and Equal Citizenship : Essential and Incidental Citizenship in the Jewish State* / Amal Jamal : *Mechanisms of Governmentality and Constructing Hollow Citizenship : Arab Palestinians in Israel* / Nimer Sultany : *The Legal Structures of Subordination : The Palestinian Minority and Israeli Law* / Yosef Jabareen : *Controlling Land and Demography in Israel : The Obsession with Territorial and Geographic Dominance* / Raja Khalidi & Mtanes Shihadeh : *Israel's "Arab Economy" : New Politics, Old Policies* / Ayman K. Agbaria : *The New Face of Control : Arab Education under Neoliberal Policy* /

Nadim H. Rouhana (Tufts University)
co editor, with ***Sahar S. Huneidi*** (historian / editor East West Publications, author of *A Broken Trust: Herbert Samuel, Zionism and the Palestinians,* IB Tauris, 2001): ***Israel and its Palestinian Citizens : Ethnic Privileges in the Jewish State*** (Cambridge University Press, 2017) Contents : **Nadim N. Rouhana** : *The Psychopolitical Foundations of Ethnic Privileges in the Jewish State* / **Ian S. Lustick** & **Matthew Berkman** : *Zionist Theories of Peace in the Pre-State Era : Legacies of Dissimulation and Israel's Arab Minority* / **Hillel Cohen** : *The First Israeli Government (1948-1950) and the Arab Citizens : Equality in Discourse, Exclusion in Practice* / **Yair Bauml** : *Israel's Military Rule over its Palestinian Citizens (1948-1969) : Shaping the Israeli Segregation System* / **Nadera Shalhoub-Kevorkian** : *Settler Colonialism, Surveillance and Fear* / **Ahmad H. Sa'di** : *Palestinian Social Movement and Protest within the Green Line : 1949-2001* / **Nadim N. Rouhana** & **Areej Sabbagh-Khoury** : *Memory and the Return of History in a Settler-Colonial Context : The Case of the Palestinians in Israel.* Publisher's blurb : "This volume presents new perspectives on Israeli society, Palestinian society, and the Israeli-Palestinian conflict. Based on historical foundations, it examines how Israel institutionalizes ethnic privileging among its nationally diverse citizens. Arab, Israeli, and American contributors discusses the paradoxes of democratic claims in ethnic states, as well as dynamics of social conflict in the absence of equality. This book advances a new understanding of Israel's approach to the Palestinian citizens, covers the broadest range of areas in which Jews and Arabs are institutionally differentiated along ethnic basis, and explicates the psychopolitical foundations of ethnic privileges. It will appeal to students and scholars who seek broader views on Israeli society and its relationship with the Arab citizens, and want to learn more about the status of the Palestinian citizens in Israel and their collective experience as both citizens and settler-colonial subjects.
Palestinian Citizens in an Ethnic Jewish State : Identities in Conflict (Yale University Press, 1997)

Royal Institute of International Affairs aka Chatham House
Great Britain and Palestine, 1915-1936 /1939 /1945 (RIIA & Oxford University Press, 1936, 1939 1945)

Gerry Rubin
Murder Mutiny and the Military: British Court Martial Cases 1940-1960
(Francis Bootle Publishers, 2005) Over 20 Empire-wide cases, including Palestine, many having generated public interest back in the day.

Cheryl Rubenberg (Florida International University)
As Editor : ***Encyclopedia of the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict*** (Lynne Reinner Publishing, 2010) – 3 volumes.
The Palestinians : In Search of a Just Peace (Lynne Reinner Publishing, 2003)
Palestinian Women : Patriarchy and Resistance in the West Bank (Lynne Reinner Publishing, 2001)
Israel and the American national Interest : A Critical Examination (University of Illinois Press, 1989)
Palestine Liberation Organization : Its Institutional Infrastructure (Belmont, Massachusetts : Institute of Arab Studies, 1983) 66pp. A period organizational line-chart of the PLO : Central Council & Executive Committee, with Cabinet posts, plus the Military Dept of the Unions Resistance organization and Commando Groups (Fatah, PFLP, ALF, DFLP, Saiqa). Chapters : Historical background; Political Institutions of the PLO; Themes of Palestinian social institutions; the Palestine Red Crescent Society; SAMED (Palestine Martyrs Works Society); Arts & Culture; Popular organizations; Social affairs & welfare; Education; Conclusion; Appendices: (A) Assaulting the Palestine Research Center; (B) the Fate of the Palestine Red Crescent; Tables & Charts: Composition of the 1980 Council; 1981 Executive Committee; PRCS Services for 1981; SAMED output. The author briefly discusses the Marxism of George Habash in the PLO.

Harold Rudolph
Security, Terrorism and Torture : Detainees' Rights in South Africa and Israel – A Comparative Study (Cape Town : Juta Publications, 270 pages, 1984)

Arthur Ruppin (1880-1950, to Palestine from Galecia 1908; Director of the Palestine Land Development Company; Yishuv leader who at first saw co-operation with Arab Palestinians as a practical necessity)
Memoirs, Diaries, and Letters (Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1971) – edited by Alex Bein.
The Jewish Fate and the Future (Macmillan & Co, 1940) -translated by EW Dickes
Three Decades of Palestine : Speeches and Papers on the Upbuilding of the Jewish National Home (Schocken, 1936)
The Jews in the Modern World (Macmillan & Co, 1934) – an enlarged edition, in English, of *Soziologie der Juden*.
The Agricultural Colonisation of the Zionist Organisation of Palestine (Martin Hopkinson & Co, 1926)
See : **Etan Bloom**

Amal Saad-Ghorayeb
Hizbu'llah : Politics and Religion (Pluto Press, 2002)

Anonymous [Mark Saba]
The Intifada : A Message from Three Generations of Palestinians (Knight Financial Services [sic] / Arab Women's Association [?], 1988)

Michael Saba
The Armageddon Network (Amana Books, 1984)

Areej Sabbagh-Khoury
Bibliography on the Palestinians in Israel and Related Issues (Haifa : Mada al-Carmel, 103pp, 2005)

Karl Sabbagh
Britain in Palestine : The Story of British Rule in Palestine, 1917-1948 (Skyscraper Publications, 2012) Accompaniment to the SOAS/Brunei Gallery exhibition. Many illustrations yet compact.
Palestine : A Personal History (Atlantic Books, 2006) "Sabbagh, whose father was the lead broadcaster for the BBC Arabic Service during WWII, here interweaves the literary and

political history of Palestine, with his own family's story, in particular his father's experience during the partition of his country and creation of Israel. -Naomi Foyle, British Writers in Support of Palestine

Suha Sabbagh (Bir Zeit University)
-as editor : ***The Palestinian Women of Gaza and the West Bank*** (Indiana University Press, 1998)

Harry Sacher (*Manchester Guardian* journalist, protege of Chaim Weizmann, and, according to JMN Jeffries, the actual drafter of the Balfour Declaration; likely contributor to *Palestine : The Organ of the British Palestine Committee* (Manchester, 26 January 1917-15 April 1924) weekly; later honoured by the naming of the Harry and Michael Sacher Institute for Legislative Research and Comparative Law, at Hebrew University, Jerusalem)
Zionist Portraits and other Essays (Anthony Blond Publishing, 355pp, 1959) Author considers Islam to be a "negation of the constructive spirit of mankind."
Israel, The Arabs, and the Foreign Office (Zionist Federation of Great Britain and Ireland, 24pp, 1956)
Israel – The Establishment of a State (Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 332pp, 1952)
The Mandate and the Building of a New Palestine (Zionist Federation of Great Britain and Ireland, 12pp, 1943)
Anti-semitism (mimeographed publication, author-published, 7pp, ca. 1942)
A Jewish Palestine : The Jewish Case for a British Trusteeship (Zionist Organisation, London Bureau, 23pp, 1919)
A Hebrew University for Jerusalem (Zionist Organisation, Zionist Pamphlets no. 4, 16pp, 1918)
Jewish Emancipation – The Contract Myth (English Zionist Federation, 24pp, 1917)
as editor, with **Leon Simon** & **Samuel Landman** : ***Zionist Pamphlets*** (The Zionist, 1915, 1916, 1917)
as editor : ***Zionism and the Jewish Future*** – with introduction by **Chaim Weizmann** (John Murray, 252pp, 1916, 1917 / Westport, Connecticut : Hyperion Press, 1976)
Contains **Norman Bentwich** : *The Future of Palestine.*
Zionism and the State (The Zionist, Zionist Pamphlets no. 5, 16pp, 1915)
Zionism and its Programme (Sherratt Publishing, Anglo-Jewish Pamphlets no. 12, 6pp, 1912, reprint from The Sociological Review, January 1912)
See also, ***The Jewish Review***, co-edited with Norman Bentwich (irregularly published newsletter, Soncino Press, no.1, June-August 1932 – no. 8, March-June 1934)

Nadav Safran (secretly CIA-funded Director of the Harvard University Center for Middle Eastern Studies)
Israel, the Embattled Ally (Belknap Press/Harvard University Press, 1985)
From War to War : The Arab-Israeli Confrontation, 1948-1967 (Pegasus, 1969)
The United States and Israel (Harvard University Press, 1963)

Afif Safieh (former Palestinian Ambassador to the UK, Harvard University)
The Peace Process : From Breakthrough to Breakdown? (Saqi Books, 2010 / also a version by CAABU, Council for the Advancement of Arab-British Understanding, 2010) Contents : 1. The PLO: The Challenge and the Response — 2. One People too Many? — 3. Dead Ends? — 4. Palestinian Peace Diplomacy — 5. Resurrecting the European Working Paper — 6. Sources of Lebanese-Palestinian Tensions — 7. Interview with Gene Sharp on Non-violent Struggle — 8. Minutes of Evidence Taken before the Foreign Affairs Committee — 9. Superpower politics and the Middle East — 10. On the Madrid Peace Process — 11. On Jerusalem — 12. Those were the days — 13. The Role of Third Parties — 14. Historical or territorial compromise — 15. From breakthrough to Breakdown? — 16. Out of Jerusalem? — 17. Fifty Years On: Achievements and Challenges — 18. On Sabeel — 19. Diplomacy: The Art of Delaying the Inevitable — 20. The End of Pre-history — 21. The International Will and the National Whim — 22. Rome and its Belligerent Sparta — 23. Letter to Prime Minister Blair — 24. On Edward Said — 25. Which Way is Forward? 26. On Yasser Arafat — 27. Anatomy of a Mission: London 1990
In Search of a a Palestinian Identity (44pp, Jerusalem : PASSIA / Palestinian Academic Society for the Study of International Affairs, 2005)
On Palestinian Diplomacy (36pp, Palestinian General Delegation to the UK and the Office of Representation of the P.L.O. to the Holy See, c2004) – also published in an American edition (63pp, PLO Mission to the USA, 2006)
O Jerusalem! Christian Voices in the Holy Land (48pp, Palestinian General Delegation to the UK and the Office of Representation of the P.L.O. to the Holy See, 2000)
Bethlehem 2000 : Palestine Year One? (40pp, PLO UK Delegation, 1999)
50 Years On : Achievements and Challenges [speech delivered to Medical Aid for Palestinians, 9 Julyu 1998] (6pp, MAP, 1998)
Children of a Lesser God? (36pp, PLO Delegation to the UK, ca. 1996) Speeches : One people too many? (1985) — On the Madrid Peace Process (1991) — On Jerusalem (1994) — Those were the Days (1995) — The Role of Third Parties (1996) — Historical or Territorial

Compromise? (1997) — From Breakthrough to Breakdown? (1997) — Out of Jerusalem? (1997) — 50 years on : Achievements and Challenges (1998)
with **Albert Aghazarian** & **Bernard Sabella :** ***On the Eve of a New Millennium*** (48pp, Palestinian General Delegation to the UK and the Office of Representation of the P.L.O. to the Holy See, 1998)
with **Albert Aghazarian** & **Bernard Sabella :** ***Out of Jerusalem?*** (40pp, Palestinian General Delegation to the UK and the Office of Representation of the P.L.O. to the Holy See, 1997)
Speech – at LSE's Global Festival (6pp, 1995)
Events in the Middle East : Minutes of Evidence, Wednesday 24 April, 1991 [presented to the] ***Foreign Affairs Committee*** (14pp, HMSO, 1991)
Speech Delivered to the Haldane Society for Socialist Lawyers, November 15, 1990) (9pp, 1990)
One People too Many? various speeches (The Hague : 58pp, PLO, 1987)
Interview – offprint of an interview originally published in *Vivant Univers* (13pp, ca. 1985)

Emile Sahliyeh
In Search of Leadership : West Bank Politics since 1967 (Brookings Institution, 1988)

Edward Said (to be completed eventually…)
Out of Place : A Memoir (Granta, 1999) See also See also autobiographical works : **Jabra Ibrahim Jabra**'s ***The First Well*** and **Rega-e Busailah**'s ***In the Land of My Birth – A Palestinian Boyhood***
Peace & Its Discontents : Gaza – Jericho, 1993-1995 (Vintage, 1995) With foreword by **Christophr Hitchens**. Collected journalism from *Al-Haram Weekly, Al-Hayat, Al-Arabi*, *London Review of Books, The Progressive,* and *The Guardian.*
The Politics of Dispossession : The Struggle for Palestinian Self-Determination, 1969-1994 (Chatto & Windus, 450 pages, 1994) compendium of pieces originally written for *The Journal of Palestine Studies, The Arab Studies Quarterly, Critical Inquiry, The New York Times, The New York Times Magazine, The New Statesman, The New Left Review, The Guardian, London Review of Books, The Los Angeles Times, The Los Angeles Times Book Review, The Nation, The Village Voice, The Christian Science Monitor, Mother Jones, The Washington Post,* and *The International Herald Tribune.*
Introduction to the Politics of Dispossession (author, 45 pages, 1994)
as co-editor, with **Christopher Hitchens** : ***Blaming the Victims : Spurious Scholarship and the Palestinian Question*** (Verso, 1988) Contributors include the editors, Norman G.

Finkelstein, Noam Chomsky, Peretz Kidron, GW Bowersock, Rashid Khalidi, Janet & Muhammad Abu-Lughod, and Elia and Hallaj Zureik.
After The Last Sky : Palestinian Lives (Faber & Faber, 1985, 1986) with images by UNWRA photographer **Jean Mohr**
The Question of Palestine (Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1980) Mostly written 1977-early 1978)
Orientalism (Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1978/1980)

Hala Sakakini
Jerusalem and I : A Personal Record (Amman : Economic Press, 160 pages, 1990; held at Warwick University)

Frank C. [Charles] Sakran
Palestine : Still a Dilamma (Ardmore, Pennsylvania : Whitmore Publishing, 1976)
Whose Jerusalem? (American Council on the Middle East, 10 pages, 1968)
And So Moscow Moved In (1965)
PalestineDilemma : Arab Rights Versus Zionist Aspirations (Washington DC: Public Affairs Press, 1948)

Steven Salaita (American University of Beirut)
Inter/Nationalism : Decolonizing Native America and Palestine (University of Minnesota Press, 2016) Publisher's blurb : " Steven Salaita argues that American Indian and Indigenous studies must be more central to the scholarship and activism focusing on Palestine. His discussion includes a fascinating inside account of the Boycott, Divestment, and Sanctions movement; a wide range of Native poetry; the speeches of U.S. President Andrew Jackson; and the discourses of "shared values" between the United States and Israel." Regarding Israel : "There is no such a thing as real democracy in legal systems that create hierarchies of access and belonging based on nothing more than biology."
Uncivil Rights : Palestine and the Limits of Academic Freedom (Haymarket Books, 2015)
Holy Land in Transit : Colonialism and the Quest for Canaan (Syracuse University Press, 2006) Publisher's blurb : "The author's original approach is based not on similarities between the two disparate settler regions but rather on similarities between the rhetoric employed by early colonialists in North America and that employed by Zionist immigrants in Palestine. "

Dr. Mohsen Mohammed Saleh
History of Palestine : A Methodical Study of the Palestinian Struggle (Peshawar? : Al-Falah Foundation, 2003)

Walid Salem (Al-Quds University lecturer; Director of the Center for Democracy and Community Development [CDCD] in East Jerusalem)
Bridging the Divide : Peacebuilding in the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict (Lynne Reinner Publishing, 2006)

Abdul Jawad Salih
Naked children of Palestine (Lebanon : Palestine Writers and Journalist Union, 118pp, 1979) By the mayor of the town of al-Bireh.

Ruba Salih (SOAS) & **Sophie Richter-Devroe** (Exeter University & Doha Institute)
The Political Cultures of Palestinian Refugees : Right to Rights and Right to Return (Cambridge University Press, forthcoming 2016?)

Jessie Ethel Sampter, editor
A Guide to Zionism (New York City : Zionist Organization of America, 262pp, ca.1920) – Held at University College London.
Modern Palestine : A Symposium (New York City : 411pp, Hadassah, 1933) – Held at SOAS & Oxford.

Horace Barnett Samuel
Unholy Memories of the Holy Land (Leonard & Virginia Woolf / Hogarth Press, 1930) British Jewish lawyer joins Jabotinsky's Jewish Regiment at the end of the Great War and wakes up to Zionist machinations. Surprisingly, he spends 1918-1928 as a judge and then a private lawyer under the Mandate Government, where law, politics, and social mores have a go at each other. His account is dismissive of everybody but most entertainingly so in this well-written, witty if sometimes snobby, but candid and revealing read.

Elias Sanbar

The Palestinians : Photographs of a Land and its People, 1839 to the Present Day (Yale University Press / Paris : Editions Hazan, 2015) A crossroads of religions, politics, and cultures with deep symbolic and historical significance, the holy land of Palestine has a resonance far greater than its size. Notably, the centuries-old conflict there has catapulted this tiny area to the center of the world stage. For reasons such as these, Palestine has long been a source of fascination for photographers, and it is one of the most frequently photographed places in the world. This engrossing publication examines images of Palestine taken over the course of nearly 200 years, showing the various phases of its pictorial history. Elias Sanbar provides commentaries on this impressive and visually stunning opus, showing how a highly symbolic place and its people have been both captured and abstracted by the camera. Gripping and poignant, the photographs in this publication assert not only the global importance of Palestine, but the beauty that emerges amid its complicated history. 150 color + 500 duotone illustrations.

Shlomo Sand
The Invention of the Land of Israel : from Holyland to Homeland (Verso, 2012)
The Invention of the Jewish People (Verso, 2009)

Mary Saran
For Community Service : The Mount Carmel Experiment (Blackwell, 1974)

Leena Saraste (Finnish photographer)
For Palestine (Zed Books, 1983/1985) Translated by **Greg Coogan**. Photographic documentation of South Lebanon refugee camp life and hardship, 1980-1983. Includes verse by Mahmoud Darwish, Fadwa Touqan and others.

Saliba Sarsar
Jerusalem : The Home in Our Hearts (Holy Land Books / Noble Publishing, 2018) Multi-generational Orthodox Christian family history

Fayez A. Sayegh (Son of a Protestant minister, was raised in Tiberias, went into exile after 1948, much of his time spent in the US, and did consulting work for the Kuwaiti government)
A Palestinian View (General Union of Palestine Students, 14pp, ca. 1970s)

Do Jews Have a 'Divine Right' to Palestine? (Beirut ; PLO Research Center, 13pp, 1967) as **Sayegh** : ***Zionist Colonialism in Palestine*** (Beirut : Palestine Liberation Organization Research Centre, 78 pages, 1965) Note : available online ~ https://www.freedomarchives.org/Documents/Finder/DOC12_scans/12.zionist.colonialism.palestine.1965.pdf

Rosemary Sayigh

Too Many Enemies : The Palestinian Experience in Lebanon [the Shatila refugee camp in Lebanon] (Zed Books, 1994)

Palestinians : From Peasants to Revolutionaries : A People's History (Zed Press, 1979; 2nd ed. Zed Books 2007) Important work, constructed from the author's prescient 1970s interviews with residents of Palestinian refugee camps in Lebanon. This book provides privileged insights into these communities' post-1948 and post-1967 traumas. Foreword by **Noam Chomsky**, who wrote an introduction to the 2007 ed.

The Palestinian Experience Viewed as Socialization (Beirut : American University Beirut, 1997) with other authors, including **Adel Samara**

Palestine : Profile of an Occupation (Zed Books, 1989)

See also : **Oraybb Aref Najjar & Kitty Warnock** [Rosemary Sayigh : introduction]

Portraits of Palestinian Women (University of Utah Press, 1992)

Yezid Yusuf Sayigh

Armed Struggle and the Search for a State : The Palestinian National Movement, 1949-1993 (Oxford University Press, 1997) At almost 1,000 pages, it's endorsed by seemingly everyone.

Arab Military Industry : Capability, Performance and Impact (Brasseys Defence Publications, 1992)

Yusif Abdallah Sayigh

-edited by Rosemary Sayigh : ***Yusif Sayigh : Arab Economist, Palestinian Patriot – A Fractured Life Story*** (original Arabic edition 2009; English edition via American University in Cairo Press, 2015) The first half is a fascinating micro-history of life under the Mandate. Sayigh was diligent in trying to block land sale to the Zionist Jews. When an internationally-induced, two-state solution was being slapped onto the front pages, he wrote the Arab Land Hunger Report, classifying dunums not just by their flat map measurement but also by their agricultural worth. He ran the Arab National Treasury, which, like the Arab

Higher Committee, meant Christian and Muslim Palestinian. The immediate period before the Nakba is detailed as a kind of de facto Israeli garrison era, with settler checkpoints, as the British were reduced to either reacting or packing-up. He likens it to "Beirut in the civil war." Palestinian efforts at armed defence were comparatively weak, as Yusif tried in vain to raise the necessary funds. Soon, in 1948, he became a prisoner of war. Later, *to* Yasser Arafat : "I argue things out with Abu Ammar himself, or with people even more important than Abu Ammar [ouch!]. I will never relinquish my right to argue."
Elusive Development : From Dependence to Self-Reliance in the Arab Region Routledge, 1991)
The Economies of the Arab World Since 1945 (Croom Helm, 1978)
with **Louis Eakes** : ***Palestine – Background to Conflict*** (Petra Publishing, ca. 1975)
Towards a Peace in Palestine (Beirut : Lebanon Fifth of June Society, 1970) [pamphlet] Text of an address to the Council for Arab British Understanding [CAABU], Central Hall, Westminster, 15 April 1970.

Economic Implications of UNWRA Operations in Jordan, Syria and Lebanon (American University of Beirut, 1952)

Stuart Schaar (Brooklyn College, CUNY)
Eqbal Ahmad : Critical Outsider in a Turbulent Age (Columbia University Press, 2015). Tangental to Palestinian history, this remembrance and analysis of Ahmad (ca. 1930-1999), who was the reputation of having been first to recognise that former ally Washington ally Osama bin Laden would turn against the United States.

Joseph Boris Schechtman (Oddessa-born, revisionist Zionist who is credited with the myth that the Palestinian people fled their towns and villages in 1948 in response to Arab broadcasts advising them to do so).
The Vladimir Jabotinsky Story : The Early Years – Rebel and Statesman (New York : T. Yoseloff, 1956 / Eshel Books, 1986) Vol. 1
with **Yehuda Benari** : ***A History of the Revisionist Movement, 1925-1930*** (Tel Aviv : Hadar Publishing, 1970)
Fighter and Prophet : The Life and Times of Vladimir Jabotinsky Story – The Last ears (New York : T. Yoseloff, 1961 / Eshel Books, 1986) Vol. 2

Robert Schick

The Christian Communities of Palestine from Byzantine to Islamic Rule : A Historical and Archaeological Study (Princeton : Darwin Press, 1995)

Ze'ev Schiff [Israeli journalist of military activities for *Ha'aretz* newspaper]
Intifada : The Palestinian Uprising – Israel's Third Front (Touchstone, 1991 / Simon & Schuster, 1990)
A History of the Israeli Army, 1874 to the Present [sic] (Macmillan, 1974, 1985)
Israel's Lebanon War – with **Ehud Ya'ari** [state-run Channel 1 TV] (Simon & Schuster, 1984)
October Earthquake : Yom Kippur 1973 (University Publishing Projects Ltd, 1974 / New Brunswick, New Jersey : Transaction Publications, 2013)
The Fedayeen : The Story of the Palestinian Guerillas -with Raphael Rothstein (Vallentine Mitchell, 1972)

Abdullah Schliefer [American Jewish journalist who became a Muslim]
The Fall of Jerusalem (an account of the Israeli occupation of Jerusalem in 1967; Monthly Review Press & Bertrand Russell Peace Foundation, 1972)

Jonathan Schneer
The Balfour Declaration : The Origins of the Arab-Israeli Conflict (Bloomsbury, 2010)

Itzhak Schnell (Tel Aviv University)
-with **Daniel Bar-Tal** : ***The Impacts of Lasting Occupation : Lessons from Israeli Society*** (Oxford University Press, 2013)
-with **Michael Sofer** & **Israel Drori** : ***Arab Industrialization in Israel : Ethnic Entreprenuership in the Periphery*** (Praeger, 1995) See also : **Israel Drori**
Perceptions of Israeli Arabs : Territoriality and Identity (Aldershot : Avebury, 1994)
The Little Triangle : Transformation of a Region (Jewish Arab Institute of Middle Eastern Studies, University of Haifa, 1985)

Ze'ev Schiff & **Ehud Ya'ari**
Intifada : The Palestinian Uprising – Israel's Third Front (Simon & Schuster, 1989, 1991)
Edited & translated by **Ina Friedman**

Israel's Lebanon War (Simon & Schuster, 1989) Edited & translated by **Ina Friedman**
Ze'ev Schiff & **Raphael Rothstein**
Fedayeen : The Story of the Palestinian Guerrillas (Vallentine Mitchell, 1972)

Suzanne Schneider (Brooklyn Institute for Social Research)
Mandatory Separation : Religion, Education and Mass Politics in Palestine (Stanford University Press, 2018) Publisher's blurb : "Is religion a source of political stability and social continuity, or an agent of radical change? This question, so central to contemporary conversations about religion and extremism, has generated varied responses over the last century. Taking Jewish and Islamic education as its objects of inquiry, *Mandatory Separation* sheds light on the contours of this debate in Palestine during the formative period of British rule, detailing how colonial, Zionist, and Palestinian-Muslim leaders developed competing views of the form and function of religious education in an age of mass politics. Drawing from archival records, school syllabi, textbooks, newspapers, and personal narratives, Suzanne Schneider argues that the British Mandatory government supported religious education as a supposed antidote to nationalist passions at the precise moment when the administrative, pedagogic, and curricular transformation of religious schooling rendered it a vital tool for Zionist and Palestinian leaders. This study of their policies and practices illuminates the tensions, similarities, and differences among these diverse educational and political philosophies, revealing the lasting significance of these debates for thinking about religion and political identity in the modern Middle East."

Ralph Schoenman (personal secretary to Bertrand Russell and became general secretary of the Bertrand Russell Peace Foundation)
The Hidden History of Zionism (Santa Barbara, California : Veritas Press, 1988 / Pluto Press, 1989) Period book shattering Zionist myths and calling for a secular, democratic state

Erika Schwarze
Public Opinion and Political Response in Palestine : Leadership, Campaigns and Elections Since Arafat (IB Tauris, 2015) Author ran NGO education programmes in the West Bank and Gaza in the 1990s.

Michael Scott-Baumann

Crisis in the Middle East : Israel and the Arab States, 1945-2007 (Hodder & Stoughton Educational, 156pp, 2009 and other editions)
Conflict in the Middle East : Israel and the Arabs (Edward Arnold, 47pp, 1984)

Haggai Segal (Israeli journalist, also with Channel 7 television, and member of the Israeli Jewish Underground of the 1980s)
How My Grandmother Prevented a Civil War (Gefen Publishing, 2014)
Dear Brothers : The West Bank Jewish Underground (Bet Shamai Publications, 1988) Background to Gush Emunim and many individuals forming the religious Jewish settler underground.

Rafi Segal, David Tartakover & Eyal Weizman, editors, with photographs by **Milutin Labudovic**
A Civilian Occupation : The Politics of Israeli Architecture (Verso Books, 2003) – Publisher's blurb : "Bringing together essays and photographs by leading Israeli practitioners, and complemented by maps, plans and statistical data, *A Civilian Occupation* explores the processes and repercussions of Israeli planning and its underlying ideology. It demonstrates how, over the last century, planning and architecture have been transformed from everyday professional practices into strategic weapons in the service of the state, which has sought to secure national and geopolitical objectives through the organization of space and in the redistribution of its population. The banning of the first edition of this book by its original publisher was proof, if any were needed, that architecture in Israel, indeed architecture anywhere, can no longer be considered a politically naive activity: the politics of Israeli architecture is the politics of any architecture." With contributions by Meron Benvenisti, Zvi Efrat, Nadav Harel, Gideon Levy, Ilan Potash, Sharon Rotbard, Efrat Shvily, Eran Tamir-Tawil, Pavel Wolberg, and Oren Yiftachel

Tom Segev
Elvis in Jerusalem : Post-Zionism and the Americanization of Israel (Metropolitan Books, 2002)
One Palestine, Complete : Jews and Arabs under the British Mandate (Picador, 1999, 2001 / Little, Brown, 2000 / New York City : Metropolitan Books, 2000)
The First Israelis – 1949 (Independent Publications Services, 1985 / Free Press-Macmillan, 1986/ New York City : Owl Books, 1998) -The new state shown treating its new citizens dishonourably in a pit of big-elbowed bureaucracies.

Martin Seiff (UPI editor, ex-*Washington Times*)
The Politically Incorrect Guide to the Middle East (Henry Regnery Publishing, 2008) Engaging American conservative, romantic apologist for past European Colonialism and the Ottoman Empire, with hope that the latter's mantle will be inherited by Saudi Arabia. Ridicules all historical actors in the tradition of African American George S. Schuyler's novel *Black No More!*

Sherene Seikaly
Men of Capital : Scarcity and Economy in Mandate Palestine (Stanford University Press, 2015) The middle class is unpacked as the author grapples with the competing tugs of capital and politics in trying to understand the reactions and existing wealth in Mandate Palestine. "Seikaly is a wonderfully engaging writer…with clarity and verve. An absolute must-read." – Sarah Irving, *Electronic Intifada*. see also : **Barbara J. Smith** : ***The Roots of Separatism in Palestine – British Economic Policy, 1920-1929*** (Syracuse University Press, 1993)

Rona Sela (Tel Aviv University)
Made Public – Palestinian Photographs in Military Archives in Israel (Ramat-Hasharon : Helena Publishing, 2009) Two volumes; Vol. 1 – text (Hebrew with English Abstract); Vol. 2 – photographs; 336 pages / 168 pages each volume. Based on three years of research on military photography archives in Israel and focuses on two key subjects each involving the other: the manner in which military systems plunder, collect, control and release (or censor) photographic information about the Palestinians- in the past and over the years – and the missing chapters of Palestinian visual historiography.
Note : see also author's book on **Khalil Raad**, the first Arab Palestinian photographer, ***Khalil Raad, Photographs 1891-1948*** (Helena Publishing, 2010) All text in Hebrew.

Jan Selby (University of Sussex)
Dependence, Independence and Interdependence in the Palestinian Water Sector (report : Birzeit University, 2012)
Water, Power and Politics in the Middle East : The Other Israeli-Palestinian Conflict (IB Tauris, 2003)

co-editor, with **R. Duffy & F. Cochrane** : ***Governance and Resistance in Palestine – Simulations, Confrontations, Sumoud*** (Palgrave, 2003)

Michael Selzer
The Aryanization of the Jewish State : A Polemic (New York City : Black Star Publishing, 1967) "Zionism is anti-Semitic in its origins…conceived and founded in a conscious effort to Aryanize the Jews, thereby placating anti-Semitic stereotypes of the Jewish personality. " Chapters focus on 'Jewish anti-Semitism' and 'diaspora nationalism."

Cath Senker, editor
Defiance : Palestinian Women in the Uprising (London: The Israeli Mirror, 38pp, 1989)

Nabil Sha'ath aka **Nabeel Shaath** (long-time Palestinian negotiator, Fatah Central Committee)
My Life from Nakba to Revolution (unconfirmed in English, 2016)
The PLO's Position in the Gulf Crisis (London : PLO, 1990)
High Level Palestinian Manpower (Washington DC : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1972)
Palestine-of-Tomorrow for Jews, Christians, and Moslems (Birmingham, Alabama : Committee for Better American Relations in the Middle East, 1972)

Rachel Shabi
Not the Enemy : Israel's Jews from Arab Lands (Yale University Press, 2009) – aka ***We Look Like the Enemy : The Hidden Story of Israel's Jews from Arab Lands*** (Walker & Company, 2009) – Well-researched book on Israel's political, residential, economic and cultural discrimination of Mizrahi Jews, including the transition of some from leftists hard done by the Labour Party to become rightists supporting Likud. The chapter on music is rewarding for its focus on Arab (Arab-Jews) singers and players in Israel, despite omitting Ofra Haza's popularising Yemenite songs.

Nathan Shachar
The Gaza Strip ; It's History and Politics (Sussex Academic Press, 2010)

Mohammed K. Shadid
The United States and the Palestinians (Croom Helm, 1981)

Gershon Shafir
Land, Labour and the Origin of the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict, 1882-1914 (University of California Press, 1996)

Naseeb Shaheen (Born Chicago, educated in Ramallah 1935-1938, American University of Beirut 1958-1962, University of California at Los Angeles 1969, professor Memphis State Universitr
A Pictorial History of Ramallah (Beirut : Arab Institute for Research and Publishing, 295 pages, 1992) Sweeping collection of photographs from 1890-1992, historical documents from the Ottoman Empire and the British Mandate, and census records of Ramallah 1562-63 and Beit Jala 1553-54.
A Pictorial History of Ramallah – Part 2 (Birzeit University, 385 pages, 2006)
See also as co-editor with his father **Aziz Shaheen** : ***'Ramallah – Its History and Its Genealogies*** (in Arabic – Birzeit University, 1982)

Israel Shalak & Norton Mezvinsky
Jewish Fundamentalism in Israel (Pluto Press, 1999) Important study of the evolving influence of Rabbi Kook the Elder (1865-1935), Army and Chief Rabbi Shlomo Gorem, and the settler movement Gush Emunim (1975+). Book is based almost entirely on Hebrew language sources in Israel, with examples of Talmudic interpretations and Israeli Jewish commentary rarely in evidence in English.

Nadera Shalhoub-Kevorkian
Militarization and Violence against Women in Conflice Zones in the Middle East : A Palestinian Case Study (Cambridge University Press, 2009)
with **Nahla Abdo** : ***Acknowledging the Displaced : Palestinian Women's Ordeals in East Jerusalem*** (Jerusalem : Women's Study Center, 2009)

Peter A. Shambrook (Centre for Lebanese Studies, Oxford University / Programme Director for the British-Arab University Association)

French Imperialism in Syria, 1927-1936 (Reading : Ithaca Press, 1998)

Meir Shamgar, editor
Military Government in the Territories Administered by Israel, 1967-1980 : The Legal Aspects, Volume 1 (Hebrew University, 1982)

Itzhak Shamir (Stern Gang)
Summing Up : An Autobiography (Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1994)

Ronen Shamir
Current Flow : The Electrification of Palestine (Stanford University Press, 2013)
The Colonies of Law : Colonialism, Zionism and Law in Early Mandate Palestine (Cambridge University Press, 2000)

Ismail & Tamam Shammout (aka **Tamam al-Akhal**)
Palestine : The Exodus and the Odyssey (Al Ekbal, 2000) – Leading fine artists remember the Nakba.

Anita Shapira (Tel Aviv University / Yitzak Rabin Center for Israeli Studies)
Ben-Gurion : Father of Modern Israel (Yale University Press, 2014) Translated by **Anthony Berris**
Yigal Allon : Native Son, A Biography (University of Pennsylvania Press, 2008) Translated by **Evelyn Abel**. aka Yigal Alon, who, in 1967, conceptualised Israel's segregated colonisation of the West Bank.
as co-editor, with **Derek J. Penslar** : ***Israeli Historical Revisionism : From Left to Right*** (Frank Cass Publishing, 2002)
as editor, with **Jehuda Reinharz** : ***Essential Papers on Zionism*** (New York University Press, 1996 / Cassell, 1996)
Land and Power : Zionist Resort to Force, 1881-1948 (Oxford University Press, 1992)

Avraham Shapira, editor

The Seventh Day : Soldiers Talk about the Six-Day War – recorded and edited by a group of young kibbutz members -translated from Hebrew by Henry Near (Andre Deutsch, 1970)

Yonathan Shapiro
Leadership of the American Zionist Organization, 1897-1930 (University of Illinois Press, 1971)glick

Hisham Sharabi (Editor of the *Journal of Palestine Studies*)
Palestine Guerillas : Their Credibility and Effectiveness (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1970)
Palestine and Israel : The Lethal Dilemma (Pegasus Press, 1969)

Amer A. Sharif
A Statistical Study of the Arab Boycott on Israel (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1970)

Dr. Mohammed Badi Sharif (Iraqi educator & Director of the Arab League Office in London, from 1969)
Strangers in Palestine (London: Morssett Press, 84 pages, 1970) Palestinian history overview

Regina S. Sharif
Non-Jewish Zionism : Its Roots in Western History (Zed Books, 1983)
United Nations Resolutions on Palestine and the Arab Israeli Conflict, 1977 (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1978)

Heather J. Sharkey (Department of Near Eastern Languages and Civilizations at the University of Pennsylvania)
A History of Muslims, Christians, and Jews in the Middle East (Cambridge University Press, 2017) Focusing on the Ottoman Middle East before the Great War, the book focuses on everyday social contacts, dress, music, food, bathing, etc.

Gene Sharp
with **Christopher A. Miller** & **Hardy Merriman** : ***Waging Nonviolent Struggle : 20th Century Practice and 21st Century Potential*** (Boston : Porter Sargent, 2005)
with **Ronald M. McCarthy** & **Brad Bennett :** ***Nonviolent Action : A Research Guide*** (Garland Press, 1997)
The Politics of Nonviolent Action (Boston : Porter Sargent, 1973)
Exploring Nonviolent Alternatives (Boston : Porter Sargent, 1970/1971)

Ari Shavit (former editor for *Ha'aretz*)
My Promised Land : The Triumph and Tragedy of Israel (Scribe Publications, 2014)

Gabriel Sheffer & **Oren Barak**
Militarism and Israeli Society (Indiana University Press, 2010) Notes the security network as wider than the military, with undefined boundaries.

Ruth Sheldon (Birkbeck College)
Tragic Encounters and Ordinary Ethics : Palestine-Israel in British Universities (Manchester University Press, 2016)

Moshe Shemesh (former IDF senior intelligence officer; Ben-Gurion University)
Arab Politics, Palestinian Nationalism and the Six Day War : The Crystalization of Arab Strategy and Nasir's (sic) ***Descent to War, 1957-1967*** (Sussex Academic, 2007/2008)
The Palestinian Entity, 1959-1974 : Arab Politics and the PLO (Frank Cass, 1988)
Moshe Shemesh & Selwyn Ilan Troen, editors
The Suez-Sinai Crisis 1956 : Retrospective and Reappraisal (Frank Cass, 1990)

Yehouda Shenhav
Beyond the Two-State Solution : A Jewish Political Essay -translated by **Dimi Reider** [of +972 news website] (Polity Press, 2012) – Publisher's blurb : For over two decades, many liberals in Israel have attempted, with wide international support, to implement the two-state solution: Israel and Palestine, partitioned on the basis of the Green Line – that is, the line drawn by the 1949 Armistice Agreements that defined Israel's borders until 1967, before Israel occupied the West Bank and Gaza following the Six-Day War. By going back to

Israel's pre-1967 borders, many people hope to restore Israel to what they imagine was its pristine, pre-occupation character and to provide a solid basis for a long-term solution to the Israeli-Palestinian conflict. In this original and controversial essay, Yehouda Shenhav argues that this vision is an illusion that ignores historical realities and offers no long-term solution. It fails to see that the real problem is that a state was created in most of Palestine in 1948 in which Jews are the privileged ethnic group, at the expense of the Palestinians – who also must live under a constant state of emergency. The issue will not be resolved by the two-state solution, which will do little for the millions of Palestinian refugees and will also require the uprooting of hundreds of thousands of Jews living across the Green Line. All these obstacles require a bolder rethinking of the issues: the Green Line should be abandoned and a new type of polity created on the complete territory of mandatory Palestine, with a new set of constitutional arrangements that address the rights of both Palestinians and Jews, including the settlers.

The Arab Jews : A Postcolonial Reading of Nationalism, Religion, and Ethnicity (Stanford University Press, 2006) – Publisher's blurb : This book is about the social history of the Arab Jews—Jews living in Arab countries—against the backdrop of Zionist nationalism. By using the term "Arab Jews" (rather than "Mizrahim," which literally means "Orientals") the book challenges the binary opposition between *Arabs* and *Jews* in Zionist discourse, a dichotomy that renders the linking of Arabs and Jews in this way inconceivable. It also situates the study of the relationships between *Mizrahi Jews* and *Ashkenazi Jews* in the context of early colonial encounters between the Arab Jews and the European Zionist emissaries—prior to the establishment of the state of Israel and outside Palestine. It argues that these relationships were reproduced upon the arrival of the Arab Jews to Israel. The book also provides a new prism for understanding the intricate relationships between the Arab Jews and the Palestinian refugees of 1948, a link that is usually obscured or omitted by studies that are informed by Zionist historiography. Finally, the book uses the history of the Arab Jews to transcend the assumptions necessitated by the Zionist perspective, and to open the door for a perspective that sheds new light on the basic assumptions upon which Zionism was founded.

Naomi Shepherd

Ploughing the Sand : British Rule in Palestine, 1917-1948 (Rutgers University Press, 2000) Includes methodology of Palestine Police interrogation, such as "duffing up," inspired by officer/author Douglas Duff.

AJ Sherman

Mandate Days : British Lives in Palestine, 1918-1948 (Thames & Hudson, 1997)

A fascinating, intentionally insular survey of Mandate Government's military, police, civil servants, and what we'd now term as NGOs. The author made use of many unpublished diaries held in the Middle East section of the St Anthony's College Oxford Archives, and vintage photographs as exceptionally well-reproduced.

Abbas Shiblak

The Palestinian Refugee Issue : A Palestinian Perspective (Royal Institute of International Affairs [Chatham House], 2009)

Falling Through the Cracks : Legal and Practical Gaps in Refugee Status : A Case Study of Unrecognised Refugees in Lebanon (revised edition, Beirut : Frontiers / Ruwad Association, 2006)

The Palestinian Diaspora in Europe : Challenges of Dual Identity and Adaptation (Palestine : Institute of Jerusalem Studies, 2005)

Iraqi Jews : A History of Mass Exodus (al-Saqi Books, 2005)

with **Uri Davis** : ***Civil and Citizenship Rights of Palestinian Refugees*** (Jerusalem : Shami, 1995)

The Lure of Zion : The Case of the Iraqi Jews (al-Saqi Books, 1986)

Faris al-Shidyaq

Leg over Leg (Two Volumes, Translated by Humphrey Davies – travel, UK anshammoutd France / NYUP, 2012) Leg Over Leg is the semi-autobiographical account of Ahmad Faris al-Shidyaq, a pivotal figure in the intellectual and literary history of the modern Arab world. His adventures and misadventures provided him with opportunities for wide-ranging digressions on the intellectual and social issues of his time, including the ignorance and corruption of the Lebanese religious and secular establishments, women's rights, the manners and customs of Europeans and Middle Easterners, and the differences between European and Arabic literature. It was initially widely condemned for its attacks on authority, its skepticism, and "obscenity," and later editions were often abridged. This is the very first English translation of the work and reproduces the original edition.

Magid Shihade (Birzeit University)

Nor Just a Soccer Game : Colonialism and Conflict among Palestinians in Israel (Syracuse University Press, 2011). Unpacks the 1981 attack by Druze from Julis on Christian Israeli Palestinians, with indirect support from the IDF.

Abdel Monem Said Aly, Shai Feldman, and Khalil Shikaki ***Arabs and Israelis: Conflict and Peacemaking in the Middle East***, Palgrave Macmillan (2013)

Margolit Shilo
Girls of Liberty : The Struggle for Suffrage in Mandatory Palestine (Brandeis University Press, 2016) Jewish Feminists in Palestine.

Colin Shindler (SOAS)
The Rise of the Israeli Right : From Odessa to Hebron (Cambridge University Press, 2015) – Publisher's blurb : "The Israeli Right first came to power nearly four decades ago. Its election was described then as 'an earthquake,' and its reverberations are still with us. How then did the Right rise to power? What are its origins? Colin Shindler traces this development from the birth of Zionism in cosmopolitan Odessa in the nineteenth century to today's Hebron, a centre of radical Jewish nationalism. He looks at central figures such as Vladimir Jabotinsky, an intellectual and founder of the Revisionist movement and Menahem Begin, the single-minded politician who brought the Right to power in 1977. Both accessible and comprehensive, this book explains the political ideas and philosophies that were the Right's ideological bedrock and the compromises that were made in its journey to government."
-as editor : ***Israel and the World Powers : Diplomatic Alliances and International Relations Beyond the Middle East*** (IB Tauris, 2014)
A History of Modern Israel (Cambridge University Press, 2nd ed. 2013)
Israel and the European Left : Between Solidarity and Deligitimisation (Continuum, 2011)
The Triumph of Military Zionism : Nationalism and the Origins of the Israeli Right (IB Tauris, 2009)
What Do Zionists Believe? (Granta, 2007)
Israel, Likud and the Zionist Dream : Power, Politics and Ideology from Begin to Netanyahu (IB Tauris, 1995)
Ploughshares into Swords : Israelis and Jews in the Shadow of the Intifada (IB Tauris, 1991)
Exit Visa : Detente, Human Rights and the Jewish Emigration Movement in the USSR (Bachman & Turner, 1978)

Lois Mary Shiner

His Own Country (Palestine) (London : Faith Press, 96 pages, 1925) with introduction on the ecclesiastical institutions by **Canon J.A. Douglas**

David K. Shipler (*The New York Times'* Jerusalem Bureau Chief, 1979-1984)
Arab and Jew : Wounded Spirits in a Promised Land (Times Books/Random House & Bloomsbury) Includes coverage of the massacres at the Shatila and Sabra refugee camps.

Avi Shlaim
-as editor, with **William Roger Louis** : ***The 1967 Arab-Israeli War : Origins and Consequences*** (Cambridge University Press, 2012) Contains : **Charles Smith** : ***The United States and the 1967 War***
Edward Said : A Legacy of Emancipation and Representation (University of California Press, 2010)
Israel and Palestine : Reappraisals, Revisions, Refutations (Verso Books, 2009)
Lion of Jordan : The Life of King Hussein in War and Peace (Alan Lane 2007, Penguin 2008)
-as editor, with Eugene L. Rogan : ***The War for Palestine : Rewriting the History of 1948*** (Cambridge University Press, 2007, 2001)
-as editor, with Eugene L. Rogan : ***Rewriting the Palestine War : 1948 and the History of the Arab-Israeli Conflict*** (Cambridge University Press, 2001)
The Iron Wall : Israel and the Arab World (WW Norton 2000, Penguin 2001)
The Politics of Partition : King Abdullah, the Zionists and Palestine, 1921-1951 (Oxford University Press, 1998) – earlier edition published as ***Collusion Across the Jordan*** (OUP, 1988)
-as editor, with **Yezid Sayigh** : ***The Cold War and the Middle East*** (Oxford University Press, 1997)
War and Peace in the Middle East : A Concise History / A Critique of American Policy (Whittle Books/Viking, 2004; Penguin 1995) Shlaim : "The battle for Palestine was lost by Palestinians not in 1948 but in the late 1930s. Because Britain completely smashed to the ground the Palestinian revolt and Arab irregular forces….The Balfour Declaration was a colossal blunder-it has proved to be a catastrophe for the Palestinians and it gave rise to one of the most intense, bitter, and protracted conflicts of modern times.

Abdullah Schleifer
The Fall of Jerusalem (Monthly Review Press, 1972)

Ronen Shnayderman
-edited by **Zvi Shulman**; translated by **Shaul Vardi** – ***Take No Prisoners : The Fatal Shooting of Palestinians by Israeli Security Forces during "Arrest Operations"*** (Jerusalem : B'Tselem, 2005)

Dov Shinar (Hadassah College, Jerusalem)
Palestinian Dress in the West Bank : The Political Dimension (Boulder, Colorado : Westview Press, 1987)
Palestinian Voices : Communication and Nation Building in the West Bank (Boulder, Colorado : Lynne Rienner Press, 1987)

Ella Shohat (New York University)
On the Arab-Jew, Palestine, and other Displacements : Selected Writings (Pluto Press, 2017) Baghdad-born Jewish professors essays, including exile, film, literature and the wide Middle East.
Taboo Memories, Diasporic Voices (Duke Unviersity Press, 2006)

David Shulman
Dark Hope : Working for Peace in Israel and Palestine (University of Chicago Press, 2007) On Ta'ayush and Jewish Israeli peace movements within Israel.

Martin Sicker
Reshaping Palestine : From Muhammad Ali to the British Mandate, 1831-1922 (Praeger, 1999)
Judaism, Nationalism and the Land of Israel (Boulder, Colorado : Westview Press, 1992)
Between Hashemites and Zionists: The Struggle for Palestine 1908 – 1988 (New York: Holmes & Meier, 1989)

Henry Siegman (University of London)

as project director : **Yezid Sayigh** & **Khalil Shikaki** : ***Strengthening Palestinian Public Institutions : Executive Summary – Report of an Independent Task Force Sponsored by the Council on Foreign Relations*** (New York City : Council on Foreign Relations, 1999)

Laurence Jay Silberstein
Postzionism : A Reader (Rutgers University Press, 2008)
The Post-Zionism Debates : Knowledge and Power in Israeli Culture (Routledge, 1999)
Early questioning of whether Jews need a secular Jewish state.

Sanford R. Silverburg, editor
Palestine and International Law : Essays on Politics and Economics (McFarland & Co, 2002)
with **Bernard Reich** : ***U.S. Foreign Relations with the Middle East and North Africa : A Bibliography – Supplement, 1998*** (Scarecrow Press, 1999)
Middle East Bibliography (Scarecrow, 1992)

Sir Leon Simon
Studies in Jewish Nationalism (Longmans, 1920) "The idea that Jews are a religious sect, precisely parallel to Catholics and Protestants, is nonsense."

Chaim Simons
Herzl to Eden : A Historical Survey of Proposals to Transfer Arabs from Palestine, 1895-1947 (Kiryat Arba, Israel : Nansen Institute, 1994)
Supplement No. 1 to International Proposals to Transfer Arabs from Palestine, 1895-1947 (Kiryat Arba, Israel : Nansen Institute, 1993)
Edward Norman's Plans to Transfer Arabs from Palestine to Iraq (Kiryat Arba, Israel : Nansen Institute, 1991)
International Proposals to Transfer Arabs from Palestine, 1895-1947 (Hoboken, New Jersey : Ktav Publications, 1988) Detailed in categories of Jews and non-Jew. 1942 : "Simon Marks, another member of the [Jewish Agency] Executive, and chairman of the board of the multiple chain store of Marks and Spencer, felt that they should ask for the establishment of a Jewish state within the British Empire and the "voluntary transfer of Arabs, with financial assistance, to neighbouring Arab States, particularly to Iraq." Harry

Sacher [co-drafter of the Balfour Declaration] “has asked whether the members of the Executive were “in favour of transfer of the Arabs either by compulsion or persuasion.”

Geoff Simons
The Ethnic Cleansing of Palestine (London : Palestinian Resource Centre, 2006)
Despite having the same title as Ilan Pappé’s book, this work doesn’t emphasise the era of the Nakba. Its reach is broader in time, and especially helpful is his coverage of some of the many UN resolutions since 1948. Note : see also United Nations

John Hope Simpson (Liberal MP for Taunton 1922-1924, later known for his work with the Refugee Settlement Committee)
Palestine, Report on Immigration, Land Settlement and Development (HMSO, 185 pages, with maps, 1930) Known as the ‘Hope Simpson Report,’ and presented by the Secretary of State for the Colonies to Parliament.

Hugh James Simson
British Rule and Rebellion (Blackwood & Sons, 1937 / Salisbury, North Carolina : Documentary Publicatins, 1977) – with special reference to the Palestinian Revolt, from 1936.

Georgina Sinclair (Open University)
At the End of the Line : Colonial Policing and the Imperial Endgame, 1945-1980 (Manchester University Press, 2006)

Salman Abu Sitta
Mapping My Return : A Palestinian Memoir (IB Tauris, 2016) Memories of the famous polymath who has single-handedly made available crucial mapping work on Palestine, and contains back-story to his lifetime cartographic effort. Equally important are political and personal insights not found elsewhere. No index.
–with painter **Samia Halaby** : ***Drawing the Kafr Massacre*** (The Netherlands : Schlit Publishing, September 2016)

Che Guevara in Gaza : Palestine Becomes a Global Cause (MEMO/Middle East Monitor, pamphlet, 2015)
Atlas of Palestine, 1917-1966 (Palestine Land Society, 2010 – 700pp) – Available as downloads from the Palestine Land Society : http://www.plands.org.
The Return Journey : A Guide to the Depopulated and Present Palestinian Towns and Villages and Holy Sites – in English, Arabic, & Hebrew (Palestine Land Society, 248 pages, 2007)
The Palestinian Nakba 1948 : The Register of Depopulated Communities in Palestine(Palestinian Return Centre, 2000)
The Right of Return : Sacred, Legal, Possible (Council for the Advancement of Arab-British Understanding/CAABU, 1999)

Rev. Stephen Sizer
Zion's Christian Soldiers : The Bible, Israel and the Church (Nottingham : Inter-Varsity Press, 2007)
Christian Zionism : Roadmap to Armageddon? (Nottingham : Inter-Varsity Press, 2004)
A Panorama of the Bible Lands -alternate title : ***A Panorama of the Holy Land*** – with photographs by Jon Arnold (Guildford : Eagle Press, 1998 / 2000)

Leonard Slater
The Pledge (Simon & Schuster 1970 / Pocket Book, 1971) An utterly shameless saga of the gathering and shipping of armaments by individual Americans and Canadians for the Haganah and Palmach, 1945-1948. More than simple arms-smuggling, this history also details the inspired manufacture of all forms of war equipment, from the latest firearms and encrypted radio communications to re-converting for wartime use, ex-military aeroplanes that had been only recently converted for civilian use. 'Palestinians' are Palestine Jews only, with Arab Palestinians ('Arabs') barely mentioned. Written for the readership of battle history enthusiasts. This movement also described, with no overlap, in **Rafael Medoff** : ***Militant Zionism in America : The Rise and Impact of the Jabotinsky Movement in the United States, 1926-1948 (University of Alabama Press, 2002)***. Ironically, these titles argue that Israel's War of Independence was, despite unsuccessful machine gun manufacture and the purchase of a Baltimore-grounded aircraft carrier, overwhelmingly imbalanced against the non-Jewish communities in Palestine.

Robert Slater (*Time Magazine*'s Israel correspondent)

Warrior Statesman : The Life of Moshe Dayan (St. Martin's Press, 1991 / Robson Books, 1992)
Golda, the Uncrowned Queen of Israel : A Pictorial Biography (Middle Village, New York : J. David, 1981)
Rabin of Israel : A Biography (Robson Books, 1977; rev. 2015)

Susan Slyomovics
The Object of Memory : Arab and Jew Narrate the Palestinian Village (University of Pennsylvania Press, 1993) Palestinian village Ein Houd emptied in 1948 and re-named Ein Hod, as a Jewish Israeli artists' colony. But the original inhabitants built a "temporary" Ein Hod again, on a neighbouring mountain.

David Smiley
Irregular Regular (Norwich : Michael Russell Publishing, 1994) Documents the brutality of the Palestine Police and their Arab Palestinian enforcers.

Barbara J. Smith
The Roots of Separatism in Palestine : British Economic Policy, 1920-1929 (Syracuse University Press, 1993) The Zionist settler movement, unsuccessful during the period of Ottoman rule, flourished under the British: within a few years of the establishment of British administration, the Zionists had laid the foundations of a national economic base which underpinned their nationalist ideology. British policy thus contributed significantly to the division of the country on ethnic lines and ultimately to the partition of Palestine and the establishment of the state of Israel. This central argument informs a wide-ranging discussion of economic policy, embracing immigration, land, labour, industry, agriculture, education, social welfare and taxation. Essential reading to understand the Mandate era.

Charles D. Smith
Palestine and the Arab-israeli Conflict : A History with Documents (St Martin's Press, 2009 and earlier editions) – 624pp.

Gary V. Smith, editor (Professor of Christian Studies, Union University, Jackson, Tennessee)
Zionism, The Dream and the Reality – A Jewish Critique (David & Charles, 1974)

George Adam Smith
The Historical Geography of the Holy Land (Hodder & Stoughton, 1984 plus numerous editions to 1936 / Glasgow : Collins, 1973)

Grant F. Smith
America's Defense Line : The Justice Department's Battle to Register the Israel Lobby as Agents of a Foreign Government (Washington DC : Institute for Research – Middle Eastern Policy, 322 pages, 2008)
Foreign Agents : The American Israel Public Affairs Committee from the 1963 Fulbright Hearings to the 2005 Espionage Scandal (Washington DC : Institute for Research – Middle Eastern Policy, 180 pages, 2007)
Declassified Deceptions : The Secret History of Isaiah L. Kenen and the Rise of the American Israel Public Affairs Committee (Washington DC : Institute for Research – Middle Eastern Policy, 250 pages, 2007)

Pamela Ann Smith
Palestine and the Palestinians, 1876-1983 (Croom Helm, 1985)

Sammy Smooha
Arab-Jewish Relations in Israel : Alienation and Rapprochement (Washington DC : US Institute of Peace, 2010)
Index of Arab-Jewish Relations in Israel, 2004 (University of Haifa Press, 2005)
-with **As'ad Ghanem** : **Ethnic*, Religious and Political Islam Among the Arabs in Israel*** (University of Haifa Jewish-Arab Center, 1998)
Arabs *and Jews in Israel – Vol. 2 : Change and Continuity in Mutual Intolerance* (Boulder, Colorado / London ; Westview Press, 1989)
Arabs *and Jews in Israel – Vol. 1 : Conflicting and Shared Attitudes in a Divided Society*(Boulder, Colorado / London ; Westview Press, 1989)
The Orientation and Politicization of the Arab Minority in Israel (University of Haifa Press, 1984)
Israel, Pluralism and Conflict (London : Routledge & Kegan Paul / University of California Press, 1978)

-with **Ora Cibulski** : **Social** ***Research on Arabs in Israel, 1948-1977 : Trends and an Annotated Bibliography*** (University of Haifa Jewish-Arab Center / Turtledove Publishing, 1978)

Stephen J. Sniegoski
The Transparent Cabal : The Neoconservative Agenda, War in the Middle East, and the National Interest of Israel -with foreword by former Congressman **Paul Findley** and introduction by **Paul Gottfried** (Norfolk, Virginia : Enigma Editions, 2008)

Society of Friends [Quakers]
The Search for Peace in the Middle East (London : Friends Peace and International relations Committee, 1970; Philadelphia, Pennsylvania : American Friends Service Committee, 1971; Hill & Wang, 1971)

Ben Soedendorp (Leiden University)
The Dynamics of Israeli-Palestinian Relations : Theory, History and Cases (Palgrave Macmillan, 2007) Book examines key choices made by Israelis and Palestinians regarding three central issues: the 1947 UN Partition Plan, the Lebanon invasion in 1982, and the 1993 Oslo Agreements.

Tamir Sorek (University of Florida)
Palestinian Commemoration in Israel : Calendars, Monuments, and Martyrs (Stanford University Press, 2015)
Arab Soccer in a Jewish State: The Integrative Enclave (Cambridge University Press, 2007) Israeli football as an unlevel playing field.

Adhaf Soueif (novelist of Egyptian diasporic themes, political essayist, and translator)
Mezzaterra : Fragments from the Common Ground (Anchor Books, 2005) -includes reviews and essays on Palestinian authors. Note : Wrote foreword to Jean Genet's *Prisoner of Love*; foreword to Nick King's disappointment with the Palestinian university system, *Education under Occupation*.

Gerald Sparrow (British lawyer)
The Sphinx Awakes (New York : Pitman / London : Robert Hale, 1956) 1956 travel journalism with a legal focus; includes attention to the Tripartite Declaration of the United Kingdom, France and the United States to the Arab-Israeli Conflict (1950) and a selection of key articles of the Arab League from 1945.

Steven L. Spiegel
The Other Arab-Israeli Conflict : Making America's Middle East Policy, from Truman to Reagan (University of Chicago Press, 1985)

Bernard Spolsky (Bar-Ilan University) & **Robert L. Cooper** (Hebrew University Jerusalem)
The Languages of Jerusalem (Oxford University Press, 1991) Mainly a Hebrew (Judezmo, Hebrew, and Yiddish) focus but includes both spoken and classical Arabic, Turkish, Greek, Latin, French, Armenian, German and English.

Ehud Sprinzak
Brother against Brother : Violence and Extremism in Israeli Politics from Altalena to the Rabin Assassination (New York City : The Press Press, 1999)
The Israeli Right and the Peace Process, 1992-1996 (Jerusalem : Leonard Davis Institute, 1998)
as co-editor, with **Larry Diamond** : ***Israeli Democracy under Stress*** (Boulder, Colorado : Lynne Reinner Publishing, 1993)
The Ascendance of Israel's Radical Right (Oxford University Press, 1991)
See also **Ami Pedahzur**, in **THE STORY TODAY** section.

Leonard Stein
Weizmann and the Balfour Declaration (Rehovoth, Israel : Yad Chaim Weizmann, 1964) Text of speech.
The Balfour Declaration (Vallentine Mitchell, 1961)

Ori Stendel

The Arabs in Israel (Sussex Academic Press, 1996) Publisher's blurb : "The political map of the Arab minority is at the heart of this book, but there are extended chapters on demographic trends, geographic distribution, the configuration of the religious communities, social conditions, the status of women, Arabic-language literature in Israel, the Arabic press, the legal status of the minority, government policies, the Arabs of East Jerusalem, the relations of Israeli Arabs with those of the occupied territories and with the Palestinian Authority under Yasser Arafat."

Richard P. Stevens
American Zionism and US Foreign Policy, 1942-1947 (New York City : Pageant, 1962 / Institute for Palestine Studies, 1970
Weizmann and the Smuts : A Study of Zionist-South African Cooperation (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1973)

Andrea L Stanton (University of Denver)
"This is Jerusalem Calling" : State Radio in Mandate Palestine (University of Texas Press, 2013) A rewarding cultural resource focusing on the Arab side of the broadcasting body. Aside from political developments, the author focuses on the marketing of radios, newspaper coverage of the broadcasts, the role of women in the broadcast schedule, and many less obvious topics. Publisher's description : "Modeled after the BBC, the Palestine Broadcasting Service was launched in 1936 to serve as the national radio station of Mandate Palestine, playing a pivotal role in shaping the culture of the emerging middle class in the region. Despite its significance, the PBS has become nearly forgotten by scholars of twentieth-century Middle Eastern studies. Drawn extensively from British and Israeli archival sources, This Is Jerusalem Calling traces the compelling history of the PBS's twelve years of operation, illuminating crucial aspects of a period when Jewish and Arab national movements simultaneously took form. Andrea L. Stanton describes the ways in which the mandate government used broadcasting to cater to varied audiences, including rural Arab listeners, in an attempt to promote a "modern" vision of Arab Palestine as an urbane, politically sophisticated region. In addition to programming designed for the education of the peasantry, religious broadcasting was created to appeal to all three main faith communities in Palestine, which ultimately mayz have had a disintegrating, separatist effect. Stanton's research brings to light the manifestation of Britain's attempts to prepare its mandate state for self-governance while supporting the aims of Zionists. While the PBS did not create the conflict between Arab Palestinians and Zionists, the service reflected, articulated, and magnified such

tensions during an era when radio broadcasting was becoming a key communication tool for emerging national identities around the globe."

Kenneth W. Stein
The Land Question in Palestine, 1917-1939 (University of North Carolina Press, 1984) Shows Palestinian land concerns mainly agriculturalm that they lacked expertise in dealing with bureaucratic hurdles.
with **Samuel W. Lewis** & **Sheryl J. Brown** : ***Making Peace among Arabs and Israelis : Lessons of Fifty Years of Negotiating Experience*** (Washington DC : US Institute of Peace, 1991)

Yael Stein
-translated by **Zvi Shulman** : ***Policy of Destruction : House Demolitions and Destruction of Agricultural Land in the Gaza Strip*** (Jerusalem : B'Tselem, 2002)
-translated by **Zvi Shulman** : ***The Quiet Deportation Continues : Revocation of Residency and Denial of Social Rights of East Jerusalem Palestinians*** (Jerusalem : HaMoked / B'Tselem, 1998)

Ze'ev Sternhell
The Founding Myths of Israel : Nationalism, Socialism and the Making of the Jewish State – translated by David Maisel (Princeton University Press, 1998) – One of the Jewish Israeli "new historians" of the late 1980s and 1990s. "A very important book in which he dispels the muths about Israeli society as a liberal, socialist, democratic state – in an extraordinarily detailed analysis of its illiberal, quasi-fascist, and profoundly anti-socialist character as evidenced by the Labour Party generally, and the Histadrut in particular." – Edward Said, 1998, in *The End of the Peace Process.*

Russell Stetler, editor
Palestine : The Arab-Israeli Conflict : A Ramparts Press Reader – (San Francisco : Ramparts Press, 1972) – with photographs by Jeffrey Blankfort. Pieces detail the variability of the resistance movements, with policy statements.

Desmond Stewart (biographer of Theodor Herzl)

Palestinians : Victims of Expediency (Quartet Books, 1982) Observations, 1980-1981
The Middle East : Temple of Janus (Hamish Hamilton, 1972)

Walter Francis Stirling (C.E. Lawrence's Chief of Staff, later *Times* correspondant)
Safety Last (Hollis & Carter, 1953) – Aut0biography.

Nancy L. Stockdale (University of North Texas)
Colonial Encounters among English and Palestinian Women, 1800-1948 (University Press of Florida, 2007) Varied remembered reactions to the encountering of English culture and how English women missionaries furthered the colonial project.

Nahum Isaac Stone
Economic Aspects of Restoration (New York City : Provisional Executive Committee for General Zionist Affairs, 14pp, 1918) "For private circulation" printed at top of front cover. The leftist economist discusses problems faced by Zionist settlement, including the amount of land purchase in both Palestine and Mesopotamia that was thought necessary to make the project feasible, and possible solutions.

Joe Stork
with Bill Van Esveld, Fares Akram & **Saleh Hijazi** : **No *News is Good News : Abuses against Journalists by Palestinian Security Forces*** (New York City : Human Rights Watch, 35 pages, 2011)
with **Sharon Stone** : ***Zionism and American Jewry*** (pamphlet, ca. 1975)

(Sir) **Ronald Storrs** (Military Governor of Jerusalem, 1917-1926)
Orientations (Nicholson & Watson, 1937) "Jewish homeland…will form for England 'a little loyal Jewish Ulster' in a sea of potentially hostile Arabism."
A section was of *Orientations* was reprinted as ***Lawrence of Arabia, Zionism and Palestine*** (Penguin, 1940)

Jacob Stoyanovsky

The Mandate for Palestine : A Contribution to the Theory and Practice of International Mandates (Longmans & Co, 1928)

John Strawson (University of East London)
Partitioning Palestine : Legal Fundamentalism in the Palestinian-Israeli Conflict (Pluto Press, 2010) Book focuses on the different ways in which Palestinians and Israelis have narrated the key legal texts of the conflict : the League of Nations Mandate, the United Nations partition plan, and the Oslo Agreements.

Philippa Strum
The Women are Marching : The Second Sex and the Palestinian Revolution (Chicago : Lawrence Hill Books, ca. 1992) Publisher's blurb : "Before the onset of the intifada in 1987, most Palestinian women rarely left their homes, and could do so only if escorted by a female relative. They could not divorce their husbands, and if a Palestinian woman was sexually harassed or abused, she was ostracized from the community and could even be killed. Three months after the intifada began, with no recourse to law or redress in the face of the arrests, the beatings, the torture, and the shootings by the Israeli military, Palestinian women took to the streets, holding more than one hundred marches a week. Led by the women's committees that were formed in the late 1970s, they have since gone on to create an entire social and economic infrastructure to end Palestinian reliance on Israel. In their march toward equality, they are enforcing strike days and boycotts of Israeli products, providing underground health care, building agricultural cooperatives and small-scale industries, opening alternative schools, and smuggling food to communities under curfew. The extent to which the massive transformation in the lives of Palestinian women will endure once independence is achieved remains a question. As long as the occupation lasts, Strum asserts, meaningful reform–whether in gender equality, politics, or economics–will fail to reach fruition in both the occupied territories and Israel. Nevertheless, as she concludes in one of the most gripping accounts of the Israeli-Palestinian conflict written to date, Palestinian women will never return to their traditional status, and they hold out the promise of profound change in the Middle East."

Richard Stubbs (British Mandate Government's Public Information Officer, 1945-1948)
Palestine Story : A Personal Account of the Last Three Years of British Rule in Palestine (Brettenham, Suffolk : Thurston Publications "Private Publication," 208 pages, 1995), dictated to **Ann Swithenbank** in 1948. An astounding period account of the

social collapse of Mandate Palestine's unjust normality, viewed from the press corps, such as the King David Hotel bombing, the hanged Sergeants, and the Deir Yassin massacre. "…even if might isn't always right in Palestine, at any rate, it is victorious."

Thomas Suarez
State of Terror : How Terrorism Created Modern Israel (Skyscraper Books / Interlink Publications, 2016) As described by the eminent Israeli historian Ilan Pappé, the book is "A tour de force, based on diligent archival research that looks boldly at the impact of Zionism on Palestine and its people in the first part of the 20th century. The book is the first comprehensive and structured analysis of the violence and terror employed by the Zionist movement and later the state of Israel against the people of Palestine." Former US Green Party presidential candidate Cynthia McKinney said that it exposes "the reality of the 'conflict' through the simple act of documenting why a tolerant, multi-cultural Palestine became the battleground it is today," and in the UK Baroness Jenny Tonge wrote that "I thought I knew a fair bit about the Middle East after all the years I've been involved in its politics but this book came as an eye-opener." Seven years in the making, the book is based predominantly on declassified source documents in the National Archives of Great Britain.

Sandy Sufian & Mark LeVine, editors
Reapproaching Borders : New Perspectives on the Study of Israel-Palestine (Lanham, Maryland : Rowman & Littlefield, 2007) Contents: Filling a gap in the chronology: what archaeology is revealing about the Ottoman past in Israel / Uzi Baram — Remembering Jewish-Arab contact and conflict / Michelle Campos — Reapproaching the borders of Nazareth (1948-1956): Israel's control of an all-Arab city / Geremy Forman — Defining national medical borders: medical terminology and the making of Hebrew medicine / Sandy Sufian — Contested bodies: medicine, public health, and mass immigration to Israel / Nadav Davidovitch, Rhona Seidelman, and Shifra Shvarts — Seeing the "Holy Land" with new eyes: undocumented labor migration, reproductive health, and the fluctuating borders of the Israeli national body / Sarah S. Willen — Masculinity as a relational mode: Palestinian gender ideologies and working-class boundaries in an ethnically mixed town / Daniel Monterescu — From water abundance to water scarcity (1936-1959): a "fluid" history of Jewish subjectivity in historic Palestine and Israel / Samer Alatout — Seizing locality in Jerusalem / Alona Nitzan-Shiftan — Present and absent: historical invention and the politics of place in contemporary Jerusalem / Thomas Abowd — Framing the borders of justice: Sharia courts in Israel and the conflict between secular ideology and Islamic law / Moussa

Abou Ramadan — Modernity and its mirror: three views of Jewish-Palestinian interaction in Jaffa and Tel Aviv / Mark LeVine.

Antony Thrall Sullivan
Palestinian Universities under Occupation (American University in Cairo Press, 1988)

Sunday Times Insight Team
Israel and Torture : A Special Investigation (Sunday Times / Arab Dawn, 34 pages, 1978)

Tariq M. Suwaidan
Palestine : Yesterday, Today and Tomorrow (unidentified publisher, Kuwait, 2006) School book.

Lewis Mark Suzman
Building a Nation-State: Understanding Zionist Strategies for Independence in Palestine, 1897-1948 (Masters thesis, 132 leaves, Oxford University, 1993) Available at the Bodleian Library, shelfmark : MS.D.Phil.c.1596.

Ted Swedenburg (American University in Cairo)
as co-editor, with **Rebecca L. Stein** (Duke University): ***Palestine, Israel, and the Politics of Popular Culture*** (Duke University Press, 2005)
as co-editor, with **Smadar Lavie** (University of California at Davis) : ***Displacement, Diaspora, and Geographies of Identity*** (Duke University Press, 1996)
Memories of Revolt : The 1936-1939 Rebellion and the Palestinian National Past (University of Minnesota Press, 1995 / University of Arkansas Press, 2003) Not strictly an oral history but based on memories of what was a peasants' uprising.

Marcelo Svirsky (University of Wollongong, Australia) – See also online work by his working colleague, **Ronnen Ben-Arie** (Tel Aviv University) : *The Haifa Urban Destruction Machine* (2015) / *Bedouin Alterity – Between Resistance and Creation* / *Becoming Civic : Resisting the Identities of Political Struggle*

After Israel : Towards Cultural Transformation (Zed Books, 2014) Theory-emphasis work intended to change Israelis' attitudes, using examples of The Hiker, The Teacher, The Parent, and The Voter. Publisher's blurb : "Svirsky argues that the Zionist political project cannot be fixed… the book aims to generate a reflective attitude, allowing Jewish-Israelis to explore how they may divest themselves of Zionist identities." Includes chapter on Zochrot movement to acknowledge ethnically cleansed former Palestinian villages.
Arab-Jewish Activism in Israel-Palestine (Routledge, 2012)

Barbara Swirski
with **Yael Hasson :** ***Invisible Citizens : Israel Government Policy Toward the Negev Bedouin*** (Tel-Aviv : Adva Center, 2006) Translated by **Ruth Morris**
with **Kefalea Yosef** : ***The Employment Situation of Ethiopian Israelis*** (Tel-Aviv : Adva Center, 49 pages, 2005)

Clayton E. Swisher, editor
The Palestine Papers : The End of the Road (Hesperus Press, 2011)

Christopher Sykes
Crossroads to Israel (Indiana University Press, 1965, 1973)
Orde Wingate (Collins, 1959)
Two Studies in Virtue (Collins, 1953)

Lina Mikdadi Tabbara
Survival in Beirut : A Diary of Civil War -translated from French by **Nadia Hijab** (Onyx Press, 1979)

Mala Tabory
As co-editor, with **Amos Shapira** : ***New Political Entities in Public and Private International Law : With Special Reference to the Palestinian Entity*** (The Hague & London : Kluwer Law International, 1999) Conference proceedings.
The Multinational Force and Observers in the Sinai : Organization, Structure and Function (Coulder, Colorado : Westview Press, 1986) – with Intruduction by **Ruth Lapidoth**

Simon Taggart
Workers in Struggle : Palestinian Trade Unions in the Occupied West Bank (Editpride, 79pp, 1985)

Lex Takkenberg (UNWRA officer since 1989)
The Status of Palestinian Refugees in International Law (Clarendon Press, 1998)

Hassan Bin Talal (**HRH El Hassan Bin Talal of the Hashemite Kingdom of Jordan**)
Christianity in the Arab World – with foreword by **HRH The Prince of Wales** (SCM Press, 1998)
Search for Peace : The Politics of the Middle Ground in the East (Macmillan, 1984)
Palestinian Self-Determination : A Study of the West Bank and Gaza Strip (Quartet Books, 1981) An overview of Palestinian history, including legal issues.
A Study of Jerusalem (publisher unconfirmed, 1979)

Ghada Hashem Talhani
Palestinian Refugees : Pawns to Political Actors (Nova Science Publishers, 2003)
Publisher's blurb : "As the PLO itself moved further and further away from the refugee constituency, it became necessary to examine and define the impact of the refugee issue on the larger Palestinian political picture, for indeed, as it turned out, they were always a tremendous influence on the course of Palestinian and Arab history. Although they lost their leadership positions within the PLO, as the latter became increasingly elitist and bureaucratic, the powerless refugees apparently never lost the means to influence the course of Palestinian history. This book relies heavily on early State Department dispatches, Israeli Foreign Office correspondence, early accounts of the stirrings of a refugee movement in Jordan and declarations, statements and studies of the Badil Research Centre and some right of return groups. Also investigated is much of the known literature to emerge from the secretive Oslo negotiations and the reverberations produced by their deliberations throughout the Palestinian diaspora. The resilience of the refugee question should never be questioned or declared until one of two things happened: either the obliteration or dispersal of concentrated refugee communities became a reality or the Palestinian refugees accepted a resolution of some kind or another."

Azzam Tamimi
Hamas : Unwritten Chapters (Hurst & Co., 2007) With preface by **Alastair Crooke**.

Salim Tamari
The Great War and the Remaking of Palestine (University of California Press, August 2017) Publisher's blurb : "This rich history of Palestine in the last decade of the Ottoman Empire reveals the nation emerging as a cultural entity—a vibrant intellectual, political, and social exchange of ideas and initiatives. Through a phenomenal ethnography, rare autobiographies, and unpublished maps and photos, *The Great War and the Remaking of Palestine* discerns a particular bourgeois Palestinian public sphere, self-consciously modern and inexorably secular. New urban sensibilities, schools, monuments, public parks, railways, and roads catalyzed by the Great War and described in detail in this book show a world that challenges the politically driven denial of the existence of Palestine as an affective geographic, cultural, political, and economic space."
Year of the Locust : A Soldier's Diary and the Erasure of Palestine's Ottoman Past (University of California Press, 2011) Publisher's blurb : "*Year of the Locust* captures in page-turning detail the end of the Ottoman world and a pivotal moment in Palestinian history. In the diaries of Ihsan Hasan al-Turjman (1893-1917), the first ordinary recruit to describe World War I from the Arab side, we follow the misadventures of an Ottoman soldier stationed in Jerusalem. There he occupied himself by dreaming about his future and using family connections to avoid being sent to the Suez. His diaries draw a unique picture of daily life in the besieged city, bringing into sharp focus its communitarian alleys and obliterated neighbourhoods, the ongoing political debates, and, most vividly, the voices from its streets – soldiers, peddlers, prostitutes, and vagabonds. Salim Tamari's indispensable introduction places the diary in its local, regional, and imperial contexts while deftly revising conventional wisdom on the disintegration of the Ottoman Empire." Note : 1915 produced mass starvation due to a combination of a locust plague and soldiers claims on the scarce food.
as editor : ***Jerusalem 1948 : The Arab Neighbourhoods and Their Fate in the War*** (Jerusalem : Institute of Jerusalem Studies / Badil Resource Centre for Palestinian Residency and Refugee Rights, 1999, 2002) – includes Nathan Krystall : *The Fall of the New City, 1947-1950*.
Reinterpreting the Historical Past : The Uses of Palestinian Refugee Archives for Social Science (Jerusalem : Institute of Jerusalem Studies, 2001)
Palestinian Refugee Negotiations : From Madrid to Oslo II (Washington DC: Institute for Palestine Studies, 1996)
See also : **Khalil Nakhleh**

Izzat Tannous
The Palestinians : A Detailed Documented Eyewitness History of Palestine under British Mandate [aka, ***The Palestinians : Eyewitness History of Palestine under the Mandate : The Origins of the Palestinian-Israeli Conflict***] (New York City : IGT Co., 779 pages, 1988)
Jewish Atrocities against the Palestinians (The Truth at Last, ca. 1970s)
The Expulsion of the Palestine Arabs from Their Homeland – A Dark Page in Jewish History (New York City : Palestine Arab Refugee Office, 1961; 28pp pamphlet)
Towards a Better Understanding between the Arab World and the United States (New York City : Palestine Arab Refugee Office, 1960; 14pp pamphlet)
Tension and Peace in the Middle East…an Account of the Tragedy of the Holy Land (New York City : Palestine Arab Refugee Office, 1957; 40pp pamphlet)
Persecution of the Arabs in "Israel" – Facts that Every American Should Know about the Tragedy of the Holy Land (New York City : Palestine Arab Refugee Office & Beirut : Arab Palestine Office, 1956; 24pp pamphlet)
The Christian West and the Arab World (New York City : Palestine Arab Refugee Office, 1952; 12pp pamphlet)
Palestine – The Way to Peace (London: The Arab Centre, 12pp pamphlet, ca. 1939)
Izzat Tannous, **Jamaal Husseini**, **Shibly Jamal** and **Emile Ghory** : ***The Arab Case – Statement by the Palestine Arab Delegation*** (London : Militant Christian Patriots [British fascist organisation], 1936)

Jamie Tarabay (international news journalist in Australia, Indonesia, Malaysia, Thailand, Israel, the Occupied West Bank, Gaza, Iraq, and Cairo)
A Crazy Occupation : Eyewitness to the Intifada (Allen & Unwin, 2005)

Gadi Taub
The Settlers : The Struggle over the Meaning of Zionism (Yale University Press, 2010) Gush Emunim focus.

Raymonda Hawa Tawil (Palestinian publisher, journalist and poet, aka **Tawil Hawa**, Yasser Arafat's mother-in-law)
My Home, My Prison (Holt, Rinehart & Winston, 1980 / Zed Books, 1983) – details Palestinian resistance movements.

Alan Ros Taylor
The Zionist Mind : The Origins and Development of Zionist Thought (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1973)
Prelude to Israel : An Analysis of Zionist Diplomacy, 1897-1947 (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1970) Reprint of earlier edition by Philosophical Library, New York, 1959 and Darton, Longman & Todd, 1961.

Jim Taylor
Pearl Harbour II : The True Story of the Sneak Attack by Israel on the USS Liberty, June 8, 1967 (Regency Press, 1980)

Roselle Tekiner, **Samir Abed-Rabbo** & **Norton Mezvinsky**, editors
Anti-Zionism : Analytical Reflections (Amana Books, 1988) – Essays written as a tribute to Rabbi Elmer Berger. Contains Berger's own essay, *Zionist Ideology: Obstacle to Peace*, and pieces by Israel Shahak, Sally and W. Thomas Mallison, Naseer Aruri, Roselle Tekiner, Shaw J. Dallal, Benjamin M. Joseph, Cheryl A. Rubenberg, Ruth W. Mouly, and Norton Mezvinsky.

Janice Terry (Eastern Michigan University)
William Yale : Witness to Partition in the Middle East, WWI-WWII (Rimal Publications, 2015). Subject knew TE Lawrence, attended the Versailles Peace Conference, the King-Crane Commission and the UN Conference in San Francisco.
US Foreign Policy in the Middle East : The Role of Lobbies and Special Interest Groups (Pluto Press, 2005). Publisher's blurb : "Millions of dollars are spent every year by companies and special interest groups attempting to influence government policy. They work behind the scenes, lobbying politicians to represent their interests. From tobacco companies, to energy companies, from anti-abortion campaigners to civil rights campaigners, the list is vast. And nowhere is their influence more keenly felt than on the issue of the Middle East. Israel is America's key ally in the Middle East, and helps maintain US dominance in the region. This book shows how pro-Israeli lobbyists and domestic interest groups have been hugely successful in creating government and financial support for Israel. By contrast, Arab-American groups and Arab governments have had less success putting forward their agendas. Janice J. Terry shows how special interest groups work, and why certain lobbying techniques are more effective than others. She sets this within the wider cultural context, showing how the US media — and the general public — view the Middle East. To explain how lobbies

work, Terry draws on case studies including the Sinai accords and Camp David under Presidents Ford and Carter, the Conflict between Greek and Turkish lobbies over Cyprus, and the major campaign against the Arab boycott. Making use of primary sources, and unpublished material from various presidential libraries, this is a fascinating expose of the role that lobby groups really play in determining US foreign policy in the Middle East. It will be of interest to students of American politics, and Middle East studies."

Mark A. Tessler
A History of the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict (Indiana University Press, 2009) 1040pp. – See also **Ann Mosely Lesch** and **Robert O. Freedman**
Arabs in Israel (Hanover, New Hampshire : American Universities Field Staff, 25 pages, 1980)

Sybilla G. Thicknesse
Arab Refugees : A Survey of Resettlement Possibilities (Royal Institute for International Affairs [aka Chatham House, today], 1949)

Elizabeth Thompson (University of Virginia)
Colonial Citizens : Republican Rights, Paternal Privilege, and Gender in French Syria and Lebanon (Columbia University Press, 2000)

Ellen Kolban Thorbecke
Promised Land (New York City & London : Harper and Brothers, 1947). Period Zionist propaganda, situated at the end of the British Mandate, beautifully illustrated in photographs, watercolour, ink and pencil. Book hails the exclusively Jewish progress, art, and socialism brought to Palestine by Jewish-limited community activity through settlement expansion.

Teresa Thornhill
Making Women Talk : Interrogation of Palestinian Women Detainees by the Israeli General Security Services (Lawyers for Palestinian Human Rights, 1992)

Merle Thorpe, Jr.

Prescription for Conflict : Israel's West Bank Settlement Policy – with foreword by Amnon Kapeliuk; introduction by Simha Flapan (Washington DC : Foundation for Middle East Peace, 1984)

Abdul Latif Tibawi
The Islamic Pious Foundations in Jerusalem : Origins, History and Usurpation by Israel (London : Islamic Cultural Centre, 64 pages, 1978) Includes maps and Arabic documents.
Arab Education in Mandatory Palestine : A Study of Three Decades of British Administration (Luzac & Co, 1956)

Virginia Tilley
as editor : ***Beyond Occupation : Apartheid, Colonialism and International Law in the Occupied Palestinian Territories*** (Pluto Press, 2012) Contributors include : **Shane Darcy**, **Daphna Golan**(Director, Minerva Centre for Human Rights, Hebrew University – Jerusalem), **Hassan Jabareen** (Founding Director, Adala Legal Rights Centre for Arab Minority Rights in Israel), **Shawan Jabareen** (Director, Al-Haq), **Michael Kearney** (University of Sussex), **Gilbert Marcus** (Johannesburg lawyer), **Max du Plessis** (University of Durban), **John Reynolds** (Al-Haq & Maynooth University), **Rina Rosenberg** (Advocacy Director, Adala Legal Rights Centre for Arab Minority Rights in Israel), **Iain Scobbie** (School of Law, SOAS), **Michael Sfard** (Tel Aviv lawyer)
The One-State Solution : A Breakthrough for Peace in the Israeli-Palestinian Deadlock (Manchester University Press, 2005)

Edward Tivnan
The Lobby : Jewish Political Power and American Foreign Policy (Simon & Schuster, 1987)

Seth Tobocman
Portraits of Israelis and Palestinians : For My Parents (Brooklyn : Soft Skull Press, 2003) – Illustrations.

Sandy Tolin

The Lemon Tree : An Arab, a Jew, and the Heart of the Middle East (Bloomsbury, 2007)

Jason Tomes
Balfour and Foreign Policy : The International Thought of a Conservative Statesman (Cambridge University Press, 1997) – describes Balfour as anti-Jewish.

John [J.C.] **Tordai** (photographer)
A People Called Palestine (Dewi Lewis Publishing, 2001), with text by **Graham Usher**.
Into the Promised Land (Manchester : Cornerhouse Publications, 1991), with introduction by **Harvey Morris** (Foreign Editor, *The Independent*)

Jamil I. Toubbeh
Day of the Long Night : A Palestinian Refugee Remembers the Nakba (Jefferson, North Carolina : McFarland & Co, 1998) Christian Palestinian's account.

Patricia Toye & Angela Seay, editors
Israel : Boundary Disputes with Arab neighbours, 1946-1964 (Slough : Archive Editions, 1995)
Patricia Toye, editor
Palestine Boundaries, 1883-1947 -with foreword by **JC Hurewitz** (Slough : Archive Editions, 1989)

Arnold Toynbee
Jerusalem in Danger – From Israel's Plans (CAABU/Council for the Advancement of Arab British Understanding, 1pp, 1971)
Israel and World Public Opinion (UAR/United Arab Republic Press Bureau, 16pp, 1961)

Odd Karsten Tveit
Anna's House : The American Colony in Jerusalem (Nicosia, Cyprus : Rimal Publications, 2011) translated by **Peter-Scott-Hansen**

Daphne Trevor
Under the White Paper : Some Aspects of British Administration in Palestine from 1939-1947 (Jerusalem Press, 1948 / Munchen: Kraus International Publications, 1980)

Harry S. Truman Center for the Advancement of Peace [sic] (Hebrew University of Jerusalem) **:**
Ayal Ben-Ari : ***From Checkpoints to Flow-Points – Sites of Friction between the Israeli Defense Forces and Palestinians*** (2005)
Yehoshua Ben-Arieh : ***Trilateral Land Exchange between Israel, the Palestinian Authority, and Egypt – A Solution for Promoting Peace between Israel and the PA*** (2004)
Adi Brender : *Does Municipal Segregation Alleviate the Economic Disadvantage of Israeli Arabs? Local Tax Collection as an Indicator* (2007)
Aziz Haidar : ***The Arab Labor Force in Israel – From Felah'im to Foreign Workers*** (2008)
Aziz Haidar : ***On the Margins – The Arab Population in the Israeli economy*** (1995)
Hayiel Hino : ***The Effects of Economic and Social-Cultural Factors on Retail Modernization – The Case of the Arab-Israeli Community*** (2007)
Jad Issac, editor : ***Water and Peace in the Middle East – 1st Israeli-Palestinian International Academic Conference on Water*** (Elsevier, 1994) – Conference papers.
Asher Kaufman : ***The Shebaa Farms – A Case Study of Border Dynamics in the Middle East*** (2002) – Hezbollah relevance.
Ephraim Kleiman : ***Jewish and Palestinian Diaspora Attitudes to Philanthropy and Investment : Lessons from Israel's Experience*** (1996)
Ruth Klinov : ***Do Arab and Jewish Markets within Israel Converge? A Case Study of Fruit and Vegetables, 1993-2004*** (2007)
Jacob M. Landau : ***The "Young Turks" and Zionism – Some Comments*** (ca. 1980s)
Keren Manor-Tamam : ***Images in Times of Conflict – Al-Aqsa Intifada as Reflected in Palestinian and Israeli Caricatures*** (2003)
Kobi Michael & **David Kellen**, editors : ***Stabilizing the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict – Considerations for a Multinational Peace Support Operation*** (2007)
Kobi Michael : ***Israeli-Palestinian Joint Patrols in Gaza, 1994-1996*** (2004)
Dahlia Moore & **Salem Aweiss** : ***Social Identities of Young Jews, Arabs and Palestinians*** (2001)
Shlomo Sitton : ***Israel Literature on Arab Economies, 1967-1994 – with Particular Reference to the Economics of Peace*** (1994)

Leah Tsemel and **Ingrid Gassner-Jaradat**
The Trap is Closing on Palestinian Jerusalemites : Israel's Demographic Policies in east Jerusalem from the 1967 Annexation to the Eve of the Final Status Negotiations [1996] (Jerusalem : Alternative Information Center, 1996)
see also I**ngrid Gassner Jaradat**

Barbara Tuchman
Bible and Sword : England and Palestine from the Bronze Age to Balfour (New York University Press, 1956 / later editions via Macmillan, Phoenix)

Elias H. Tuma & **Haim Darin-Drabkin**
The Economic Case for Palestine (Routledge, 1978, 2014, 2016) The book is set in the context of the general theory of the economic feasibility of small nation states and the economic analysis is illustrated by comparison and contrast between countries from various regions and periods. The authors look in turn at appropriate boundaries for a Palestinian state, the people and land that will constitute it, the potential of the economy in terms of income, employment and investment, and also the Palestinian state within the regional context and the implications of making the Palestinian economy a part of the larger region of the Middle East.

Fadwa Tuqan
A Mountainous Journey : An Autobiography (translated by **Olive E. Kenny** (autobiography) & **Naomi Shihab Nye** (poetry); edited by **Salma Khadra Jayyusi**; Women's Press / St Paul, Minnesota : Graywolf Press, 1990)" "The evolution of the veil in Nablus was slow compared to Jerualsem, Haifa and Jaffa…Nablus remained a bigoted city, clinging to the old traditions in which social change was not easily effected." 1947: "The (Communist) League of National Freedom in Palestine had decided to accept the resolution of partition."

Fawaz Turki
Soul in Exile : Lives of a Palestinian Revolutionary (Monthly Review Press, 1988)
The Disinherited – Journal of a Palestinian Exile (Monthly Review Press, 1972, 1974; 2nd edition has an epiloge)

Leslie A. Turnberg (Lord Turnberg, gastroenterologist)
Beyond the Balfour Declaration : The 100-Year for Isareli-Palestinian Peace (Biteback Publications, 2017)

Mark Twain
Innocents Abroad (numerous editions, since 1869). Intendedly humorous travelogue that was taken out of context by Zionists to show no Arab society in Palestine.

Ole Fr. Ugland, editor
Difficult Past, Uncertain Future : Living Conditions Among Palestinian Refugees in Camps and Gatherings in Lebanon (Oslo : FAFO, 2003)

United Against Torture and **Anna-Lena Svensson-McCarthy**
Torture and Ill-Treatment in Israel and the Occupied Palestinian Territory : An Analysis of Israel's Compliance with the UN Convention Against Torture and Other Cruel, Inhuman or Degrading Treatment or Punishment (Jerusalem : United Against Torture / Ramallah : Yuval Publications, 64 pages, 2008)

UK Parliament : Labour, Conservative, and Liberal Democrat Middle East Councils
Right of Return : Joint Parliamentary Middle East Councils Commission of Enquiry – Palestinian Refugees (author bodies, 2001)

United Nations –George J. Tomeh, Regina S. Sharif, Michael Simpson, Jody Boudreault, Katherine LaRivière, Ida Audeh, editors
United Nations Resolutions on Palestine and the Arab-Israeli Conflict, 1947-1998 (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 2009) Five-volume set of all the Security Council and General Assembly resolutions, but also those of all the subsidiary organizations and specialized agencies that have dealt with the various manifestations of these issues. Each includes a subject guide and a chronological listing of the resolutions by agency of issue. A cumulative index follows Volume III; Volumes IV and V contain their own index. In addition to the voting lists that follow each resolution, all five volumes include as appendices Security Council and General Assembly voting tables, enabling the reader to trace votes for any given resolution as well as voting patterns over the years of individual member states.

United Nations Works and Relief Agency (UNWRA)
The Long Journey : Palestine Refugees and UNWRA (UNWRA, ca. 1995) Photographic portfolio of the Agency's work, with text.

United Nations – There are countless UN publications, such as ***The Arab Refugee Problem and How it Can be Solved : Proposals Submitted to the General Assembly of the United Nations, December, 1951*** (1951); and ***The Right of Return of the Palestinian People*** (1979), and much of this material would be available via the British Library.

Melvin L. Urofsky
American Zionism from Herzl to the Holocaust (Garden City, New York : Anchor Press, 1975; University of Nebraska Press, 1995) Shows American Jewish funding as key to the pre-Israel Zionist project.

Graham Usher (foreign correspondent, married to BBC Middle East/UN correspondent Barbara Plett Usher)
Dispatches from Palestine : The Rise and Fall of the Oslo Peace Process (Pluto Press, 1999)
Palestine in Crisis : The Struggle for Peace and Independence after Oslo (Pluto Press, 1995)

Campaign to Free Morachai Vanunu
Voices for Vanunu – Papers from the International Conference, Tel Aviv, October 1997 [symposium, tangental to Palestine] (London : CFMV, 1997) Contributors include : Susannah York, Prof Joseph Rotblat, Meir Vanunu, Peter Hounam, Frank Barnaby, Fredrik Herrermehl, Dr Ruhama Marton, Judge Amadeo Postiglione, Dr Hugh DeWitt, Daniel Elsberg, Vil Yaroshinskaya, Dr Yehuda Melzer, Thomas B. Cochran, Dr Amzi Bishara, Patti Browning, Rabby Philip Bentley, Marwan Darweish, Avigdor Feldman.

Pierre Van Paassen (Dutch-Canadian-American journalist; influential early non-Jewish Zionist)
Jerusalem Calling! (New York City : Dial Press, 1950)
Palestine : Land of Israel (Chicago : Ziff-Davis, 1948) Van Paassen introduction only; book of photographs by Herbert S. Sonnenfeld.
The Forgotten Ally (New York City : Dial Press, 1943) / ***Israel : Democracy's Neglected Ally, 1943 to the Present*** (Brentwood Bay, British Columbia : Ben-Simon Publications, 2002)
That Day Alone (Michael Joseph, 1943)
Drums in Israel (Johannesburg : Newzo Press, 16 pages, 1943)
The Battle for Jerusalem (New York City : American Friends of a Jewish Palestine, 24 pages, 1941)
The Time is Now! (Angus & Robertson, 86 pages, 1941)

Lorenzo Veracini (Swinburne University of Technology, Melbourne; Editor of the journal *Settler Colonial Studies*)
The Settler Colonial Present (Palgrave Macmillan, 2015)
Settler Colonialism : A Theoretical Overview (Palgrave Macmillan, 2010)
Israel and Settler Society (Pluto Press, 2006)

Mayir Vereté (Hebrew University)
From Palmerston to Balfour : Collected Essays of Mayir Vereté (Frank Cass, 1992) Argues that protection of the Suez Canal was Britain's motivation for the occupation of Palestine, not the Zionists : "had there been no Zionists in those days the British would have had to invent them."
Kitchen, Grey and the Question of Palestine, 1915-1916 (offprint from *Middle East ern Studies,* Vol. 9 No. 2, May 1973)
Why was a British Consulate Established in Jerusalem? (offprint from the *English Historical Review,* Vol. 85, no. 335, 1970)
The Balfour Declaration and its Makers (Frank Cass, 1967)
Zionist-Arab British Relations and the Inter-Allied Peace Commission, 1919 (Jerusalem, publisher unidentified, 1967) Reprinted from *Zion – Quarterly for Research in Jewish History,* Vol. 32, nos. 1-2, 1967.

Bertha Spafford Vester

Our Jerusalem : An American Family in the Holy City, 1881-1949 (Evans Brothers, 1951 / Jerusalem : Ariel Publsihing, 1988 / Ramsay Press, 2007) Jerusalem nurse/doctor, radical Prebyterian, who was made an honorary member the Adwan Bedouin community.

P.J. (Panayiotis Jarasimof) **Vatikiotis** (Born Jerusalem 1928, SOAS)
The Middle East – From End of Empire to the Cold War (Routledge, 1997)
Among Arabs and Jews : A Personal Experience, 1936-1990 (Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1991)
Arab and Regional Politics in the Middle East (Croom Helm, 1984)

Matthew Vickery (British research Council in the Levant and writer for Al Jazeera, Middle East Eye) Ghada Karmi : "The story of Palestinian workers in Israeli settlements is not well known. This book tells it with candour and vividness. Essential reading for those who want to understand the true extent of Israel's domination of the Palestinians."
Employing the Enemy : The Story of Palestinian Labourers on Israeli Settlements **(Zed Books, 2017)**
Implications of Edward Said's Orientalism (1978) for the Social Scientific Study of the Contemporary Middle East (GRIN Verlag, 36 pages, 2013)

Barbara Victor
Army of Roses : Inside the World of Palestinian Women Suicide Bombers (Robinson / Constable & Robinson, 2004) Histories for the first six female bombers, plus those who failed.
A Voice of Reason – Hanan Ashrawi and Peace in the Middle East (Harcourt Brace, 1994) also published as ***Hanan Ashwari : A Passion for Peace*** (Fourth Estate, 1995) Anglican Christian who was the first woman elected to the Palestinian National Council.

Milton Viorst
What Shall I Do with this People? Jews and the Fractious Politics of Judaism (The Free Press, 2002)
UNWRA and Peace in the Middle East aka ***Reaching for the Olive Branch*** (Washington DC : Middle East Institute, 1984 / Indiana University Press, 1989)

David Vital
Zionism : The Crucial Phase (Clarendon, 1987)
Zionism : The Formative Years (Clarendon, 1982)
The Origins of Zionism (Clarendon, 1975, 1980)

Hilde Hendriksen Waage
Peacemaking is a Risky Business : Norway's Role in the Peace Process in the Middle East, 1993-1996 (Oslo : International Peace Research Institute, 2004)

Donald E. Wagner
Dying in the Land of Promise : Palestine and Palestinian Christianity from the Pentecost to 2000 (Melisende, 2001, 2003 / 2nd ed. Fox Publications, 2004)
Anxious for Armageddon : A Call to Partnership for Middle East and Western Christians –with foreword by Elias Chacour (Scottsdale, Pennsylvania : Herald Press, 1996) as co-editor, with **Walter T. Davis**
Zionism and the Quest for Peace in the Holy Land (Eugene, Oregon : Pickwick Publications, 2014)

Don Wagner and Dan O'Neill
Peace or Armageddon? The Unfolding Drama of the Middle East Accord (Marshall Pickering, 1993 / HarperCollins, 1994)

David Waines (with foreword by Maxime Rodinson)
The Unholy War : Israel and Palestine, 1897-1971 (Wilmette, Illinois : Medina University Press International, 1971) – updated as : ***A Sentence of Exile – The Palestine Israel Conflict, 1877-1977*** (Wilmette, Illinois : Medina Press, 1977)

Simon A. Waldman (Kings College, London)
Anglo-American Diplomacy and the Palestinian Refugee Problem, 1948-1951 (Palgrave Macmillan, 2015) This volume examines British and US attitudes towards the means and mechanisms for the facilitation of an Arab-Israeli reconciliation, focusing specifically on the refugee factor in diplomatic initiatives. It explains why Britain and the US were unable to reconcile the local parties to an agreement on the future of the Palestinian refugees.

Tim Wallace-Murphy
Genesis of a Tragedy : A Brief History of the Palestinian People (Grave Distractions Publications, 2017)

John & Janet Wallach
The New Palestinians : The Emerging Generation of Leaders (Prima Publishing, 1992). Includes Zionist descriptions of Ziad Abu Zayyed, Hannan Ashrawi, and Zahira Kamal.

Archie (Archibald) **G. Walls**
Geometry and Architecture in Islamic Jerusalem : a Study of the Ashrafiyya (Buckhurst Hill : Scorpion Press, 207 pages, 1990)
Archibald (Archie) G. **Walls** & **Amal Abul-Hajj**
Arabic Inscriptions in Jerusalem : A Handlist and Maps (World of Islam Festival Trust, 43 pages, 1980) Focus on the Esplanade and the Terrace, the Dome of the Rock, and the Mosque of the Haram, with maps.

Kitty Warnock (Birzeit University lecturer and NGO consultant)
Land Before Honour : Palestinian Women in the Occupied Territories (Macmillan, 1990) Based on interviews with women of all ages, with a focus on agriculture, educaiton, political action, expectation of marriage, and ideologies.

Bernard Wasserstein
Israel and Palestine : Why They Fight and Can They Stop? (Profile, 2003)
Divided Jerusalem : The Struggle for the Holy City (Profile, 2001)
Herbert Samuel : A Political Life (Clarendon Press, 1992)
The British in Palestine : The Mandatory Government and the Arab-Jewish Conflict, 1917-1929 (Blackwell, 1991) References JMN Jeffries.

David Watkins (MP 1966-1983; Director of CAABU, Council for the Advancement of Arab-British Understanding, from 1983-)

Palestine : An Inescapable Duty (Alhani International Books, 1992) Mainly a compilation of papers, articles and speeches made for CAABU.

Gideon Weigert
Days and Nights in the Old City : Sketches of Arab Life in Jerusalem (Tel Aviv : Olympia, ca. 1946)
What the Palestinians Say (Jerusalem : author, 1974)
Israel's Arabs at a Turning Point (Jerusalem : author, 1974)
Israel's Presence in East Jerusalem (Jerusalem : author, 157 pages, 1973)
Arabs and Israelis : A Life Together (Jerusalem : author, 1973)
Life under Israel Occupation (Jerusalem : author, 1971)
Whoso Killeth a Believer (Jerusalem : Israel Communications, 48 pages, ca. 1971-72)
Eye Witness : The Testimony of Gideon Weigert before the United Nations Special Committee to Investigate the Practices Affecting Human Rights of the Population of the Occupied Territories (Jerusalem : Israeli Academic Committee on the Middle East, 22 pages, 1970)

Nathan Weinstock
Zionism : False Messiah (translated from the French by Alan Adler (Paris : François Maspero, 1969; Ink Link, 1979, contains interview with Moshe Machover; Pluto 1987). Belgian author's classic work that questioned the motives of Mandate-era Zionists; he since turned his back on anti-Zionism and reportedly regrets this book.

Alison Weir (Council for the National Interest; Director of If Americans Knew)
Against Our Better Judgement : The Hidden History of How the United States was Used to Create Israel (CreateSpace, 2014)
An excellent, concise unpacking of American Zionism's behind-the-scenes manoeuvrings for their cause. American Zionists, individually and collectively, are still the ones who matter and in this book they're shown to have achieved their goal, against any and all opposition, within and outside of Washington. This briskly concise yet rich read runs 241pp, and the endnotes start on page 94, so careful has the historian been to back everything up.

Robert G. Weisbord
African Zion : An Attempt to Establish a Jewish Colony in the East Africa Protectorate, 1903-1905 (Philadelphia : Jewish Publication Society of America, 1968)

David Weisburd (criminologist)
Jewish Settler Violence : Deviance as Social Reaction (Pennsylvania State University Press, 1989) Gush Emunim focus. See also : The Palestine Story Today section.

Yfaat Weiss (Haifa University)
A Confiscated Memory : Wadi Sahib and Haifa's Lost Heritage (Columbia University Press, 2012). Publisher's blurb : "…the story of an Arab neighborhood in Haifa that later acquired iconic status in Israeli memory. In the summer of 1959, Jewish immigrants from Morocco rioted against local and national Israeli authorities of European origin. The protests of Wadi Salib generated for the first time a kind of political awareness of an existing ethnic discrimination among Israeli Jews. However, before that, Wadi Salib existed as an impoverished Arab neighborhood. The war of 1948 displaced its residents, even though the presence of the absentees and the Arab name still linger. Weiss investigates the erasure of Wadi Salib's Arab heritage and its emergence as an Israeli site of memory. At the core of her quest lies the concept of property, as she merges the constraints of former Arab ownership with requirements and restrictions pertaining to urban development and the emergence of its entangled memory. Establishing an association between Wadi Salib's Arab refugees and subsequent Moroccan evacuees, Weiss allegorizes the Israeli amnesia about both eventual stories–that of the former Arab inhabitants and that of the riots of 1959, occurring at different times but in one place. Describing each in detail, Weiss uncovers a complex, multilayered, and hidden history. Through her sensitive reading of events, she offers uncommon perspective on the personal and political making of Israeli belonging." -see also : **Mahmoud Yazbak**

Yfaat Weiss (Haifa University) and **Daniel Levy** (State University of New York at Stony Brook), editors
Challenging Ethnic Citizenship : German and Israeli Perspectives on Immigration
(Berghahn Books, 2002) Publisher'sblurb : "In contrast to most other countries, both Germany and Israel have descent-based concepts of nationhood and have granted members of their nation (ethnic Germans and Jews) who wish to immigrate automatic access to their respective citizenship privileges. Therefore these two countries lend themselves well to comparative analysis of the integration process of immigrant groups, who are formally part of

the collective "self" but increasingly transformed into "others." This volume offers rich empirical and theoretical material involving historical developments, demographic changes, sociological problems, anthropological insights, and political implications. Focusing on the three dimensions of citizenship: sovereignty and control, the allocation of social and political rights, and questions of national identity, the essays bring to light the elements that are distinctive for either society but also point to similarities that owe as much to nation-specific characteristics as to evolving patterns of global migration."

Abraham [Abie] Weizfeld
Sabra & Shatila (Ottawa : Jerusalem International Publishing House, 1984 / Bloomington, Indiana: AuthorHouse / Alliance of Concerned Jewish Canadians, revised edition, 2009) Written with co-operation of the Palestine Information Office, Ottawa. Includes the Israeli Commission of Inquiry reports.
The End of Zionism and the Liberation of the Jewish People (author, 2009) http://www.bookmasters.com/clarity/b0006.htm

Stephan E.C. Wendehorst
British Jewry, Zionism, and the Jewish State, 1936-1956 (Oxford University Press, 2012) Includes, as Thomas Suarez notes, the Hagana's recruiting stations (1948), even a secret one in Marks & Spencer, p.263. Takes the stance of criticising "British obstruction of Jewish state-and-nation-building in Palestine."

David A Wesley
State Practices and Zionist Strategies : Shaping Economic Development in Arab Towns in Israel (Oxford : Berghahn, 2006)

West Bank Data Project – Simcha Bahiri : ***Industrialization in the West Bank and Gaza*** (Boulder, Colorado : Westview Press, 1987)
West Bank Data Project – Eyal Benvenisti : ***Legal Dualism : The Absorption of the Occupied Territories into Israel*** (Boulder, Colorado : Westview Press, 1990)
West Bank Data Project – Meron Benvenisti : ***The West Bank Data Project : A Survey of Israel's Policies*** (Washington DC : American Enterprise Institute for Public Policy Research, 1984/1987

West Bank Data Project – with **Usamah Halabi** and **Aron Turner : Land** ***Alienation in the West Bank : A Legal and Spatial Analysis*** (Jerusalem : West Bank Data Project, 1985)
West Bank Data Project – David Grossman : ***The Jewish and Arab Settlements in the Tulkarm Sub-District*** (Jerusalem, 1985)
West Bank Data Project – Dr David Kahan : ***Agriculture and Water Resources in the West Bank and Gaza, 1967-1987*** (Jerusalem Post, 1987)
West Bank Data Project – Michael Romann : ***Jewish Kiriyat Arba versus Hebron*** (Jerusalem Post, 1986)

Brian Whitaker (extensively-travelled former *Guardian* Middle East journalist)
Unspeakable Love : Gay and Lesbian Life in the Middle East (2nd ed., Al Saqi Books, 2011)

Freda White (League of Nations Union)
Palestine – chapter 7 in ***Mandates*** (Jonathan Cape, 1926) Held at Cambridge and Exeter Universities

Patrick White (Catholic Order of the Le La Salle Brothers; Bethlehem University; correspondent for *The Tablet* and *The Washington Middle East Review*)
Mourning in Bethlehem : The Impact of the Gulf War on Palestinian Society (Leominster : Gracewing Publishing, 1992) Journalism, Christmas 1989-Christmas 1991.
Children of Bethlehem : Innocents in the Storm aka ***Children of Bethlehem : Witnessing the Intifada*** (Leominster : Gracewing Publishing, 1989 / 1992)
Let Us Be Free : A Narrative Before and During the Intifada (Clifton, New Jersey : Kingston Press, 1989)

Keith W. Wightlam
The Invention of Ancient Israel : The Silencing of Palestinian History (Routledge, 1997)

Suzy Wighton
One Day at a Time : Diaries from a Palestinian Camp [Beirut] (Hutchinson, 1990)

Paul Wilkinson, editor

British Perspectives on Terrorism (Macmillan, 1981 / Routledge, 2015) Includes **F.E.C. (Frank) Gregory : *The British Police and Terrorism.***

[Lt Col] **Richard** [Barton] **Williams-Thompson**
The Palestine Problem : An Eye Witness Exposition of the Problem Explaining the Pros and Cons of the Arab & Jerwish Cases Clearly Set Out Against Their Historical Political & Religious Backgrounds (Andrew Melrose Ltd, 1947).

Rachel Beckles Willson
Orientalism and Musical Mission : Palestine and the West (Cambridge University Press, 2013) Includes a damning gaze upon the culturally and socially divisive intent of the Mandate Government. See also : **Wasif Jawhariyyeh**

Major RD (Ronald Dare) Wilson (Royal Northumberland Fusiliers)
Cordon and Search with 6th Airborne Division in Palestine, 1945-1948 (Aldershot : Gale & Polden, 1949 / Barnsley : Pen & Sword Military, 2008)

Rodney Wilson
The Palestinian Economy and International Trade (University of Durham Centre for Middle eastern and Islamic Studies, 1994)

Patrick Wolfe
Settler Colonialism and the Transformation of Anthropology : The Politics and Poetics of an Ethnographic Event (Cassell, 1999) Of tangental relevance – the focus is on Aboriginal Australia.

Samuel R. Wolff
Villain or Visionary? RAF Macalister and the Archaeology of Palestine (Routledge, 2017)

Marion Woolfson

Bassam Shak'a : Portrait of a Palestinian (London : Third World Centre, ca. 1981) Expose of Israeli overt and covert harassment of the Mayor of Nablus. The Scottish (and Jewish) author, who also reported the Chinese cultural revolution for *The Times,*was sacked for her "anti-semitic" reporting of Israel's assassination attempts and semi-official condoning of fanatical groups, and she was subjected to "terrorism by telephone."
Prophets in Babylon : Jews in the Arab World (Faber & Faber, 1980) – The rise of Zionism from Europe is seen to have placed Arab Jews at a disadvantage in countries where previously there had not been a form of anti-Jewish biggotry.

World Health Organization – countless publications, many available via the British Library. Relevant titles include ***Referral of Patients from Gaza ; Data and Commentary for 2010*** (- see online publications, which include monthly updates)

World Peace Council
Lebanon : Terrorism Israeli Style (Helsinki : World Peace Council, 15pp, 1981)
Karim Khalaf & **Mohammed Milhem :** ***Palestinians and Human Rights*** (Helsinki : World Peace Council, 21pp, 1979)
The United nations and the National Rights of the Palestinian People (Helsinki : World Peace Council, 21pp, 1974)

World University Service
WUS Briefing : Palestinians – Education Denied (WUS, 16pp, 1990) School closures in the West Bank and Gaza, December 1987-January 1989.

Martin Wright, editor
Israel and the Palestinians (contributors include **Paul Cossali**; Longmans, 1989)

Ehud Ya'ari [state-run Channel 1 TV] and **Zeev Schiff**
Intifada – The Palestinian Uprising : Israel's Third Front (Simon & Schuster, 1990 / Touchstone, 1991) – edited and translated by **Ina Friedman**
Israel's Lebanon War – wit (Simon & Schuster, 1984) – edited and translated by **Ina Friedman**

Haim Yacobi (Ben-Gurion University of the Negev)
Israel and Africa : A Geneology of Moral Geography (Routledge, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "Israel and Africa critically examines the ways in which Africa – as a geopolitical entity – is socially manufactured, collectively imagined but also culturally denied in Israeli politics. Its unique exploration of moral geography and its comprehensive, interdisciplinary research on the two countries offers new perspectives on Israeli history and society."
The Jewish-Arab City : Spatio-Politics in a Mixed Community (Routledge, 2009)
Haim Yacobi & Erez Tzfadia
Rethinking Israeli Space : Periphery & Identity (Routledge, 2011)
Constructing a Sense of Place : Architecture and the Zionist Discourse (Ashgate, 2004)

Mahmoud Yazbak and **Yafaat Weiss** (editors)
Haifa Before and After 1948 – Narratives of a Mixed City (Republic of Letters / Institute for Historical Justice and Reconciliation, 2011). Co-authored by Palestinians and Israelis (mostly Israeli citizens), covers Haifa's architecture and its social and cultural life during the Mandate period, the Arab-Israeli competition in the oil and soap industries, the history of Arab-Jewish inter-communal relations and cohabitation, commemoration in the German Colony of Haifa, the story of two houses that represent the narrative of Palestinians in Haifa and remembrances displayed through personal accounts of the cold winter in 1950. In this remarkable project, Jews and Palestinians, write together the history and memory of the city of Haifa. Chapters : 1. Towards Mutual Historical Writing: An Introduction to the "Haifa Project" – Mahmoud Yazbak and Yfaat Weiss 2. A Tale of Two Houses – Mahmoud Yazbak and Yfaat Weiss 3. Arab-Jewish Architectural Partnership in Haifa during the Mandate Period: Qaraman and Gerstel Meet on the "Seam Line" – Waleed Karkabi and Adi Roitenberg 4. Arabs and Jews, Leisure and Gender, in Haifa's Public Spaces – Manar Hasan and Ami Ayalon 5. Commodities and Power: Edible Oil and Soap in the History of Arab-Jewish Haifa – Mustafa Abbasi and David De Vries 6. Historicizing Climate: Haifawis and Haifo'im Remembering the Winter of 1950 -Dan Rabinowitz and Johnny Mansour 7. "Eraser" and "Anti-Eraser" – Commemoration and Marginalization on the Main Street of the German Colony: The Haifa City Museum and Café Fattush – Salman Natour and Avner Giladi 8. Haifa Umm al-Gharib: Historical Notes and Memory of Inter-Communal Relations – Regev Nathansohn and Abbas Shiblak Bibliography Index About the Editors Mahmoud Yazbak is a Professor of Palestinian History, Head of the Department of Middle Eastern History at the University of Haifa. Note : This monograph is a free download, via **historyandreconciliation.org**

Mahmoud Yazbak and **Sharif Sharif** (editors)
Nazareth History & Cultural Heritage. Proceedings of the 2nd International Conference. Nazareth, July 2 – 5, 2012 [Nazareth Academic Studies Series No. 2] (Nazareth Munipality, 2013)

Mahmoud Yazbak & Yfaat Weiss
Haifa in the Late Ottoman Period, 1864-1914 : A Muslim Town in Transition (Brill, 1998). This volume offers a history of Haifa during the period of the 19th century when Europe's penetration of Palestine combined with Istanbul's centralization efforts to alter irrevocably the social fabric of the country and change its political destiny. After tracing the town's beginnings in the early 18th century, the author reconstructs from the few "sijill" volumes that have survived vital aspects of Ottoman Haifa's society and administration. A look at the town's demography is followed by an in-depth discussion of the way inter-communal relations developed after the 1864 "Vilayets" Law had brought a restructuring of the sources of elite power. The author's findings on the social status of Haifa's Muslim women adds to the picture of economic activities of the urban Muslim women in the Ottoman Empire were involved in [bookseller's description].

Dov Yermiya (aka Dov Irmiya)
My War Diary : Israel in Lebanon aka ***Lebanon, June 5 – July 1, 1982*** (Boston : South End Press, 1983 / Pluto, 1984) Pacifist account.

Oren Yiftachel
-with **Ahmad Amara & Ismael Abu-Sa'ad, editors** : ***Indigenous (In)justice : Human Rights Law and Bedouin Arabs in the Naqab / Negev*** (Harvard Law School, 2012)
Ethnocracy : Land and Identity Politics in Israel (University of Pennsylvania Press, 2006)
-as editor, with **Jo Little** : ***The Power of Planning : Spaces of Control and Transformation*** (Kluwer Academic, 2001)
The Evolution of Ethnic Relations in a Mixed Region : Arabs and Jews in the Galilee, Israel (Nedlands, Western Australia : University of Western Australia, Indian Ocean Centre for Peace Studies, 1993)
Planning a Mixed Region in Israel ; The Political Geography of Arab-Jewish Relations in the Galilee (Aldershot : Avebury, 1992)

Ronen Yitzhak (Western Galilee College, Acre)
Abdullah Al-Tall: Arab Legion Officer (Sussex Academic Press, 2012) Publisher's blurb : This book reviews al-Tall's military-political biography during the years he served as an officer in the Arab Legion and those he spent in political exile in Egypt. The purpose is to understand al-Tall's personality, his contribution to the success of the Arab Legion in the 1948 war, and his part in the assassination of King Abdullah. A thorough survey of the historic background of the founding of Jordan and the Arab Legion, the 1948 war, the rivalry between King Abdullah and King Faruq, and the Egyptian-Jordanian struggle in the 1950s and 1960s, is provided. Primary questions to be answered include: What was Abdullah al-Tall's contribution to the success of the Arab Legion during the 1948 war? Did he engage in secret contacts with the Jews during the war, while at the same time denigrating them and praising Palestinian nationality? Was he involved in the assassination of King Abdullah, or was this a Jordanian conspiracy to slander him? What were his views vis-à-vis the tumultuous events in the Middle East in the 1950-1960s? And why was he allowed return to Jordan and take part in its political life after his exile to Egypt? Ronen Yitzhak's book is based on books written by al-Tall himself and material located in Israeli archives (the IDF, Haganah and Israel state archives), as well as the UK National Archives (London). In addition memoirs of prominent persons of the time, along with newspaper reports and other general secondary material written in Arabic, Hebrew and English are utilised. This book is essential reading for anybody engaged in the history of the Middle East and Israeli-Arab conflict.

Ronald J. Young
Missed Opportunities for Peace : US Middle East Policy, 1981-1986 (American Friends Service Committee, 1987)

Ahmed Yousef
The Zionist Fingerprint on the Post-September 11 World : America's Posture Toward Terrorism, Israel, and the Muslim-Arab Community (United Association for Studies and Research, 2004)

A.B. Zahlan, editor (American University of Beirut)
The Reconstruction of Palestine (Kegan Paul International, 726 pages, 1997) Compendium volume with focused areas of institutional planning and housing policies; land use and tenure; building codes.
Lament for Jerusalem (Gilgamesh Publishing, 2011) Church history, 7th Century.

Ghassan Resurrected (Stacey International, 2006) 7th Century history.
Lament for Jerusalem (Gilgamesh Publishing, 2011) Church history, 7th Century.
Zenobia between Reality and Legend : A Rexamination of the Life of Zenobia, Queen of Palmyra [Syria] ***and Her Struggle with the Roman Empire and the Other Powers in the 3rd Century AD*** (Oxford : Archaeopress, 2003)
Philip the Arab : A Study in Prejudice (Stacey International, 2001) Roman Emperor from Syria, 3rd Century.
Semtimius Severus : Countdown to Death (Stacey International, 2000) – edited by **Jonathan Tubb**
A Beggar at Damascus Gate (Sausalito, Calif. : Post-Apollo Press, c1995)
Thoughts on Arab Education with Relevance to English Secondary Education (Institute of Education, University of London, 1954)
See also : **FICTION**

Dov S. Zakheim
Flight of the Lavi : Inside a US-Israeli Crisis (Washington DC : Brasseys, 1996)
Autobiography of and Orthodox Jewish Reagan Administration policy wonk charged with denying US funding for a highly technical war aeroplane, thus cancelling its production.

Zahi Zalloua
Continental Philosophy and the Palestinian Question : Beyond the Jew and the Greek (Bloomsbury, 2017) Middle Eastern and Islamicate thought.

Isaac Zarr
Rescue and Liberation : America's Part in the Birth of Israel (New York City : Bloch Publishing, 1954)

Beirut : al-Zaytouna Centre for Studies & Consultations – various publications with authors and editors including **Firas Abu Hilal, Hasan Ibhais, Mariam Itani, Ahmad el-Helah, Salma al-Houry, Sami al-Salahat, Muhammad Arif Zakaullah, Mohsen M. Mohammed Saleh** & **Ishtaiq Hossain** :

The Suffering of the Palestinian Prisoners & Detainees under the Israeli Occupation (2011)
The Suffering of the Palestinian Child under the Israeli Occupation (2010)
The Suffering of the Palestinian Woman under the Israeli Occupation (2010)
American Foreign Policy & the Muslim World (2009)
Religion and Politics in America (2007)
The Palestinian Strategic Reports [at least] – 2005-2010

Sydney H Zebal
Balfour : A Political Biography (Cambridge University Press, 1973)

Ido Zelkovitz (University of Haifa)
Students and Resistance in Palestine : Books, Guns, and Politics (Routledge, 2015) Covers the General Union of Palestinian Students (GUPS) and student political opportunities from the Nakba until the Second Intifada.

Idith Zertal
Israel's Holocaust and the Politics of Nationhood – Translated by **Chaya Galai** (Cambridge University Press, 2005)
From Catastrophe to Power : Holocaust Survivors and the Emergence of Israel (University of California Press, 1998)
Idith Zertal & **Akiva Eldar**
Lords of the Land : The War Over Israel's Settlements in the Occupied Territories, 1967-2007 – translated by Vivian Eden (Dvir Publishing, Hebrew edition, 2005 / New York City : Nation Books, 2007, 2009)

Dr. James J. Zogby (Founder of the American Arab Institute, Washington DC)
20 Years After Oslo (pamphlet, via Amazon Kindle, 2014)
Arab Voices : What They are Saying to Us and Why it Matters (Palgrave Macmillan, 2010)
What Arabs Think : Values, Beliefs, and Concerns (Zogby International, 2002)
Palestinians, the Invisible Victims (American Arab Anti-Discrimination Committee; co-founder of the Arab American Institute; 1981, 2018). Notes the difference between political, intellectual, and religious Zionism.

Afro Americans Stand Up for Middle East Peace (Washington DC : Palestine Human Rights Campaign, 1980)
See also : **Jane Hunter**

Zochrot (Israeli anti-occupation tour group highlighting 1948 Nakba sites) / cop-authors : **Tomer Gardi**, **Umar al-Ghubari**, **Noga Kadman**, **Aviv gros-alan**
Once Upon a Land [Omrim Yeshna Eretz] (Zochrot/*Sediq : A Journal of the Nakba That is Here*, 509 pages, 2012) Guide offering 18 tours in Palestinian neighbourhoods and villages that were ethnically cleansed in the Nakba. English content unknown. See also : **Yifat Gutman**

Akram Zua'iter
The Palestine Question (Damascus : Palestine Arab Refugees Institution, 294 pages, 1958) Translated from Arabic by **Musa J. Khuri**; with introduction by **Dr. As'ad Talas**.
Wael Zuaiter – aka Zwaiter – translator, PLO representative in Italy, assassinated in London, in retribution for Munich atrocity, 1972]
For a Palestinian : A Memorial to Wael Zuiter -edited by **Janet Venn-Brown**, with foreword by **Yasser Arafat** (Kegan Paul International, 1984) Contributors : Rafael Alberti, Alessandrao Bausani, Bruno Cagli, Ennio Calabria, Olivier Carre, Jean Genet, Matta, Alberto Moravia, Elio Petri, Pietro Petrucci, Ugo Pirro, Ennio Polito, Maxime Rodinson, Edward W. Said, Biancamaria Scarcia Amoretti, and Fadwa Tukan (Tuqan). Subject was assassinated by Mossad in Rome, 1972.

William Zukerman (anti-Zionist)
Voice of Dissent : Jewish Problems, 1948-1961 (New York City : Bookman Associates, 1964)
The Jew in Revolt : The Modern Jew in the World Crisis (Secker & Warburg, 1937)

Constantine K. Zurayk
The Meaning of the Disaster (1948 / 1956 translation by Richard Bayly Winder; Beirut : Khayat's College Book Cooperative) Ronit Lentin : "an early theorisation of the conquest of Palestine in settler colonial terms." Note : no known copies in UK university libraries or the British Library.

Elia T. Zureik (Palestinian-Canadian; Professor of Sociology, Queen's University, Ontario; Doha Institute)

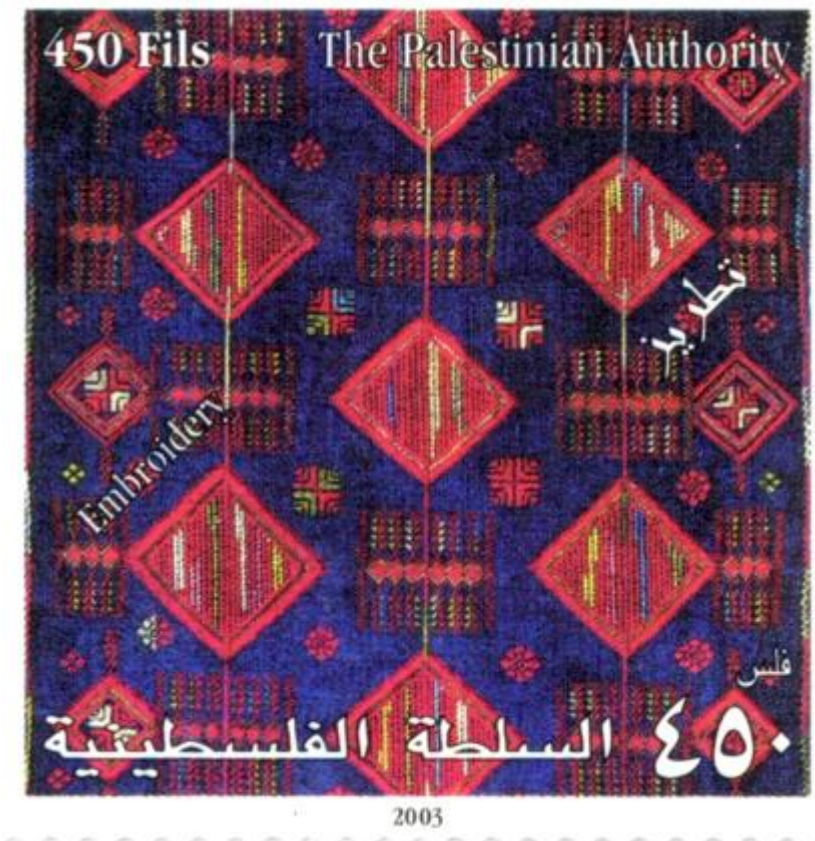
Israel's Colonial Project in Palestine : Brutal Pursuit (Routledge, 2015). Publisher's blurb : "Colonialism has three foundational concerns – violence, territory, and population control – all of which rest on racialist discourse and practice. Placing the Zionist project in Israel/Palestine within the context of settler colonialism reveals strategies and goals behind the region's rules of governance that have included violence, repressive state laws and racialized forms of surveillance. In *Israel's Colonial Project in Palestine: Brutal Pursuit,* Elia Zureik revisits and reworks fundamental ideas that informed his first work on colonialism and Palestine three decades ago. Focusing on the means of control that are at the centre of Israel's actions toward Palestine, this book applies Michel Foucault's work on biopolitics to colonialism and to the situation in Israel/Palestine in particular. It reveals how racism plays a central role in colonialism and biopolitics, and how surveillance, in all its forms, becomes the indispensable tool of governance. It goes on to analyse territoriality in light of biopolitics, with the dispossession of indigenous people and population transfer advancing the state's agenda and justified as in the interests of national security. The book incorporates sociological, historical and postcolonial studies into an informed and original examination of the Zionist project in Palestine, from the establishment of Israel through to the actions and decisions of the present-day Israeli government. Providing new perspectives on settler colonialism informed by Foucault's theory, and with particular focus on the role played by state surveillance in controlling the Palestinian population, this book is a valuable resource for students and scholars interested in the Arab-Israeli Conflict and Colonialism."

Elia T. Zureik, David Lyon & Yasmeen abu-Laban, editors : ***Surveillance and Control in Palestine/Israel : Population, Territory & Power*** (Routledge, 2010-2011) Includes the emergence of the exclusionary surveillance. Includes pieces by Anat Leibler on the Israeli Centural Bureau of Statistics, Rassem Khamaisi on land confiscation ("spatial de-Arabization"), and Stephen Graham & Nick Denes analysis of Israel's exportation of the enabling technologies.

The Palestinians in Israel : A Study in Internal Colonialism (Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1979)



Palestine Culture



The Israel Defences Forces Order No. 101 (1967) : REGARDING PROHIBITION OF INCITEMENT AND HOSTILE PROPAGANDA ACTIONS, forbade Palestinians to use the word "Palestine," depict or raise their flag, and make art that combined red, green, black, and white.

See also :
The Palestinian Poster Project Archive : palestinianposterproject.org
Gallery Al-Quds (Washington DC) : thejerusalemfund.org/the-gallery
Naji [Salim] **al-Ali** [Palestinian political cartoonist, assassinated in London, 1987]

A Child in Palestine : Cartoons of Naji al-Ali (with an introduction by **Joe Sacco**; Verso Books, 2009)
International Cartoon Exhibition in Commemoration of Naji al-Ali (Kufa Gallery, 2003)
see also illustrations used in **Nassar Ibrahim** and **Dr Majed Nassar** : ***Small Dreams – 14 Short Stories from Palestine*** (Ramallah : Bailason Design, 2003)
see also **Ajil Naji al-Anezi** : ***An Analytical Study of the Theatre of the Syrian Playwright Saadallah Wannous, with Particular Emphasis on the Plays Written after the 1967 War*** (PhD thesis, University of Sheffield, 2006)
Note : see A**ndreas Qassam**'s university thesis, ***Arab Political Cartoons : The 2006 Lebanon War*** : andreasqassim.com/download/MA_thesis.pdf

Arin Ahmed [interviewee], **Benjamin Ben-Eliezer** [interviewer], and Ron Rege, Jr. [illustrator]
She Sometimes Switched to Fluent English and Occasionally Used a Few Words of Hebrew. An interview conducted in Israel, June 9, 2002. Arin Ahmed was a Palestinian prisoner who had decided at the last minute not to go through with a suicide bombing, and was arrested by Israeli forces soon thereafter. (San Francisco : McSweeney's, 24pp, 2004) Transcript adapted into small comic book format.

Aida Refugee Camp
Aida Camp Alphabet (Aida Refugee Camp Lajee Centre, 2016) Bilingual art collage book by children, based on Arabic alphabet.
The Boy and the Wall (Aida Refugee Camp Lajee Centre, 2016) Bilingual book by children at the camp.

Naji al-Ali (Palestinian Nakba child exile raised in Lebanese refugee camp Ain al-Hilweh; the leading Palestinian political cartoonist, anonymously assassinated in London, 1987) Compilations in Arabic, Italian, Spanish, French, German and Portuguese, but sadly underdocumented in English language books. Main work 1975-1987.
A Child in Palestine : The Cartoons of Naji al-Ali (Verso, 177 pages, 2006)

Ziva Amir
Arabesque : Decorative Needlework from the Holy Land (Van Nostrand Reinhold / Israel : Masada Press, 1977)

Suad Amiry
Traditional Floor Tiles in Palestine (Ramallah : RIWAQ Centre for Architectural History, 2000)
The Palestinian Village Home (London : British Museum Publications, 1989)
see also the author's unpublished PhD thesis, Edinburgh University (1987) : ***Space, Kinship and Gender – The Social Dimension of Peasant Architecture in Palestine***, available via the British Library and university libraries.

Nabil Anani (widely exhibited fine artist, born Latroun, resident of Ramallah)
The Art of Memory : Palestine, Landscape and People (Saqi Books, 2018) 1976-2016 paintings presented and assessed, with foreword by **Mourid Barghouti** and contributions by **Bashir Makhoul** (University of Bedfordshire), **Rana Anani** (Palestine Museum, Birzeit; *al-Ayyam* newspaper), **Tina Sherwell** (Birzeit University), **Nana Shabout** (University of North Texas), **Lara Khalidi** (Al-Quds Bard University), and **Housni Alkhateeb Shehada** (Levinsky College, Tel Aviv).

Gannit Ankori (Hebrew University, Jerusalem)
Palestinian Art (Reaktion Books, 2006) Featured artists : Sliman Mansour, Kamal Boullata, Mona Hatoum, Khalil Rabah

Peter F. [Frederick] Anson
A Pilgrim Artist in Palestine (EP Dutton / Alexander-Ouseley, 1932) Ink drawings from 1930 : urban, rural, and seacoast.

Marcus Armstrong
Palestine – Black and White [photographs] (Milton Keynes : Blue on Blue, 2014)

Iasmin Omar Ata
Mis(h)adra (Simon & Schuster, 2017) Graphic novel merging Palestinians with non-Palestinians who have disabilities, in this case, Epilepsy.

Türkkaya Ataöv
The Independent Personality of the Palestinians Through Their Arts (International Organisation for the Elimination of All Forms of RacialDiscrimination, 16pp pamphlet, 1981)
See also : **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY** section.

Samar Attar
Debunking the Myths of Colonization : The Arabs and Europe (Lanham, Maryland : University Press of America, 2010)

Sylvia Auld & **Robert Hillenbrand**, editors
Ottoman Jerusalem : The Living City, 1517-1917 with architectural survey by **Yusuf Natsheh** (The British School of Archaeology in Jerusalem in co-operation with the Administration of Auqaf and Islamic Affairs, Jerusalem two volumes, 2000). Contents, Vol. 1 : **Robert Hillenbrand** : *Structure, Style and Context in the Monuments of Ottoman Jerusalem* / **Abdul-Karim Rafeq** : *The Political History of Ottoman Jerusalem* / **Khairiah Kasmieh** : *The Leading Intellectuals of Late Ottoman Jerusalem and Their Biographies* / ***Abdul-Karim*** **Rafeq** : *The 'Ulama' of Ottoman Jerusalem (16th-18th Centuries)* / **Klaus Kreiser** : *The Place of Jerusalem in Ottoman Perception* / **Martin Strohmeier** : *Al-Kulliyya Al-Salahiyya, a Late Ottoman University in Jerusalem* / **Abdul-Karim Rafeq** : *Ottoman Jerusalem in the Writings of Arab Travellers* / **Ernst Axel Knauf** : *Ottoman Jerusalem in Western Eyes* / **Angelika Neuwirth** : *Jerusalem in Islam : The Three Honorary Names of the City* / **Michele Bernardini** : *Popular and Symbolic Iconographies Related to the Haram Al-Sharif During the Ottoman Period* / **Khadr Salameh** : *Aspects of the Sijills of the Shari'a Court in Jerusalem* / **Mohammad 'Ali 'Alami** : *The Waqfs of the Traditional Families of Jerusalem During the Ottoman Period* / **Mahmud Atallah** : *Architects in Jerusalem in the 10th-11th / 16th-17th Centuries : The Documentary Evidence* / **Lawrence I. Conrad** : *The Khalidi Library* / **Paolo Cuneo :** *The Urban Structure and Physical Organisation of Ottoman Jerusalem in the Context of Ottoman Urbanism* / **Rashid I. al-Khalidi** : *Intellectual Life in Late Ottoman Jerusalem* / **George Hintlian** : *The Commercial Life of Ottoman Jerusalem* / **Ruth Victor Hummel** : *Reality, Imagination and Belief : Jerusalem in 19th and Early 20th Century Photographs (1839-1917)* / **Kamal F. al-'Asali** : *The Cemeteries of Ottoman Jerusalem* / **Kamal F. al-'Asali** : *The Libraries of Ottoman Jerusalem* / **Nancy Micklewright** : *Costume in Ottoman Jerusalem* / **Claudia Ott** : *The Songs and Musical Instruments of Ottoman Jerusalem* / **Vera Tamari** : *Two Ottoman Ceremonial Banners in*

Jerusalem / **David Myers** : *An Overview of the Islamic Architecture of Ottoman Jerusalem* / **Sylvia Auld** : *Stars, Roses, and Interlace : Architectural Decoration in Ottoman Jerusalem* / **Susal Roaf** : *Life in 19th Century Jerusalem* / **Beatrice St Laurent** : *The Dome of the Rock : Restorations and Significance, 1540-1918* / **John Carswell** : *The Deconstruction of the Dome of the Rock* **/ Finbarr B. Flood** : *The Ottoman Windows in the Dome of the Rock and the Aqsa Mosque* **/ James W. Allan** & **Marwan Abu Khalaf** : *The Painted Wooden Ceiling in the Inner Ambulatory of the Dome of the Rock* / *Sharif M. Sharif* : *Ceiling Decoration in Jerusalem During the Late Ottoman Period, 1856-1917*/ **Michael Hamilton Burgoyne** : *The East Wall of the Haram Al-Sharif : A Note on its Archaeological Potential* / **Mahmud Hawari** : *The Citidel (Qal ' A) in the Ottoman Period : An Overview* / **Martin Dow** : *The Hammams of Ottoman Jerusalem* / **David Myers** : *Restorations to Masjid Mahd 'Isa (The Cradle of Jesus) During the Ottoman Period* / **David Myers** : *Al-'Imara Al-'Amira : The Charitable Foundation of Khassaki Sultan (959/1552)* **/ Yusuf Natsheh** : *The Architecture of Ottoman Jerusalem.* Contents, Volume 2 : **Yusuf Natsheh** : Catalogue of Buildings / **David Myers** : *A Grammar of Architectural Ornament in Ottoman Jerusalem.*
See also : **Robert Hillenbrand**

Nur Avieli
Food & Power : A Culinary Ethnography of Israel (University of California Press, 2017) Holiday barbecues link to American culture, while Italian pizzas invoke the Mediterranean.

Ariella Azoulay
From Palestine to Israel : A Photographic Record of Destruction and State Formation, 1947-1950 – with translations by Charles S. Kamen (Pluto Press, 2011) – An excellent compilation if you can read small text and don't mind the mid-tone emphasis of the greyscale images, which are important nonetheless.
-with **Raef Zreik** / edited by **Lesley A. Martin** : ***Testimony : Photographs by Gillian Laub*** (New York City : Aperture / London : Thames & Hudson, 2007) Documents Israeli Palestinians.
-see also Azoulay in PALESTINE HISTORY.

Itab Azzam and **Dina Mousawi**

Syria: Recipes from Home (Trapeze, 2017) Authors' research includes work with Syrian refugee women in Lebanon.

Anna Ball (Nottingham Trent University)
Palestinian Literature and Film in Postcolonial Feminist Perspective (Routledge, 2012)

Fred Berk, editor
Ha-Rikud : The Jewish Dance (American Zionist Youth Foundation, 1972) Contains **Gurit Kadman :** ***Folk Dance in Israel,*** on appropriation of Dabke for Zionist culture.

Melten Ahiska, **Akeel Bilgrami**, **Tuncay Bircan**, **Timothy Brennan**, **Harry Harootunian**, **Rashid Khalidi**, **Elias Khoury**, **Saree Makdisi**, **Mahmood Mamdani**, **JosephMassad**, **Ilan Pappe**, **Jacqueline Rose**, **Muge Gursoy Sokmen** and **Basak Ertur**, editors-contributors
Waiting for the Barbarians : A Tribute to Eric Said (Verso, 2008)

Golbarg Bashi
P is for Palestine : A Palestine Alphabet Book (author, 2017, 2018) The first-ever English-language ABC story book about Palestine, told in rhymes.

Bluecoat Gallery (Liverpool)
I Exist (In Some Way) (Bluecoat Gallery, Liverpool, 2013) Includes Palestinian photographers.

Kamal Boullata
Palestinian Art 1850-to the Present (London : Saqi aka Al Saqi Books, 2009)
see : Steve Sabella

Benjamin Brinner

Playing Across a Divide : Israeli-Palestinian Musical Encounters (Oxford University Press, 2009) Follows the bands Bustan Abraham and Alei Hazayit from their creation and throughout their careers, as well as the collaborative projects of Israeli artist Yair Dalal.

Martin Bunton
The Palestinian-Israeli Conflict : A Very Short Introduction (Oxford University Press, Very Short Introduction series, 2013)

Ami Elad-Bouskila
Modern Palestinian Literature and Culture (Frank Cass, 1999 / Routledge, 2013) Focus on literature, rather than other arts, with welcome stopping points, such as "Where do Israeli-Arab Writers Publish / Write About?" Includes the quest for Palestinian identity within Israel, choices of language, the literature of the first Intifada, Jerusalem, and numerous authors such as Emile Habibi.

Catalogue : 5th Craftsman and Designer exhibition, Oxford (Oxford University, 1956) Includes **Violet Barbour :** ***Muslim Embroideries*** **/ Grace Crowfoot :** ***The Embroidery of Ramallah*** **/**

Elena Cheah
An Orchestra Beyond Borders : Voices of the West-Eastern Divan Orchestra (Verso, 2009) Story of the ensemble founded by Daniel Barenboim and Edward Said in 1999.

Grace Mary Crowfoot (GM Crowfoot)
with **John Winter Crowfoot** & **Kathleen M. Kenyon** : ***The Objects from Samaria*** (Palestine Exploration Fund, 1957)
with **John Winter Crowfoot** : ***Early Ivories from Samaria*** (Palestine Exploration Fund, 1938)
with **Louise Baldensperger** : ***From Cedar to Hyssop : A Study in the Folklore of Plants in Palestine*** (Sheldon Press, 1932)
Note also handicrafts and related in the ***Palestine Exploration Fund Quarterly***.

Marcello Di Cintio (Canadian journalist)
Pay No Heed to Rockets : Palestine in the Present Tense (Saqi Books, 2018) A lyrical travelogue of the author's meetings with Palestinian writers, poets, librarians, booksellers, readers and literary salon hosts.

Muna Abu Eid
Mahmoud Darwish : Literature and the Politics of Palestinian Identity (IB Tauris 2016). Publisher's blurb : "Mahmoud Darwish is the poet laureate of the Palestinian national struggle. His poems resonate across the entire Arab world and, more than any other single figure perhaps since the death of Yasser Arafat, he represents a unifying figurehead for Palestinian national aspirations. In this, the first comprehensive biography of Darwish in English, Muna Abu Eid examines the poet's intellectual status on two fronts – both national and public – and offers a critical assessment of Darwish's national and political life. Based on Darwish's own writings and interviews with people who worked with him and situating Darwish's poetry within the wider context of Palestinian struggles inside Israel, this book explores the influence of Darwish's life and work in the Palestinian territories and in the diaspora: from the destruction of his Galilee village and displacement of his family during the 1948 Nakba; to his return and 'infiltration' back into the homeland and the struggle for survival inside Israel; to his internal and external exiles in Haifa, Moscow, Cairo, Beirut, Tunisia, Paris and even Ramallah."

Tor Eigeland [photography]
Exodus, 1967 – The Story of Arab Refugees (Beirut : Friends of the Arab Refugees, 24pp, 1967) Numerous full page photographs of Arab refugees from the Six Day War.

Joseph R. Farag (University of Minnesota; contributor to the *Journal of Arabic Literature*)
Politics and Palestinian Literature in Exile : Gender, Aesthetics and Resistance in the Short Story (IB Tauris & University of Texas Press, 2016) part of SOAS Palestine Studies series. Drawing from the works of Samira Azzam, Ghassan Kanafani and Ibrahim Nasrallah, Farag traces developments in the short story as they relate to the pivotal events of what the Palestinians call the Nakba ('catastrophe'), Naksa ('defeat') and First Intifada ('uprising').

Samih K. Farsoun
Culture and Customs of the Palestinians (Greenwood Press, 2004)

Nurith Gertz and **George Khleifi**

Palestinian Cinema : Landscape, Trauma and Memory (Edinburgh University Press, 2008) Publisher's blurb : "Although in recent years, the entire world has been increasingly concerned with the Middle East and Israeli-Palestinian relationship, there are few truly reliable sources of information regarding Palestinian society and culture, either concerning its relationship with Israeli society, its position between east and west or its stances in times of war and peace. One of the best sources for understanding Palestinian culture is its cinema which has devoted itself to serving the national struggle. In this book, two scholars – an Israeli and a Palestinian – in a rare and welcome collaboration, follow the development of Palestinian cinema, commenting on its response to political and social transformations. They discover that the more the social, political and economic conditions worsen and chaos and pain prevail, the more Palestinian cinema becomes involved with the national struggle. As expected, Palestinian cinema has unfolded its national narrative against the Israeli narrative, which tried to silence it."

Wafa Ghnaim, author / editor

Tatreez and Tea Embroidery and Storytelling in the Palestinian Diaspora (author, 2016) Monograph published only in digital form. Contents include :

- **27 design patterns** total, including six complete sets of patterns to create a full traditional dress (chest, sleeve and panel);
- **Seven organic family tea recipes** passed on through generations of Palestinian women;
- Detailed traditional Palestinian embroidery technique and rare northern **Palestinian Arabic craft terminology**;
- Complete guide to the **techniques, meanings and origins** of each embroidery thread stitch and color;
- **Guidance and instructions** detailed enough for inexperienced embroiderers, and inspiration ideas for those with needlework experience;
- **Design histories and meanings** of traditional and popular Palestinian embroidery designs in the diapora, including *The Missiles, The Birds, The Snakes, The Ducks, The Scorpions, The Story of Cleopatra, The Gardens* and *The Wheat Harvest*.

Shimon Gibson

Jerusalem in Original Photographs, 1850-1920 : Photographs from the Archives of the Palestine Exploration Fund (Stacey International, 2003)

Terri Ginsberg (American University in Cairo)
Visualizing the Palestinian Struggle : Towards a Critical Analytic of Palestine Solidarity Film (Palgrave Macmillan, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "This book offers a much-needed focus on Palestine solidarity films, supplying a critical theoretical framework whose intellectual thrust is rooted in the challenges facing scholars censored for attempting to rectify and reverse the silencing of a subject matter about which much of the world would remain uninformed without cinematic and televisual mediation. Its innovative focus on Palestine *solidarity* films spans a selected array of works which began to emerge during the 1970s, made by directors located outside Palestine/Israel who professed support for Palestinian liberation. *Visualizing the Palestinian Struggle* analyzes Palestine solidarity films hailing from countries such as Canada, the United Kingdom, Egypt, Iran, Palestine/Israel, Mexico, and the United States. *Visualizing the Palestinian Struggle* is an effort to insist, constructively, upon a rectification and reversal of the glaring and disproportionate minimization and distortion of discourse critical of Zionism and Israeli policy in the cinematic and televisual public sphere."

Sarah Graham-Brown
Images of Women : The Portrayal of Women in Photography in the Middle East, 1860-1950 (Quartet Books, 1988)
Education, Repression and Liberation : The Palestinians (World University Service, 1984)
Palestinians and Their Society, 1880-1946 : A Photographic Essay (Quartet Books, 1980)

Hilma [Natalia] Granqvist [1890-1972]
Portrait of a Palestinian Village ; The Photographs of Hilma Granqvist (London Third World Centre, 1981) – Edited by K**aren Seger**, with a foreword by **Shelagh Weir**.
Muslim Death and Burial (Helsinki, 1965)
Child Problems Among the Arabs : A Study of a Muhammadan Village in Palestine (Helsingfors : Söderström & Co., 1950)
Birth and Childhood Among the Arabs : A Study of a Muhammadan Village in Palestine(Helsingfors : Söderström & Co., 1947)

Marriage Conditions in a Palestine Village (Helsinki : Societas Scientiarum Fennica, Part 1 – 1931, Part 2 – 1935)

Mia Gröndahl
Gaza Graffiti : Messages of Love and Politics (Thames & Hudson, 2013) -with **Gösta Flemming**
The Dream of Jerusalem : Lewis Larsson and the American Colony Photographers(Stockholm : Journal Publishers, 2005)
In Hope and Despair : Life in the Palestinian Refugee Camps (American University in Cairo Press, 2003) Photographic survey, with foreword by **Hanan Ashrawi** and introduction by **Peter Hansen**
Memoirs Engraved in Stone : Palestinian Urban Mansions (Ramallah : Riwaq Centre for Architectural Conservation / Jerusalem : Institute of Jerusalem Studies, 2001; Washington DC : Institute for Palestine Studies, 2002) -with text by **Diala Khasawneh**

Laila El-Haddad & Maggie Schmitt
The Gaza Kitchen : A Palestinian Culinary Journey (Charlottesville, Virginia : Just World Books, 2013) This particular Palestinian pantry features over 100, well illustrated recipes, and local history too.

Samia Halaby
with historian **Salman Abu-Sitta** : ***Drawing the Kafr Massacre*** (The Netherlands : Schlit Publishing, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "The 1956 Kafr Qasem massacre was carried out by the Israeli Border Police under cover of the tripartite attack on Egypt by England, France, and Israel. Two other massacres took place during the ensuing days in the cities of Rafah and Khan Younis, where 111 and 275 Palestinian civilians were slaughtered by Israeli troops on their way to Egypt, respectively. In Kafr Qasem, an artifice was created to provide a fig-leaf excuse for the killing of innocent people — a curfew announced less than a half an hour before it was implemented. Workers returning home, tired and hungry, unaware of the curfew, were cold-bloodedly shot dead by members of the Israeli Border Police. Based on interviews with survivors, Samia Halaby created a set of documentary drawings on the subject. The emotions of anger and fear leap from every page of this book, enabling the reader to bear witness to the terrible suffering endured by the inhabitants of this small Palestinian village."

Samia Halaby : Five Decades of Painting and Innovation **–**with text by Maymanah Farhat (Damascus : Ayyam Gallery, 2010)
Samia Halaby **–**with introductionby Inea Bushnaq (Beirut, Lebanon : Fine Arts Publishing, 2006)

Mona Hatoum (Internationally known Palestinian artist born in Lebanon); Numerous exhibition catalogues, such as :
You are Still Here / Hâlâ buradasın (Istanbul : Arter, 2012)
Mona Hatoum : The Entire World is a Foreign Land (Tate Gallery, 2000)
Mona Hatoum (Chicago : Institute for Contemporary Art, 1997), with essays by Jessica Morgan & Dan Cameron.
Mona Hatoum (Centre Georges Pompidou, 1994)

Jennifer Heath (editor)
"The Map is Not the Territory : Parallel Paths – Palestinian, Native Americans, Irish(Boulder, Colorado : Baksun Books & Arts, (2015) Book accompanying the touring art exhibition, with themes of maps, walls, resistance, food, identity, diaspora and persistence. Includes essays by Aisling B. Cormack, Valeria Behiery, Phoembe Farris, Farah Mébarki, Germán Gil-Curiel, John Halaka, Valentin Lopez, Rawan Arar, and Nessa Cronin.

Rachel S. Harris & **Ranen Omer-Sherman**, editors.
Narratives of Dissent : War in Contemporary Israeli Arts and Culture (Wayne State University Press, 2013)

Robert Hillenbrand (University of Edinburgh)
The Architecture of Ottoman Jerusalem : An Introduction (Altajir World of Islam Trust, 128 pages, 2002)

Adina Hoffman
Till We Have Built Jerusalem (Farrar, Straus and Giroux, 2016) Portraits of three architects : Erich Mendelsohn (ex-Berlin); Austen St Barbe Harrison, the Mandate Government's chief architect, 1922-1937; Spyro Houris

Gordon Hon, editor
What Remains to be Seen : Art & Political Conflict : Views from Britain, Israel, Palestine & Northern Ireland (London : Multi Exposure, 2004) 'This book presents the work of three artists, Aissa Deebi (Palestine), Miki Kratsman (Israel) [and] Susan Trangmar (Britain)' – p.7.

Jabra Ibrahim Jabra
Art in Iraq Today (London : Embassy of the Republic of Iraq, 1961) / ***Iraqi Art Today*** - possible Palestinian Diaspora content (Baghdad : Ministry of Information, 1972)
A Celebration of Life : Essays on Literature and Art (Baghdad : Dar Al-Ma'mun, 1989)

Emily Jacir
with **Omar Kholeif** : ***Emily Jacir – Europa*** (Prestel, 2015) Publisher's blurb : "This book focuses on this award-winning artist s relationship to Europe and the Mediterranean and explores how one relates to a particular place. Incorporating historic archival material, Jacir traces Europe through its history of colonialism and trade routes, reanimating it through performative gestures. Her work offers uniquely personal revelations about Europe s culture of exile and surveillance, etymology and language, as well as the tension between figuration and abstraction in art. Jacir utilises conceptual tools that reveal the political limitations of society, creating scenarios that erode or question communal boundaries and borders. The book includes reproductions of Jacir s works such as Material for a Film (2004-ongoing), which won the Golden Lion at the Venice Biennale, as well as stazione (2009) and Lydda Airport (2009). It also includes original essay contributions from Jean Fisher, Lorenzo Fusi and Omar Kholeif, among others. Published in association with Whitechapel Gallery, London."
Ex Libris (Verlag der Buchhandlung Walther Konig, 2012) The artist's photographic commemoration of the 30,000 books looted in 1948 and now held by the Jewish National Library of Israel, designated "AP" as "abandoned property."
Emily Jacir – with text by (Verlag Moderne Kunst, bilingual edition, 96pp, 2007)
Belongings : Works, 1998-2003 (Folio Publishing, 2004) Publisher's blurb : "Emily Jacir is an artist who lives in between New York and Ramallah. It's no surprise that a central motif in her work is the theme of voluntary and coerced movement between places and cultures. The projects she has undertaken over the past five years have pungently, poignantly crossed the divides between art, life, politics and culture over and over again. In "Where We Come From," Jacir, armed with an American passport, crossed borders in the West Bank and the Gaza Strip fulfilling everyday requests for fellow Palestinians unable to move so freely. In

"Sexy Semite," she placed ads in the "Village Voice," a "Hot Palestinian Semite" seeking "Jewish soul mate" and the like. And in "Memorial to 418 Palestinian Villages which were Destroyed, Depopulated and Occupied by Israel in 1948," Jacir installed a refugee tent in her studio in Lower Manhattan and invited friends and strangers to help her embroider the village names."
Note : Numerous other titles, some unrelated to the Palestinian Diaspora.

Ewa Jasiewicz (author), **Jon Sack** (illustrator)
Prisoners of Love : A Story from the Freedom Flotilla Graphic novel format (Jon Sack, 2011)

Wasif Jawhariyyeh
Storyteller of Jerusalem : The Life and Times of Wasif Jawhariyyeh, 1904-1948 – translated and edited by Salim Tamari, Issam Nassar, and Nada Elzeer, with foreword by **Rachel Beckles Willson**. (Northampton, Massachusetts : Olive Branch Press, 2014) More than a personal memoir, this is eyewitness testimony to major historical events in Jerusalem from the waning days of Ottoman rule and the beginnings of the British mandate to the emergence of the state of Israel. It will prove a valuable source of primary material, recording Palestinian urban life and the rise of national consciousness. Highly recommended for historians of the era and for anyone interested in a legacy of Jerusalem. –Library Journal. Includes a great deal of urban Arab culture in Jerusalem, especially the music scene.

Nazmi al-Jubeh, editor
Old Hebron : The Charm of a Historical City and Architecture (Hebron Rehabilitation Committee, 2009) – with many photographs; contributors : Abdulhafez Abu Siriyya, Emad Hamdan, Ghassan al-Dweik, Hilme Marqa, Mohammad Sabaaneh, Nazmi al-Jubeh, Nuha Dandis and Youssef al-Tartury.

Joudie Kalla, with photography by **Ria Osbourne**
Baladi : A Celebration of Food from Land and Sea (Interlink Publications, 2018)
Palestine on a Plate : Memories from My Mother's Kitchen (Interlink Publications, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "*Palestine on a Plate* is a tribute to family, cooking, and home—old recipes created with love that brings people together in appreciation of the beauty of this

rich heritage. Immerse yourself in the stories and culture of Palestine through the food in this book. This is a celebration of real Palestinian food, cooked with the ingredients that Joudie's mother and grandmother use, and their grandmothers used before them. Experience the wonderful flavors of Palestine through zingy *fattet hummus* (tangy yoghurt, chickpeas and hummus, served over toasted pita bread and drizzled in buttered pine nuts), satisfyingly spiced *makloubeh* (an upside down spiced rice dish with lamb neck and fried eggplant), eggplant and zucchini stuffed full with spiced and herbed lamb, and sublimely decadent *awameh* (honey dumplings) all accompanied by fresh mint tea and white coffee (not actually coffee at all, but a refreshing mix of water, orange blossom water and sugar). Colorful, stunning photography evoking the vibrancy and romance of the country will bring Palestine into your home and make you fall in love with this wonderful way to cook and enjoy food."

Moslih Kanaaneh (Birzeit University), **Stig-Magnus Thorsén** (Gothenburg University),**Heather Bursheh** (Edward Said National Conservatory of Music)**,** and **David A. McDonald**(Indiana University), editors
Palestinian Music and Song : Expression and Resistance Since 1900 Bloomington ; Indianapolis : Indiana University Press, [2013]

Aida Karaoglan
The Struggle Goes On (Beirut : Palestine Research Centre / PLO, 1968, 1969)
Photographic essay, including artist Joumana El-Husseini Bayazid, historian Nabih Amin Faris, and contemporary Al-Fatah guerrilla training.

Widad Kamel Kawar & Margarita Skinner
Palestinian Embroidery Motifs : A Treasury of Stitches, 1850-1950 (Melisende Publications / Rimal Publications, 2007)
Widad Kamel Kawar
Threads of Identity: Preserving Palestinian Custume and Heritage (Rimal Publications, 2011) illustrated by **Falak Shawwa**. This book is a record of the 50 years Widad Kawar spent researching, collecting and preserving part of the heritage of Palestine. This endeavor evolved into the Widad Kawar Collection, the largest to date of Palestinian, Jordanian and other Arab traditional dress and accessories, comprising more than 2,000 items. In the following chapters she presents the story of how the collection evolved and she introduces the

life stories of the women who produced the beautiful costumes it contains. For her, each item calls to mind an individual or a place: a wife, a mother, a daughter, a family, a house, a village, a town, a field, a market. Each item was worn on special occasions, happy and sad, that marked the owner ‘s life. Much of Widad ‘s knowledge stems from the personal narratives of these women whose embroidery and dress-making skills she so admires. With this book she pays homage to Palestinian women. Threads of Identity is a history of Palestinian women of the 20th century told through aspects of popular heritage, focusing on traditional dresses but also including textiles and rug weaving, rural and urban customs, cuisine, and festivities. The interviews with women who lived through the traumas and changes of the 20th century are a contribution to oral history, augmenting standard historical accounts. While most writing about the Middle East concentrates on politics, her book focuses on the dignity of ordinary people, and women in particular, bridging the gap between the major events of history and everyday life.

Widad Kamel Kawar, Tania Tamari Nasir, Assali Dajani, Hala Tomeh Ibrahim &Farideh Saleh Mayer

Palestinian Embroidery : Traditional “Fallahi” Cross-Stitch (Beirut : al-Moassasa al-Aarabiyya Lildirasat wa al-Nashr, 2003)

Elke Kaschl

Dance and Authenticity in Israel and Palestine : Performing the Nation (Leiden : Brill, 2003). Unpacks the Mandate era appropriation of Arab culture by Zionist settlers seeking to establish tradition.

Reem Kassis

The Palestinian Table (Phaidon Press, 2017) 150 recipes, noting regional preferences within Palestine.

Ruth Katz

“The Lachmann Problem” : An Unsung Chapter in Comparative Musicology (Jerusalem : Hebrew University / Judah Magnes Press, 2003) Robert Lachmann (1892-1939) was German-Jewish emigre who championed Arab music in an Orientalist fashion on the Palestine Broadcasting Service.

Mazen Kerbaj

Beirut Won't Cry : Lebanon's July War – A Visual Diary (Fantagraphics-FU, 2017) with introduction by **Joe Sacco**. Cartoon commentary witnessing the 2006 Israeli assault.

Tex Kerschen
Made in Palestine : Station Museum, Houston, Texas, May-October, 2003
(Houston : Ineri Publishing, 2003)

Hamid Keshmirshekan, editor
Contemporary Art from the Middle East : Regional Interactions with Global Art Discourses (IB Tauris, 2015) This art scene analysed as art history.

Walid Khalidi (son of Ahmad Samih Effendi Al Khalidi, Principal of the Arab College, in the al-Mukhber Hills of southern Jerusalem, established 1918 and closing 1948, at the end of the British Mandate; brother of Islamic scholar Tarif Khalidi; founder of the Institute for Palestine Studies, Beirut, later in Washington DC, and then Boston, Massachusetts)

Before their Diaspora : A Photographic History of the Palestinians, 1876-1948 (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1984) Outstanding photographic folio giving evidence to the Arab presence in Palestine, when Zionists were claiming there was none. The many images in the hardback original are markedly better than the grey reproductions found in the paperback reissue

Hisham Khatib, with foreword by **Sarah Searight**
Jerusalem, Palestine and Jordan in the Archives of Hisham Khatib (Gilgamesh Publications, 2013) Publisher's blurb : "This remarkable collection spans the 400 years of Ottoman rule, but has a heavy focus on 19th Century watercolors, including works from Edward Lear, Carl Haag and Carl Werner. Their work concentrated on realistic portrayals of the region (in particular Jerusalem) rather than basking in romantic 'Orientalism'. Images from illustrated plate books are of especial interest. These include rare works by Charles van de Velde, Sir David Wilkie, Louis de Forbin, Francois Paris, Honore d'Albert duc de Luynes, Leon de Laborde and David Roberts. The focus of these plate books was the large-scale engravings, lithographs and etchings which illustrated them. The section on travel books –

also frequently illustrated – includes works by Bernardino Amico, John Lewis Burckhardt, Adrian Reland and Baedecker's Travel Guides."

Lina Khatib (SOAS / Head Middle East analyst, Chatham House)

Image Politics in the Middle East : The Rise of the Visual in Political Struggle (IB Tauris, 2013)
Lebanese Cinema : Imagining the Civil War and Beyond (IB Tauris, 2008)
Filming the Modern Middle East : Politics in the Cinemas of Hollywood and the Middle East (IB Tauris, 2006)

Khalid Kishtainy
Arab Political Humour (Quartet Books, 1985) Some coverage of post-Naksa sentiments in the region. See also **OLDER PALESTINIAN HISTORY** section.

Kent Klich (photographer)
Kent Klich : Gaza Works (Verlag der Buchhandlung Walther Konig / Hasselblad Centre, Gothenburg, 2017) With text by : **Judith Butler**, **Susan Meiselas**, **Mette Sandbye**, **Raji Sourani**, **Eyal Weizman**, **Louise Wolthers** & **Dragana Vujanovic Ostlind**
Black Friday (Kehrer Verlag, 2015) Subjects : Salah al-Din, Oroba, Deir Yassin and Al Najaar
Gaza Photo Album (Umbrage Editions, 2010) Depicting residential destruction during Israel's Operation Cast Lead, December 2008-January 2009)

Zia Krohn & Joyce Lagerweij
Concrete Messages : Street Art on the Israeli-Palestinian Separation Barrier(Stockholm : Dokument ; London : Turnaround [distributor], 2010)

Chrisoula Lionis (University of New South Wales / Curator of Palestine Film Festival in Australia)
Laughter in Occupied Palestine : Comedy and Identity in Art and Film (IB Tauris, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "Though the current political situation in Palestine is more serious

than ever, contemporary Palestinian art and film is becoming, paradoxically, increasingly funny. In Laughter in Occupied Palestine, Chrisoula Lionis analyses both the impetus behind this shift toward laughter and its consequences, arguing that laughter comes as a response to political uncertainty and the decline in nationalist hope. Revealing the crucial role of laughter in responding to the failure of the peace process and ongoing occupation, she unearths the potential of humour to facilitate understanding and empathy in a time of division. This is the first book to provide a combined overview of Palestinian art and film, showing the ways in which both art forms have developed in response to critical moments in Palestinian history over the last century. These key moments, Lionis argues, have radically transformed contemporary Palestinian collective identity and in turn Palestinian cultural output. Mapping these critical junctions beginning with the Balfour Declaration of 1917 to the Oslo Accords in 1993 she explores the historical trajectory of Palestinian art and film, and explains how the failure of the peace process has led to the present proliferation of humour in Palestinian visual culture."

Anthony Löwstedt (Webster University, Vienna)
as co-author : ***Here We Are: A Photo Essay on Palestine and the Palestinians*** (allah: Miftah, 2005)

Sunaina Maira (UCLA, Davis)
Jil Oslo : Palestinian Hip Hop, Youth Culture, and the Youth Movement (Washington DC / Beirut : Tadween Publishing & the Arab Studies Institute, 2013)

Bashir Makhoul & Gordon Hon (both of Southampton University)
The Origins of Palestinian Art (Liverpool University Press, 2013) Publisher's blurb : "This book provides the most comprehensive survey of contemporary Palestinian art to date. The development of contemporary practice, theory and criticism is understood as integral to the concomitant construction of Palestinian national identities. In particular the book explores the intricate relationship between art and nationalism in which the idea of origin plays an important and problematic role. The book deconstructs the existing narratives of the history of Palestinian art, which search for its origins in the 19th century, and argues that Palestinian contemporary art demonstrates pluralistic, politically and philosophically complex attitudes towards identity and nation that confound familiar narratives of origin and belonging. The book builds upon theories of art, nationalism and post-colonialism particularly in relation to the themes of fragmentation and dispersal. It takes the Arabic word for Diaspora Shatat

(literally broken apart) as a central concern in contemporary understanding of Palestinian culture and develops it, along with Edward Said's paradoxical formula of a 'coherence of dispersal' as the organising concept of the book. This aspect of contemporary Palestinian art is peculiarly suited to the conditions produced by the globalisation of art and we show how Palestinian artists, despite not having a state, have developed an international profile."

Dalia Manor
Art in Zion (Routledge, 2004/2010) Mandate-era Zionist settlers try to create their own Jewish Palestine-European art.

Bashir Makhoul
The Origins of Palestinian Art (Liverpool University Press, 2014)
Palestinian Video Art : Constellation of the Moving Image (Palestinian Art Court – al Hoash, 2013) Publisher's blurb : "This ground-breaking volume charts the work of over sixty Palestinian artists using moving images. This collection of essays explores a wide range of intellectual, socio-political and cultural concerns arrayed around these artists' works. The substantial overview provided by Bashir Makhoul, particularly in his chapter "Locations and Transmissions", offers a theoretical account of how the state of becoming Palestinian accords so closely with the use of video art, with the two interdependently producing each other. Richly illustrated, this anthology showcases work by Palestinian artists based all over the world and includes contributions by well-known authors such as Jonathan Harris, Sean Cubitt, Laura U. Marks, Tina Sherwell, Chris Meigh-Andrews, and Ryan Bishop. The collection is deliberately wide-ranging, embracing the subject in all of its diversity. Examining and chronicling Palestinian video art through a wide variety of scholarly approaches, this publication challenges static accounts of video art as niche art (historical) production, and of Palestinian identity as fixed. Instead, this illuminating collection offers the reader a constellated image of the ever-fluctuating nature of both video art as transmission and the becomingness of being Palestinian."
Return (Deebi Publishing, 2007)
with **Oded Shimshon** & **Aissa Deebi** : ***Dust and Dispute*** (Elsabar Association, 2007)
: ***Hold*** (Leeds Metropolitan University Gallery, 1999)

Mohammad Malas

The Dream : A Diary of a Film (American University in Cairo Press, 2016) backstory to the making of the documentary on the lives of Palestinian refugees in Lebanon during the civil war, based on 400 interviews.

Sliman Mansour
Sliman Mansour (Palestinian Art Court, 2011)
-See also : Faten Nastas Mitwasi

Samar Martha (curator) **& Nicola Gray**, editors
The Other Shadow of the City (London : ArtSchool Palestine/Platform for Contemporary Arts, 2010)

Rania Matar (photography), **Anthony Shadid** (text), and **Lisa Majaj** (poetry)
Ordinary Lives (WW Norton, 2009) "Publisher's blurb : "Lebanon is a country built on dichotomies. It is a blend of cultures, poised at the intersection between the Western and Arab worlds. Born in Beirut and living in the West, photographer Rania Matar is especially attuned to those dichotomies. Here she honors the lives of the women and children of Lebanon in evocative black-and-white photographs. They convey the many facets of life, acknowledging the undeniable presence of war and tragedy, yet celebrating the strength, dignity, and humanity of lives lived amid the rubble, in refugee camps, or behind the veil. These images are universal reminders of the tender bond between a mother and child, the cheerful camaraderie of friends, and the resilience of the human spirit. Accompanying these photographs are excerpts from the poetry of celebrated Palestinian-American author Lisa Majaj."

Sonja Mejcher-Atassi
Reading Across Modern Arabic Literature and Art (Wiesbaden : Reichert Verlag, 2012)
Includes criticism and interpretation of Jabra Ibrahim Jabra.

Yonatan Mendel (Cambridge University, Ben-Gurion University)

with **Abeer al Najjar** (London School of Economics & American University Sharjah-UAE) : ***Language, Politics and Society in the Middle East : Essays in Honour of Yasir Suleiman***(Edinburgh University Press, 2018)
with **Ronald Ranta** (Kingston University) : ***From the Arab Other to the Israeli Self : Palestinian Culture in the Making of Israeli National Identity*** (Routledge, 2016)
The Creation of Israeli Arabic : Political and Security Considerations in the Making of Arabic Language Studies in Israel (Palgrave Macmillan, 2014). Publisher's blurb : "This book sheds light on the ways in which the ongoing Arab-Israeli conflict has shaped Arabic language instruction in Jewish-Israeli society. It explores how 'Israeli Arabic' has been constructed by means of a closed network of Jewish-Israeli actors focused on political and security considerations rather than on a desire for open communication. The book argues that 'Israeli Arabic' has evolved as a silent, passive language that gave its users a limited set of language skills, especially decoding texts, with an emphasis on newspapers. This has enabled its students to observe the Arab world but not to interact with Arab people in general and the Palestinian citizens of Israel more particularly. The interdisciplinary nature of the book gives a unique perspective on Jewish-Israeli society and its production and reproduction of knowledge in the field of Arabic, and would therefore be of great interest to academics and researchers on security and Middle Eastern studies as well as those specialising in language and linguistics."

Salwa Mikdadi (New York University at Abu Dhabi; curator for the first Palestinian Pavilion at the Venice Biennial, 2009)
co-editor, with **Hossein Amirsadeghi** & **Nada Shabout** : ***Newvision – Arab Contemporary Art in the 21st Century*** (Thames & Hudson, 2009)
Forces of Change : Artists of the Arab World (Lafayette, California : International Council for Women in the Arts, 1994)

Faten Nastas Mitwasi
Reflections on Palestinian Art : Art of Resistance or Aesthetics (CreateSpace Independent Publishing, 2015) – overview of 20th and early 21st century work.
Sliman Mansour (Michael Imhof Verlag, 2008) – bilingual, German & English.

Esmail Nashif (Ben-Gurion University of the Negev)
-as editor : ***Immigration and Memory in Modern Palestinian Art*** (Umm el Fahimm : Umm el Fahimm Art Gallery, , in Arabic, Hebrew & English, 2012

Bahaa Ed-Din Ossama
Musiqa al-Kalimat : Modern Standard Arab through Popular Songs (American University Press in Cairo, 2017) An Arabic language study book (intermediate to advance levels) employing examples from singers popular through the region : Abd al-Halim Hafez, Fairouz, Fuad Abd al-Magid, Karem Mahmoud, Kazem al-Saher, Muhammad Abd al-Wahab, Nagat al-Saghira, Rima Khashish, and Umm Kulthum.

Fayeq S. Oweis, editor
Encyclopedia of Arab-American Artists (Greenwood Press, 2007) Features 95 artists, including artist and art historian Kamal Boulatta, sculptor/ graphic designer Rajie 'Roger' Cook, Kahlil Gibran, painter Samia Halaby, multimedia artist Emily Jacir, painter and muralist Sari Khoury, etc.

Palestine Liberation Organisation
Intifada – A Way of Life (PLO Department of Information/Tunis : NJA Mahdaoui, 1989) Oversized, photographic work from 1988 with details of events in Arabic and English. Photographers : Alfred, Sipa Press; Tano D'Amico, Italy, Dino Fracchia, Italy, Sergio Ferraris, Italy, and Neal Cassidy, USA.

William Parry
Against the Wall : The Art of Resistance in Palestine (Pluto Press, 2010)

Charles Pocock, Samar Faruqi, and **Noura Haggag,** editors
Art Palestine : Nabil Anani, Tayseer Barakat, Sliman Mansour (London : Art Advisory Associates Ltd : [distributor] Bartholomews Specialist Distribution Ltd, 2011)

Elizabeth Price
Embroidering a Life : Palestinian Women and Embroidery (Jerusalem : Sunbula / Palestine Heritage Center, 1999, 48 pages) Interviews with twenty women from the West Bank, Gaza, and a Bedouin community in the Negev.

Ali Qleibo
Jerusalem in the Heart (Al-Quds University & Centre for Jerusalem Studies, 2000) Anthropological tour with verse, photographs and paintings.

Hani Raheb
The Zionist Character in the English Novel (Third World Centre for Research and Publishing, 1981)

Najat Rahman (University of Montreal) & **Gayatri Devi**
Humor in Middle Eastern Cinema (Wayne State University Press, 2014) – See the authors' chapter on Palestinian film.
In the Wake of the Poetic : Palestinian Artists after Darwish (Syracuse University Press, 2015) Artists examined include Suheir Hammad, Ghassan Zaqtan, Elia Suleiman, Mona Hatoum, and Sharif Waked.

Hamde Abu Rama (photo-journalist)
Roots Run Deep : Life in Occupied Palestine (author, 2016)

Noa Roei (University of Amsterdam)
Civic Aesthetics : Militarism, Israeli Art and Visual Culture (Bloomsbury Academic, 2017)

Mohammad Sabaaneh
White and Black : Political Cartoons from Palestine (Charlottesville, Virginia : Just World Books, 2017 / Saqi Books, 2018) Introduction by **Seth Tobocman**

Steve Sabella (Jerusalem-born, Berlin-residing Palestinian artist-photographer)
The Parachute Paradox : Steve Sabella (Berlin : Kerber Verlag, 2016) Memoir of three decades of the artist's life under Israeli occupation.
Steve Sabella : Photography, 1997-2014 (Berlin : Hatje Cantz, 2014) – Text by **Kamal Boulatta** & **Herbertus von Amelunxen**.
Archaeology of the Future (Maretti Editore, 2014)

Independence (Art Advisory Associates Ltd, 2014) – edited by Samar Faruqi & Charles Pocock, with text by Madeline Yale Preston, Meagan Kelly Horsman.

Joe Sacco
Footnotes in Gaza (Jonathan Cape, 2009)
Palestine (Seattle : Fantagraphics Books, individual parts 1994-1996; 2007 / Jonathan Cape, 2003)
see also : **Naji al-Ali**

Elias Sanbar
The Palestinians : Photographs of a Land and its People, 1839 to the Present Day (Yale University Press / Paris : Editions Hazan, 2015) -large and heavyweight book with images of good size, well-printed on good quality paper. Includes depictions of the Nakba, including Arab Palestinians chased into the sea.

Rehnuma Sazzad (SOAS)
Edward Said's Concept of Exile : Identity and Cultural Migration in the Middle East (IB Tauris, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "Rehnuma Sazzad fulfils this pressing need in literary and cultural research by providing the first comprehensive definition of Said's theory of exile and revealing its legacy in relation to five Middle Eastern intellectuals: Naguib Mahfouz, Mahmoud Darwish, Leila Ahmed, Nawal El Saadawi and Youssef Chahine. Sazzad argues that for Said, the ideal intellectual is a metaphorical exile. This exile does not have to be spatially disconnected from a homeland, but must demonstrate a willing homelessness through specific strategies and techniques."

Rona Sela (Tel Aviv University)
Made Public – Palestinian Photographs in Military Archives in Israel (Ramat-Hasharon : Helena Publishing, 2009) Two volumes; Vol. 1 – text (Hebrew with English Abstract); Vol. 2 – photographs; 336 pages / 168 pages each volume. Based on three years of research on military photography archives in Israel and focuses on two key subjects each involving the other: the manner in which military systems plunder, collect, control and release (or censor) photographic information about the Palestinians- in the past and over the years – and the missing chapters of Palestinian visual historiography.

Note : see also author's book on **Khalil Raad**, the first Arab Palestinian photographer, ***Khalil Raad, Photographs 1891-1948*** (Helena Publishing, 2010) All text in Hebrew.

Avinoam Shalem (Islamic art historian) & **Gerhard Wolf** (Western art historian)
Facing the Wall : The Palestinian-Israeli Barriers (Walther König, 2011) Publisher's blurb : "Facing theWall explores the ways in which the IsraeliWest Bank barrier has been used as a canvas on which artists, whether Palestinians and Israelis or foreigners, display their work. The different cultural arenas on either side of the wall dictate and give impulses to different modes of expression and uses of visual vocabulary; this tension is reflected in the layout of this book, which displays works from either side of the wall alongside each other."

Ismail Shammout (famous artist and PLO filmmaker)
with **Tammam Shamout** : ***Palestine ~ The exodus and the Oddesey*** (Al Ekbal, 2000)
Art in Palestine (Al-Qabas Printing Press, Kuwait, 1989) Main text in Arabic.
Palestine in Perspective (Beirut : Palestine Martyrs Works Society, 1978) Bound in half black leather with maroon cloth boards, gilt spine lettering and cover design. This volume reproduces 99 black & white and some color drawings, etchings and paintings of religious and Biblical sites, cities, historical structures and cultural scenes in mid to late 19th century Palestine as seen by early Western travelers. Each illustration is printed on heavy paper on a large 13 X 20 inch page. The back side is blank. 99 pages of art plus introductory text and added index and synopsis/description of illustrations at rear.
Palestine : Illustrated Political History (Beirut : Cultural Arts Section, Dept. of Information and National Guidance, Palestine Liberation Organization, 1972)

Simona Sharoni (State University of New York at Plattsburgh)
Gender and the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict : The Politics of Women's Resistance (Syracuse University Press, 1995)

Magid Shihade
Not Just a Soccer Game : Colonialism and Conflict among Palestinians in Israel (Syracuse University Press, 2011)

Nadia R. Sirhan (PhD, SOAS)

Folk Stories and Personal Narratives in Palestinian Spoken Arabic : A Cultural and Linguistic Study (Palgrave Macmillan, 2014) By analysing the folk stories and personal narratives of a cross-section of Palestinians, Sirhan offers a detailed study of how content and sociolinguistic variables affect a narrator's language use and linguistic behaviour. This book will be of interest to anyone engaged with narrative discourse, gender discourse, Arabic studies and linguistics.

Margaret Skinner & **Widad Kamel Kawar**
Palestinian Embroidery Motifs : A Treasury of Stitches, 1850-1950 (Nicosia : Rimal Publications, 2000s?, 203 pages)

Olivia Snaije & **Mitchell Albert**
Keep Your eye on the Wall : Palestinian Landscapes (Saqi Books, 2013) Featuring photographic work by Taysir Batniji, Raed Bawayah, Rula Halawani, Noel Jabbour, Raeda Saadeh, Steve Sabella and Kai Wiedenhöfer, and with text from Malu Halasa, Yael Lerer, Christine Leuenberger and Adania Shibli, and a foreword from Raja Shehadeh. An accordion-formatted book, approachable from 'both sides.'

Adhaf Soueif (novelist of Egyptian diaspora, political essayist, translator)
as editor : ***Reflections on Islamic Art*** (Doha/London : Bloomsbury Qatar/Qatar Museums Authority, 2011) Not encompassing Palestinian art but of tangental relevance; several short pieces are written by Palestinians : Suad Amirym Raja Sehahadeh and Ghassan Zaqtan.

Andrea L Stanton (University of Denver)
"This is Jerusalem Calling" : State Radio in Mandate Palestine (University of Texas Press, 2013) A rewarding cultural resource focusing on the Arab side of the broadcasting body. Aside from political developments, the author focuses on the marketing of radios, newspaper coverage of the broadcasts, the role of women in the broadcast schedule, and many less obvious topics. Publisher's description : "Modeled after the BBC, the Palestine Broadcasting Service was launched in 1936 to serve as the national radio station of Mandate Palestine, playing a pivotal role in shaping the culture of the emerging middle class in the region. Despite its significance, the PBS has become nearly forgotten by scholars of twentieth-century Middle Eastern studies. Drawn extensively from British and Israeli archival sources, This Is Jerusalem Calling traces the compelling history of the PBS's twelve years of

operation, illuminating crucial aspects of a period when Jewish and Arab national movements simultaneously took form. Andrea L. Stanton describes the ways in which the mandate government used broadcasting to cater to varied audiences, including rural Arab listeners, in an attempt to promote a "modern" vision of Arab Palestine as an urbane, politically sophisticated region. In addition to programming designed for the education of the peasantry, religious broadcasting was created to appeal to all three main faith communities in Palestine, which ultimately mayz have had a disintegrating, separatist effect. Stanton's research brings to light the manifestation of Britain's attempts to prepare its mandate state for self-governance while supporting the aims of Zionists. While the PBS did not create the conflict between Arab Palestinians and Zionists, the service reflected, articulated, and magnified such tensions during an era when radio broadcasting was becoming a key communication tool for emerging national identities around the globe."

Rebecca Stein, Ted Swedenburg, editors, with contributors : Livia Alexander, Carol Bardenstein, Elliott Colla, Amy Horowitz, Laleh Khalili, Mary Layoun, Mark LeVine, Joseph Massad, Melani McAlister, Ilan Pappé, Rebecca L. Stein, Ted Swedenburg, Salim Tamari
Palestine, Israel and the Politics of Popular Culture (Duke University Press, 2005)

Yedida Stillman
Palestinian Costume and Jewelry (Albuquerque : University of New Mexico Press, 1979)

Fahmida Suleman (Middle East Curator at the British Museum)
Textiles of the Middle East and Central Asia : The Fabric of Life (Thames and Hudson, 2017) Includes Palestinian work. Publisher's blurb : "war rug, textiles reflect the beliefs, practices and experiences of people from across the Middle East and Central Asia. This book explores the significance and beauty of textiles from across this vast area, and is arranged thematically to enable cross-regional comparisons of the function and symbolic meaning of textiles. Each chapter relates to a facet or phase of a person's life in which textiles feature prominently: childhood, marriage and ceremony, status and identity, religion and belief, and house and homestead. The book also includes contemporary works that grapple with modern political issues. The textiles featured include men's, women's and children's garments, hats and headdresses, mosque curtains and prayer mats, floor coverings, tent hangings, hand towels and cushions, storage sacks, purses and cosmetic pouches, dolls and souvenirs, animal trappings and amulets. Focusing on the British Museum's remarkable collection, this book

offers a wealth of creative inspiration and will be essential reading for anyone interested in textiles and the cultures of the Middle East and Central Asia."

Marie Tomb
War Identities : When Words aren't Enough – Human Rights Seen through Art in Lebanon (First National Bank, 2016)

John [J.C.] **Tordai** (photographer)
A People Called Palestine (Dewi Lewis Publishing, 2001), with text by **Graham Usher**.
Into the Promised Land (Manchester : Cornerhouse Publications, 1991), with introduction by **Harvey Morris** (Foreign Editor, *The Independent*)

Larry Towell
Then Palestine (Paris : Editions Marval, 115 pages, 1998 / Aperture, 1999) Photographs. With contributions by Rene Backmann & Mohammed Darweesh. En Francais, with English translations inserted.

Anastasia Valassopoulos (University of Manchester)
as editor : ***Arab Cultural Studies : History, Politics, and the Popular*** (Routledge, 2013) Contains much of relevance, including Rebecca L. Stein : ***Impossible Witness – Israeli Visuality, Palestinian Testimony and the Gaza War***; **Anna Ball** : ***Impossible Intimacies – Towards a Visual Politics of "Touch" at the Israeli-Palestinian Border***; **Anna Bernard :** ***Consuming Palestine : The Israeli-Palestinian Conflict in Metropolitan Popular Culture***
as editor : ***Contemporary Arab Women Writers : Cultural Expressions in Context*** (Routledge, 2008, 2014) Tangental, but covers Liana Badr's work and fictionalisation of Leila Khaled.

Eli Valley

Diaspora Boy : Comics on Crisis in America and Israel (OR Books, 2017) Comic art challenge to Jewish complacency regarding Zionism, taken from *Jewcy*, *The Forward* and *+972 Magazine.*

Annelys De Vet
Subjective Atlas of Palestine (The Netherlands : 010 Publishers, 2007)

Archie (Archibald) **G. Walls**
Geometry and Architecture in Islamic Jerusalem : a Study of the Ashrafiyya (Buckhurst Hill : Scorpion Press, 207 pages, 1990)
Archibald (Archie) G. **Walls** & **Amal Abul-Hajj**
Arabic Inscriptions in Jerusalem : A Handlist and Maps (World of Islam Festival Trust, 43 pages, 1980) Focus on the Esplanade and the Terrace, the Dome of the Rock, and the Mosque of the Haram, with maps.

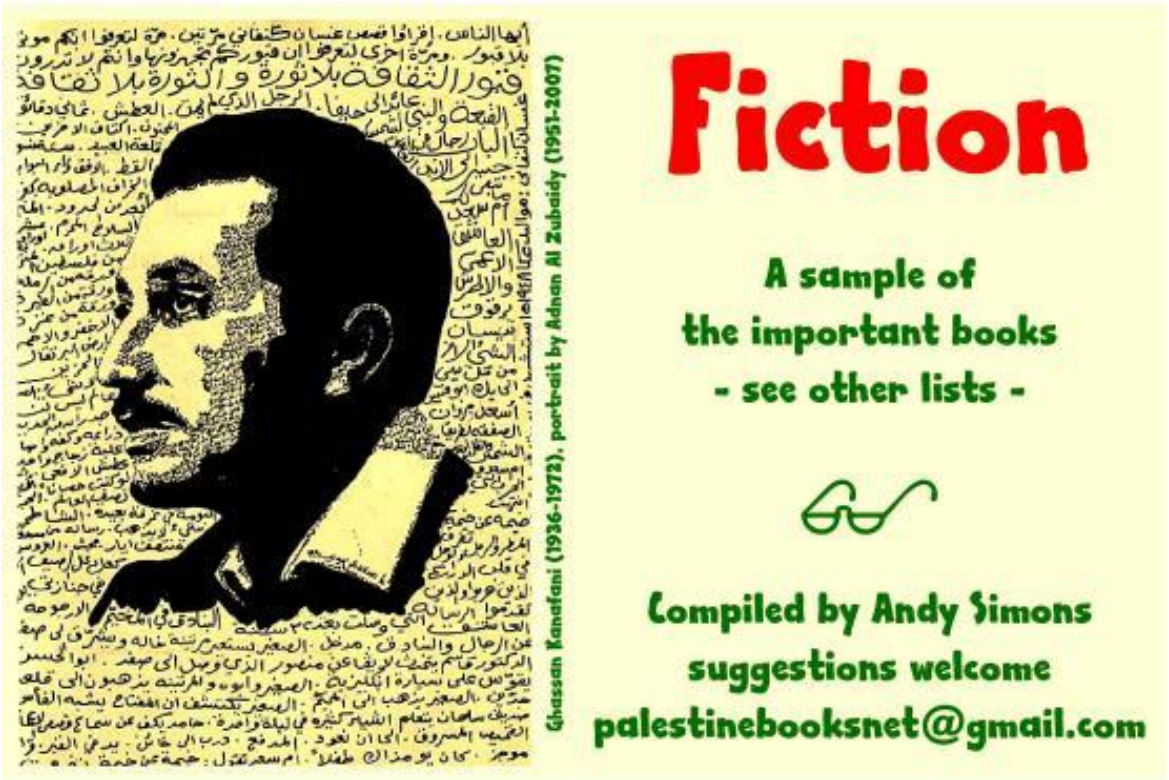
Shelagh Weir (The British Museum)
Palestinian Costume (British Museum, 1989 / 1990; Interlink Publications, 2009) Richly illustrated volume with extensive text and colour photography by the author, and monochrome images from Hilma Granquist (1930s), the Library of Congress (British Mandate period), and other sources. Mostly focused on women's wear, but men are not overlooked.
The Bedouin : Aspects of the Material Culture of the Bedouin of Jordan (London : World of Islam Festival, 1976) – of Palestinian relevance; publication accompanied 'Nomad and City' exhibition of the Museum of Mankind / British Museum.
Palestinian Embroidery (British Museum, 1970)
Spinning and Weaving in Palestine (British Museum, 1970)
-with **Serene Shahid** : ***Palestinian Embroidery : Cross-stitch Patterns from the Traditional Costumes of the Village Women of Palestine*** (British Museum, 1988)

Rachel Beckles Willson
Orientalism and Musical Mission : Palestine and the West (Cambridge University Press, 2013) Includes a damning gaze upon the culturally and socially divisive intent of the Mandate Government. See also : **Wasif Jawhariyyeh**

palestinebooks.net
Your guide to Palestinian history, fiction and culture in English-language books, compiled by Andy Simons.
suggestions welcome : palestinebooksnet@gmail.com



Palestine Fiction



Leila Abdelrazaq
Baddawi (Charlottesburg, Virginia : Just World Books, 2015) Graphic novel

Ahmad grows up in a crowded yet vibrant community amidst mounting unrest and violence in his host country, experiencing joys such as holidays and adventures with his friends, and

facing heavy burdens, from a schoolyard bully to separation from his family during the Lebanese civil war. Ahmad's dogged pursuit of education and opportunity echoes the journey of the Palestinian people, as they make the best of their present circumstances while remaining steadfast in their determination to one day return to their homeland. A "clever use of tatreez designs running throughout the book," with illustrations that "emphasise the surreal feelings of chaos and turmoil that surround young children in war zones." – Ghazala Caratella, *Aqsa News*

Einas Abdullah [NYC]
Chapter from ***There are No Angels in Ramallah***, translated by Robin Moger, ***Banipal*** 45 (2012).

Susan Abulhawa
Memories of an Un-Palestinian Story, in a Can of Tuna, Home , in: Penny Johnson & Raja Shedadeh, eds : ***Seeking Palestine – New Palestinian Writing on Exile and Home*** Northampton, Massachusetts : Olive Branch Press, 2013)
The Blue Between Sky and Water (Bloomsbury Circus, 2015) A family's *Nakba* exile to Gaza.
Mornings in Jenin (Bloomsbury, 2010)
Steven Salaita, ed : ***Modern Arab American Fiction – A Reader's Guide*** (Syracuse University Press, 2011)

Wadji Al-Ahdal (Yemini novelist, screenwriter – Literature degree from Sanaa University)
A Land without Jasmine (translated by William N. Hutchins, Garnet Publishing, 2012) An intriguing fiction from Yemen: *A Land without Jasmine* is a sexy, satirical detective story about the sudden disappearance of a young female student from Yemen's Sanaa University. Each chapter is narrated by a different character beginning with Jasmine herself. The mystery surrounding her disappearance comes into clearer focus with each self-serving and idiosyncratic account provided by an acquaintance, family member, or detective. As the details surrounding her sudden disappearance emerge the mystery deepens. Sexual depravity, honour, obsession; the motives are numerous and the suspects plentiful. It seems that everyone wants a piece of the charming young student. Family, friends, fellow students and nosey neighbours are quick to make their own judgements on the case, but the truth may be far stranger than anyone anticipates. This short novel has echoes of both the Sherlock Holmes stories and *The Catcher in the Rye*, as in addition to the mystery and a murder, the novel contains candid discussions of coming of age in a land of sexual repression. Wajdi al-

Ahdal is a satirical author with a fresh and provocative voice and an excellent eye for telling the details of his world.

Taha Muhammad Ali (see also POETRY)
A Rose to Hafeeza's Eyes, and Other Stories (Peter Lang Books, 2008) – translated by **Jamal Assadi**. Publisher's blurb : "Mohammad Ali Taha is a well-known Palestinian writer residing in Galilee as an Israeli citizen. Despite his fame in the Arab world, his works are still unfamiliar to Western audiences. In this volume, translator Jamal Assadi has collected a selection of Taha's short stories, representing a variety of themes, styles, historical periods, contexts, settings, tones, languages, narrations, and characters, with the intent to help Taha enter what Edward Said calls "the large, many-windowed house of human culture as a whole". In his introduction, Assadi discusses the culture, traits, and manners of Taha's world, which provides the reader with a greater appreciation and understanding of the short stories in this volume."

Rabai Al-Maqdhoun
Fractured Destinies (Hoopoe Fiction, 2018) Ivana, a Palestinian-Armenian woman from Acre who eloped with a young British medical officer and fled Palestine in 1948, asks her daughter, Julie, to grant her last wish of returning her ashes to her home town.

Atef Alshaer, editor
The Nakba : Through Palestinian Writers' Eyes (Saqi Books, 2018) Poetry and prose on the Nakba by Palestinian writers over the last seventy years : pre-Nakba, post-Nakba and post-Oslo Accords. Authors include Mahmoud Darwish, Samira Azzam, Fadwa Tuqan and Edward Said, as well as by emerging Palestinian writers.

Hala Alyan (Palestinian-American clinical psychologist)
Salt Houses (Hutchinson/Random House, 2017) See also : POETRY

Soraya Antonius
The Lord (Hamish Hamilton, 1986)
Where the Jinn Consult (Hamish Hamilton, 1987) Linked novels set during the Mandate, with the first emphasising the failed 1936+ peasant revolt against colonialists, and the second exposing the squabbling Palestinian urban elite in the next decade.

Radwa Ashour (Egyptian)
The Woman from Tantoura : Palestinian Novel, translated by **Kay Heikkinen**(American University in Cairo Press, 2013)
Blue Lorries -translated by **Barbara Romaine** (Bloomsbury Qatar, 2013)
Spectres, – translated by **Barbara Romaine** (Arabia, 2010)
-as co-editor, ***Arab Women Writers : A Critical Reference Guide, 1873-1999*** (American University in Cairo Press, 2008)
Granada – translated by **William Granara** (Syracuse University Press, 2003)

Gharib Asqalani, Huzama Habayeb, Akram Haniyya and **Mahmoud Shukair**, edited and translated by **Jamal Assadi**
Torn Body, One Soul : A Collection of Palestinian Short Fiction (Bloomington, Indiana : iUniverse, 2012)

Jamal Assadi (Sakhnin College) and **Saif Abu Saleh** (An-Najah University), both authors and translators
Short Fiction as a Mirror of Palestinian Life in Israel, 1944-1967 : Critique and Anthology (Peter Lang Publishing, 2017) Authors included : **'Rashid', Emile Habiby, Aref Al-'Azzounie, Michael Awad, Mohammad Khass, Ali 'Ashour, Tawfiq Mo'ammar, 'Abu Esam', Zaki Darwish, Susan Najeeb, Deeb Aabdie, Mohammad Naffa, George Gharib, Riyadh Husain Mahmoud, Salem Haddad** and **Tawfiq Zayyad**.

Majed Atef [Ramallah & Jerusalem]
The Fates of the Others, short story translated by Issa J. Boullata, in ***Banipal*** 45 (2012)

Laila al-Atrash [Jordan]
Novels and short stories in Arabic : ***Sunrise from the West*** (1988), ***Illusive Anchors***(2005), ***A Day Like any Other*** (short stories, 1991)
-as **Leila al-Atrash** :
***A Woman of Five Seasons* –** translated by Nora Nweihid Halwani and Christopher Tingley (Northampton, Massachusetts : Interlink, 1990 / 2002). The poor, the dispossessed, the opportunist—all flock to the newly oil-rich state of Barqais in search of wealth. *A Woman of Five Seasons* vividly explores the relations that develop in such countries between local high

officials and incoming heartland Arabs. Alongside this a second, highly relevant theme is developed: the poignant coming of age of the Arab woman as she seeks, in the face of traditionally exploitative Arab male attitudes, to win a degree of independence and fulfillment. Palestinian **Leila al-Atrash** is one of the leading novelists and short story writers of the Arab world. She began her career as a journalist and press reporter and, later, as a TV news anchor in Qatar. Her novels include *The Sun Rises from the West* (1988), *An Ordinary Day* (1991), *Two Nights and the Shadow of a Woman* (1997), and *The Neighing of Distances*(1999), which all probe questions of feminine liberation and selfhood. This is her first novel to be translated into English. Born in Palestine of Lebanese origin, **Nora Nweihid Halwani** now lives in Beirut. She is a scholar specializing in Arabic literature, author of a collection of short stories, and editor of the feminist magazine *Al-Mar'a al-Jadida*. **Christopher Tingley** was born in Brighton, England, and educated at the universities of London and Leeds. He has translated or co-translated many novels, poems, and short stories from the Arabic, among them Yusuf al-Qaid's novel *War in the Land of Egypt* and the poetry for the two-volume *Trends and Movements in Modern Arabic Poetry*.

Tawfiq Yusuf Awwad
Death in Beirut (Washington DC : Three Continents Press / Boulder, Colorado : Lynne Reinner Press, 1976) Tragedy awaits Tamina, who is drawn by the lure of the city to leave her Shia Muslim village for the university in Beirut. Injured in a student demonstration, she is rescued by a young Maronite, Hani, who speaks convincingly of the dangers of anarchy and revolution. But once recovered, she is dazzled and seduced by the revolutionary journalist Ramzi. Disillusionment follows. Tamina eventually returns to Hani, to her studies, and to her work with the poorest of Lebanese and with Palestinian refugees. The tragic climax of the book foreshadows the terrible events in Lebanon in 1975.

Ibtisam Azem [novelist, NYC television journalist]
The Sleep Thief : Ghareeb Haifawi, two chapters translated by Sally Gomaa, in ***Banipal***45 (2012)

Samira Azaam [Jaffa, now West Bank]
Her Tale Short stories : ***Time and Humanity*** and ***Feast from the Western Window***

Fadhil Al-Azzawi

The Traveller and the Innkeeper (translated by William M. Hutchins; American University in Cairo Press, 2011)
Cell Block Five (novel on political prisoners in Iraq; Arabia Press, 2008)
The Last of the Angels (translated by William M. Hutchins; American University in Cairo Press, 2007)

Liana Badr
The Eye of the Mirror translated by Samira Kawar, (Garnet Publishing, 1991, 1994, 2008)
A Compass for the Sunflower (translated by Catherine Cobham, The Women's Press, 1979/1989
Balcony over the Fakihani (translated by Peter Clark with Christopher Tingley**,** Interlink Books, 2002) "These novellas effectively represent war and suffering from the point of view of disenfranchised peoples, both Beirutis and Palestinians. Recommended.." *-Library Journal.* The title story of Liyana Badr's remarkable collection of three short novellas interweaves the narratives of three Palestinians, two women and one man, relating their successive uprootings: from Palestine in 1948, from Jordan during Black September in 1970, to their final exile in Beirut. Badr's intensively evocative contrapuntal style allows the reader to glimpse the joy and despair of these lives rooted in exile and resistance. There is an attention to detail in these stories that brings the grand narrative of Palestinian history alive: a horrified mother spotting a white hair on her baby's head the morning after a mortar attack in Beirut; a woman hiding a Palestinian resistance fighter's gun moments before he is picked up by the Jordanian security police. The final movement of *A Balcony over the Fakihani* is a deeply poetic and harrowing account of Israeli air strikes during the 1982 invasion of Lebanon, told from the perspective we so rarely encounter: that of the disenfranchised people whose courage and suffering cannot fail to move the readers of this extraordinary book. **Liyana Badr**, a renowned novelist and short story writer across the Middle East, was born in Jerusalem and has herself lived through a series of exiles. Her works of fiction include one novel and three collections of short stories, as well as several stories for children. She currently lives in the West Bank. **Peter Clark** was born in Sheffield, England, and has two degrees in history. He has been employed since 1967 by the British Council, which he has represented in the Middle East. Among his works is *Henry Hallam, Mamaduke Pickthall: British Muslim,* and has translated*Karari* and *Dubai Tales*. **Christopher Tingley** was born in Brighton, England, and educated at the universities of London and Leeds. He has translated or co-translated many novels, poems, and short stories from the Arabic, among them Yusuf al-Qaid's novel *War in the Land of Egypt* and the poetry for the two-volume *Trends and Movements in Modern Arabic Poetry*.

Shimon Ballas (Israeli born in Baghdad)
Outcast (1991 Hebrew; 2005 English; City Lights Books, 2007) 70 years of Iraqi history as an Iraqi Jew converts to Islam.

Halim Isber Barakat (renowned Syrian-Lebanese sociologist-novelist, from American University Beirut, the University of Texas, and Harvard University)
Days of Dust (Medina University Press, 1974 / Lynne Reinner Press, 1983 / Three Continents Press, 1983) Translated by **Trevor Le Gassick** (University of Michigan). Reviewer's blurb : "Focusing on the interaction of finely portrayed characters from all elements of society, *Days of Dust* depicts the existential drama of the Six Days War as it was experienced on a personal level. The novel provides a remarkable perspective for comprehending Palestinian uprootedness and a people s unceasing struggle for a homeland. It was first published in Arabic in 1969. Contains original drawings by Kamal Boullata." Introduction by Edward Said.
Six Days (Three Continents Press, 1990) – translated by Bassam Franeigh / Scott McGehee. Short 1961 novel, originally *Sittat Ayyam,* derides the disfunctionality of an Arab village in the face of Israeli attack.

Hoda Barakat (novelist with a focus on the Lebanese civil war – now living in Paris)
Disciples of Passion (Syracuse University Press, 2005)
The Tiller of Waters (translated by Marilyn Booth; American University in Cairo Press, 2001)
The Stone of Laughter (translated by Sophie Bennett, Interlink Books, 1995) Set during the Lebanese civil war and insightful regarding the urban civilian population's behaviour during it. Some focus on constant analysis of news, while many others, the "utterly confused…the sullen ones…who move the most." Vignettes, such as the wealthy citizens hiring ambulances to take them to nightclubs, scatter across the pages like shrapnel. Probably the first Arabic novel to have a gay man as the central character and follows a swerving narrative, in the oblique manner of some Arabic fiction.

Ibtisam Barakat (Palestinian-American memoirist, poet, educator)
Free? Stories about Human Rights (Amnesty International / Candlewick Publications, 2010) One piece in this anthology for young readers.
What a Song Can Do : 12 Riffs on the Power of Music (Knopf / Laurel-Leaf Books, 2006

Note : other pieces and interviews in issues of periodicals : *Wasafiri, Modern Poetry in Translation,* and *Bookbird.* See also : BIOGRAPHY and OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY sections.

Eyad Barghuthy [Acre resident]
A Fateful Meal, short story translated by John Peate, in ***Banipal*** 45.

Eileen G. Baron
A Fly Has a Hundred Eyes ; Set in the Turmoil of Palestine in 1938 (Academy Chicago Publishers, 2002) Archeologist-anthropologist professor's mystery novel, part of the Lily Sampson series.

Raji Bathish [poet + five collections of short stories, not in English]
Nakba Lite, short story translated by Suneela Mubayi, in *Banipal* 45 (2012)

Nick Bilbrough
Toothbrush and Other Plays ; A Collection of 30 Five-minute Plays Created and Performed by Palestinian Children (Hands Up Project / Gilgamesh Publishing, 2019) with preface, Matthias Schmalem Durector, UNWRA Gaza; foreword by Scott Thornbury

Issa J Boulatta
A Retired Gentleman and Other Stories (Banipal Publications, 2007) Issa J Boullata's characters are emigrants to Canada and the USA from Arab countries, living with pasts that cannot be relived, with exile and loss. How do you settle into a new life? What happens to all your old relations? How do you go about making new ones? Can you find happiness? Can you fall in love again? After a lifetime working as a professor and a translator of Arabic literature, Palestinian scholar and author Issa J Boullata regales his readers with a collection of tales that looks resolutely and quietly at life's hopes, dreams and loves. **Issa J Boullata** was born in Jerusalem. He is a writer, literary scholar and critic, an educator and translator who started his academic career with a PhD in Arabic literature from London University in 1969. Formerly Professor of Arabic Literature at McGill University in Montreal, he introduced and translated a ground-breaking poetry anthology *Modern Arab Poets, 1950-1975* (1976) and has translated a number of contemporary Arab authors

including Jabra Ibrahim Jabra, Mohamed Berrada, Emily Nasrallah and Ghada Samman, winning translation awards for two of the works. His latest translation is the autobiography of the distinguished Palestinian intellectual, the late Hisham Sharabi. Issa J Boullata's writings in Arabic include a novel *A'id ila al-Quds (Returning to Jerusalem)* and a biography *Badr Shakir al-Sayyab: His Life and Poetry*. He is a contributing editor of *Banipal* magazine.

Ahlam Bsharat (Tammun/Jenin/Ramalah writer-broadcaster)
Code Name : Butterfly (Neem Tree Press, 2016) Young adult novel. Translated by **Nancy Roberts**.

Nassib D. Bulos
Jerusalem Crossroads (Beirut : Dar An-Nahar, 2003) Publisher's blurb : " The story of Leah, a young and beautiful woman working at the Jewish Agency, and Nabeel, a promising young Palestinian journalist, and their impossible love set against a background of intrigue, violence, betrayal, terror and bloodshed. The author, a Palestinian who witnessed the events, portrayed characters accordingly."

Sami Shalom Chetrit
Doll's Eye (Xlibris, 2013) Moroccan Israeli (Mizrahi) who tried to start a high school emphasising Arab Jewish heritage.

Michelle Cohen Corasanti
The Almond Tree (Garnet, 2012) Reviewer's blurb : "Gifted with a mind that continues to impress the elders in his village, Palestinian Ichmad Hamid struggles with knowing that he can do nothing to save his friends and family. Living on occupied land, his entire village operates in fear of losing their homes, jobs, and belongings. But more importantly, they fear losing each other. On Ichmad's twelfth birthday, that fear becomes reality. With his father imprisoned, his family's home and possessions confiscated, and his siblings quickly succumbing to hatred in the face of conflict, Ichmad begins an inspiring journey using his intellect to save his poor and dying family. In doing so he reclaims a love for others that was lost through a childhood rife with violence and loss, and discovers a new hope for the future. Reminiscent of *The Kite Runner* and *One Thousand Splendid Suns*, this is an uplifting read that conveys a message of optimism and hope."

Rachel Corrie
My Name is Rachel Corrie : The Writings of Rachel Corrie [stage play based on the activist's diaries; Corrie 1979-2003] Edited by Alan Rickman and Katharine Viner (Nick Hern Press, 2005)

Selma Dabbagh
Out of It (Bloomsbury, 2011) Gaza-relevant novel of great influence, not only because it has sold well, but also because it's a thrilling quilt stitched with human disappointment and compassion.

Susan Muaddi Darraj
A Curious Land – Stories from Home (University of Massachusetts Press, 2015) – Stories set in the West Bank village of Tel al-Hilou.
The Inheritance of Exile – Stories from South Philly (University of Notre Dame Press, 2007)

Marcello Di Cintio (Canadian journalist)
Pay No Heed to Rockets : Palestine in the Present Tense (Saqi Books, 2018) A lyrical travelogue of the author's meetings with Palestinian writers, poets, librarians, booksellers, readers and literary salon hosts.

Dan Drost
Waiting for Paradise (publisher unidentified, 2007) – Reviewer's blurb : "Sean MacNamee has just been given the opportunity to be what he's always dreamed of being: a true hero. A self-decribed "lowly prison guard" whose real love is boozin', women, and Bruce Springsteen songs, MacNamee is stunned to learn that he has been chosen by the warden to interview an imprisoned Palestinian terrorist, Ali Hassam, in hopes of gathering insights that could be useful in the war against terrorism. Following the murder of two Israelis and four Jewish-Americans in Jerusalem, Hassam has been in the U.S. prison for 25 years and has not spoken a word to anyone in that time. But after 9/11, the United States is leaving no stone unturned in the search for ways to decipher the minds of radical Muslims. Still, the guard can't believe that he–with a lifetime of underachievement behind him–was given this assignment. Was MacNamee being set up by the warden? How can he explain his association with the country's most infamous Islamic terrorist to his Jewish friends? And, anyway, why would Hassam open up to him? Incredibly, MacNamee is able to get Hassam to

tell him the story of Deir Yassin and the village's role in the current Middle East conflict. But his Jewish friends have a different story to tell, while the government may have a separate agenda. Sean's confusion ultimately yields to a fateful decision, one that could either make him a hero–or get him killed."

Susan Muaddi Durraj
A Curious Land : Stories from Home (University of Massachusetts Press, 2015) – A book of short stories, which aren't narratively distinct as you'd expect.

Fadia Faqir [Amman born, in 1980s at the University of East Anglia; lectured at Durham University]
Willow Trees Don't Weep (Heron, 2014)
Cry of the Dove (Grove Press / Atlantic Monthly Press, 2007)
My Name is Salma (Doubleday, 2007)
Pillars of Salt (Quartet Books, 1996) – Set in Jordan during the British Mandate.
Nisanit (Aidan Ellis, 1987/Penguin, 1988) An outstanding, fast-paced, time-shifting 1960s-1980s novel of chilling futility in the West Bank. Compelling storytelling.

Joseph R. Farag (University of Minnesota; contributor to the *Journal of Arabic Literature*)
Politics and Palestinian Literature in Exile : Gender, Aesthetics and Resistance in the Short Story (IB Tauris & University of Texas Press, 2016) part of SOAS Palestine Studies series. Drawing from the works of Samira Azzam, Ghassan Kanafani and Ibrahim Nasrallah, Farag traces developments in the short story as they relate to the pivotal events of what the Palestinians call the Nakba ('catastrophe'), Naksa ('defeat') and First Intifada ('uprising').

Naomi Foyle
Astra (Jo Fletcher Books, 2014) Through this remarkable travelogue to another world, one realises soon that the folks strutting about are as shoehorned into their own collective myths as we are in the non-fictitious world today. Some dystopic Sci-Fi markers are there, with humans having to walk between the consequences of climate change and the aftermath of war waged for power and resources. But this is just the stage set. The real actors here, inhabitants of "Is-land," are madly clannish communities flaunting the unfortunate, eternal talent of demonising the *others* of the world. The 20th century saw nations who fell for this nonsense, and it's still hiding in the wings if you really look. *Astra* can be seen today as an

allegory on Israeli Settlers' messianic beliefs and their fear of Palestinians. And society's self-censorship too. The good news is that we can rise up to oppose it, each in our own way, as the author has done with this encouraging novel of novel encouragement.

Ibrahim Fawal (b. Ramallah)

The Disinherited (Montgomery, Alabama : NewSouth Books, 2013) Publisher's blurb : "In this sequel to Ibrahim Fawal's critically acclaimed On the Hills of God (winner of the PEN Oakland Award), the young Palestinian Yousif Safi searches throughout Jordan for Salwa, his bride, from whom he was separated during their forced exodus after the catastrophe (nakba) of 1948. Amidst the squalor of refugee camps, and beside himself with anxiety for Salwa, Yousif joins his countrymen in trying to exist while waiting to be restored to their homeland. Why, they ask, did this tragedy befall their country and its people? Why had the holy land been turned into a battleground? And now they've become a people without a land. As weeks turn to months and months to years, the Palestinians' hopes dim, yet Yousif does find his beloved Salwa, and they joyfully begin their new life together. The Disinherited follows the young couple as expatriate workers in Kuwait, then as students in Cairo. Always they are working and organizing, joining with their fellows to develop schools, newspapers, and increasingly militant organizations. Their dream is to unite the Palestinian people around the world, and to regain their homeland. In measured, epic storytelling, Fawal masterfully weaves a second chapter in the story of the Palestinian diaspora."

On the Hills of God (Montgomery, Alabama : Black Belt Press, 1993 / Montgomery, Alabama : NewSouth Books, 2002, 2006) Publisher's blurb : "On the Hills of God describes the year-long journey of a boy becoming a man, while all that he has known crumbles to ashes. The novel has been translated into German and Arabic and won the PEN Oakland Award for literary excellence. Critic Ishmael Reed calls it "a monumental book." This revised edition includes a new introduction. When we first encounter Palestinian Yousif Safi in June 1947, he is filled with hopes for his education abroad to study law, and with daydreams of his first love, the beautiful Salwa. But as the future of Palestine begins to look bleak due to the pressure on the United Nations from the international Zionist movement, Yousif is frustrated by his fellow Arabs' inability to thwart the Zionist encroachment and by his own inability to prevent the impending marriage of Salwa to an older suitor chosen by her parents. As Palestinians face the imminent establishment of Israel, Yousif resolves to face his own responsibilities of manhood. Despite the monumental odds against him, Yousif vows to win back both his loves — Salwa and Palestine — and create his world anew."

Note : Author also wrote the biography ***Youssef Chahine*** (London : British Film Institute, 2001, 2002) Publisher's blurb : "A discussion of the frequently controversial film maker Youssef Chahine. The book aims to illuminate Chahine's work in the context of modern

Egyptian culture and its tumultuous post-war history and how such films as “Cairo Station” (1958), “The Earth” (1959) and “The Sparrow” (1973) dramatized the dilemmas of ordinary Egyptians. He also argues that Chahine’s intensely autobiographical trilogy “Alexandria…Why?” (1978), “An Egyptian Story” (1985) and “Alexandria…More and More” (1989) spoke to the concerns of the broader Egyptian intelligentsia amongst whom he has earned the reputation of being the “poet and thinker” of modern Arab cinema. The final analysis of the book argues that Chahine’s work stands comparison with directors such as Fellini, Bergman, Kurosawa or Sembene but also emphatically draws strength from its links with one of the most vibrant popular cinemas of the world and from the roots and traditions of popular Arabic culture.”

Assaf Gavron

The Hilltop (Scribner, 2014, 2015) – Dysfunctional west Bank settlement comedy-drama with slight Palestinian participation.

Almost Dead aka ***Croc-Attack!*** (Harper, 2010 / Fourth Estate, 2011) – Comedic terrorist thriller.

Zeina B. Ghandour

The Honey (Interlink Books, 2008) “A Palestinian girl’s transgression has strange repercussions (‘little waves of consequence that travel like vibrations’) in Zeina B. Ghandour’s “The Honey”. Young, impulsive Ruhiya gives the morning call to prayer as her father lies on his deathbed, even though it is forbidden under Islamic law for a woman to do this. Elliptical and lyrical, this is less a novel than a glimpse into the minds of the five narrators: Ruhiya herself; Yehya, her childhood love and a would-be terrorist; his father, Farhan; Maya, a foreign journalist; and Asrar, the little girl who was the only eyewitness to Ruhiya’s deed.” —*Publishers Weekly.* Ruhiya is an intensely spiritual young girl, the *muezzin’*s daughter in an oasis village in Palestine under Israeli occupation. One night her childhood love, a recently converted fundamentalist, sets off on a suicide mission. Ruhiya breaches one of the deepest taboos of Islam by chanting the call to the dawn prayer herself. At the last moment her song reaches him and instead of detonating the explosives that have been strapped to him, he retreats and runs. The same day a foreign journalist, sent to the village to cover the two stories, is faced with a wall of silence. She seeks answers with the encouragement of a little girl who hears and sees everything, the keeper of all secrets. The honey is a magic substance healing everything. It runs through the land like its lifeblood. Through the themes of suicide and liberation, the story of a woman, a village, and a people is told. **Zeina B. Ghandour** was born in Beirut, Lebanon in 1966. She studied law at Kent

University in the United Kingdom specializing in Jewish and Islamic law. *The Honey* is her first novel. "Islam is often unjustly called sexist, yet aspects of Islamic practice are almost always patriarchal, for instance, the adhan, or call to prayer. Ruhiya's father normally chants the adhan, but he has fallen ill. Worse, her beloved, Yehya, has left their village in Israeli-occupied Palestine for Jerusalem. Breaking a deep taboo, Ruhiya calls the community to prayer, and miraculously, Yehya hears her in Jerusalem and aborts the suicide mission he has planned. Add a journalist, a near-omniscient little girl, and the ubiquitous presence of honey, and you have this short, compelling fable. The rare novel about the Israeli-Palestinian conflict that acknowledges the complicated experiences and feelings on both sides without making an overt political statement, it is the story of a woman's need to assert herself in nontraditional ways…a little gem." —*Booklist.* "…the story is so tightly packed that every word resonates and multiple readings are required…a glinting little novel that emanates big ideas about politics, pleasure, language, religion and fulfillment, be it earthy or otherwise." **—***The National.* See also : **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY**.

David Grossman

To the End of the Land (Jonathan Cape, 2010) Israeli epic novel includes power relations between Jews and Palestinians in Israel.

Emile Habiby

Saraya, the Ogre's Daughter – A Palestinian Fairy Tale (German Colony, Jerusalem : Ibis Editions, 2006) His last novel, originally published in 1992.

The Secret Life of Saeed, The Pessoptimist (translated by Salma Khadra Jayyusi and Trevor LeGassick, Interlink Books, 2001 / Zed Books, 1985 + other editions). An undisputed classic, the story of a Palestinian who becomes a citizen of Israel, combines fact and fantasy, tragedy and comedy. Saeed is the comic hero, the luckless fool, whose tale tells of aggression and resistance, terror and heroism, reason and loyalty that typify the hardships and struggles of Arabs in Israel. An informer for the Zionist state, his stupidity, candor, and cowardice make him more of a victim than a villain; but in a series of tragicomic episodes, he is gradually transformed from a disaster-haunted, gullible collaborator into a Palestinian—no hero still, but a simple man intent on survival and, perhaps, happiness. The author was a Communist member of the Knesset. Edward Said considered this the first postmodern Palestinian fiction. Translated by Anton Shammas into Hebrew,*The Secret Life of Saeed* won Israel's foremost Prize for Literature; a stage version played to great acclaim for a decade.

Hedy Habra

Flying Carpets (Interlink books, 2013) A story collection in the grand tradition of Arab storytelling. In it, Habra masterfully waves her writing wand and takes us on a journey as we read about people and places far away and encounter temples and mountain villages, gliding boats and fragrant kitchens, flaming fish and rich tapestries. The stories recover lost, partially forgotten and imaginary spaces, progressing from the concrete to the universal. The first two sections move between Egypt and Lebanon with a touch of magic realism. In the second half of the collection, the characters become less rooted in time and space as the dreamlike elements intensify. Throughout the book, storytelling and fortunetelling evoke a mythical past that is at the same time lost yet alive: love, loss, the yearning for alternate worlds, and the need to reinvent oneself through art permeate its pages. **Hedy Habra** was born in Egypt and is of Lebanese origin. She is the author of a poetry collection, *Tea in Heliopolis*, and a book of literary criticism, *Mundos alternos y artísticos en Vargas Llosa*. She has an MA and an MFA in English and an MA and PhD in Spanish literature, all from Western Michigan University, where she currently teaches. She is the recipient of WMU's All-University Research and Creative Scholar Award. She has published more than 150 poems and short stories in journals and anthologies, including *Cutthroat, Nimrod, The New York Quarterly, Cider Press Review* and *Poet Lore.*

Hubert Haddad

Palestine *(Cana*da : Guernica Editions, 2014) Publisher's blurb : "Somewhere in the West Bank, an Israeli patrol is assaulted by a Palestinian commando. One Israeli soldier is killed and another is kidnapped. Wounded, in a state of shock, the hostage loses hold of reality and forgets everything, even his own name. Eventually he is rescued, taken in by two Palestinian women and his wounds heal. He becomes Nessim, brother of Falastìn, an anorexic Law student; and son of Asmahane, the blind widow of an official who was shot dead in an ambush. Nessim passes through the looking glass, suffering the daily anguish of the inhabitants of the colonised West Bank. In this poignant novel, Hubert Haddad makes Falastìn a modern Antigone: proud, untamed and the victim of man's cruelty. Reflecting the beauty of the setting in his style, he models a modern tragedy in all its horror and absurdity."

Claire Hajaj

Ishmael's Oranges (OneWorld, 2014) Mixed marriage novel of a Nakba exile finding a Jewish partner in 1960s London. Author has a UN and BBC World Service background.

Yoella Har-Shefi (Legal Adviser, Ani Israeli)

Beyond the Gunsights : One Arab family in the Promised Land (Houghton Mifflin, 1980) This is a fiction of a novel in that it's all based on fact with the names changed. The

author spills cultural nuances from her sleeves in this insightful book, taking in Muslim social mores, political history, contemporary corruption, extended family obligations, and human love and comradeship for its own sake. And although written at the close of the 1970s, it's still relevant for today.

Samuel Hazo (poet and translator of the poet Adonis)
The Time Remaining (Syracuse University Press, 2012) – Thriller of journalist investigating the death of his former university roommate, a Palestinian scholar.

Felicity Heathcote
The Resting Place on the Moon – with introduction by Jeff Halper (Dublin : OtherWorld / O'Brien Press, 2007)

Mischa Hiller [Cambridge]
Onions and Diamonds, in Penny Johnson & Raja Shehadeh, eds **: *Seeking Palestine – New Palestinian Writing on Exile and Home*** (Northampton, Massachusetts : Olive Branch Press, 2013)
Sabra Zoo (Sabra & Beirut-set, Telegram Books, 2010) A young Palestinian man's right of passage, to see if he's up to the struggle.
Shake Off (Telegram Books/Mulholland Books, 288pp, 2011, 2013) Title means 'intifada' and apropos to this well-received spy thriller, and an "Oh No!" twist.

Ala Hlehel [Acre resident, written for the Royal Court Theatre]
The Tent (2012), translated by Robin Moger, in *Banipal* 45.
My Husband is a Bus Driver, published in *Banipal 23* (2005)

Hassan Jamal Husseini
Return to Jerusalem (Quartet Emerging Voices, 1998) It is one thing to know such things happen; another to experience them at first hand. A Palestinian journalist, working for the Arab Press in Jerusalem, returns home late from work. In the small hours of the following morning, the security forces knock at his door. They remove him from his family, handcuff and blindfold him and take him away for interrogation. Absorbed into the prison system, he is subjected to techniques of humiliation and deprivation in an overcrowded cell and the

alternating brutality and subtle reasonableness of the interrogators. The long hours of inaction between times are lightened only by thoughts of the tenderness of his family life and the conversation of fellow prisoners. These debates, reflecting many shades of experience and opinion, unfold against the background of his wife's unwavering support and the continuing history of Israel's occupation of the territories. An Israeli lawyer a man of integrity, takes up his case and introduces a ray of hope — yet seems powerless to divert the authorities' intentions as these finally emerge. Hassan Husseini has written in *Return to Jerusalem* a novel of haunting human interest at one level and at another a timely appeal for the recognition of the rights of Palestinians in their ancestral homeland on a foundation of moderation and natural justice. **Hassan Jamal Husseini** was born in Jerusalem, Palestine in 1925 and was educated at various schools in the Middle East. He attended the American University, Beirut, and Syracuse University, New York. He studied music as an amateur at the Paris Conservatoire. In 1951 he entered the Saudi Diplomatic Service, serving a five-year posting at the London Embassy. He left to become the Middle East representative of the Manufacturers Hanover Trust Bank, and works today in financial consultancy. He is married and has three children. In undertaking his research for *Return to Jerusalem*, Husseini interviewed former prisoners from Israel's security prisons to ensure the documentary authenticity of the novel's background.

Donn Hutchison (Ramallah teacher)
When I was a Girl and not very Pretty – Hasna's Story (author, 2015) – Part one of 'A Palestinian Saga'
The Well (author, 2016) – Part two of 'A Palestinian Saga'

Nassar Ibrahim, **Dr. Majed Nassar**
Small Dreams : 14 Short Stories from Palestine (illustrations by **Naji al-Alix**; Ramallah : Bailasan Design, 2003)
see also : Palestine History Today

Sonallah Ibrahim [The Egyptian 'Franz Kafka']
The Smell of It, and other stories (translated by Denys Johnson-Davies, 1978) (Heinemann Educational, 1971 / 1978; American University in Cairo Press, 2002)

Jabra Ibrahim Jabra

The Journals of Sarab Affan : A Novel -translated by Shassan Nasr (Syracuse University Press, 2007)

In Search of Walid Masoud : A Novel – Politically striving Palestinians in 1960s Baghdad, translated by **Roger Allen** & **Adnan Haydar** (Syracuse University Press, 289pp, 2000)

Reflections in a Marble Monument (Riad El-Rayyes, 1989) – Possibly in Arabic and English – unconfirmed.

The Ship (Boulder, Colorado : Lynne Reinner Press / Three Continents Press, 1985)

Hunters in a Narrow Street (Heinemann, 1960 / Boulder, Colorado : Lynne Reinner Press, with introduction by **Roger Allen**, 1997)

see also **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY** and **BIOGRAPHY**

-"Jabra belonged to that educated, modernising, and emerging generation that wanted to overhaul the Arab world and rid it of dependence, economic Backwardness, and stifling social customs." – Bashir Abu-Mannah, in *The Palestinian Novel* (CUP, 2016).

Randa Jarrar (b.Chicago, Kuwait, Egypt, Texas)

A Map of Home (New York, Other Press, 2008) Nidali Ammar is born in Boston to a Greek-Egyptian mother and a Palestinian father, and is re-routed to Kuwait, Egypt and eventually Austin,Texas. A comedy of complex identities that applauds the breaking away from inhibiting traditions.

Isra'a Kalash [Gaza, Hay Festival Beirut 2013]

Fifty Years after the Nakba and ***Identity***, two short stories translated by Ibtisam Barakat, in *Banipal* 45 (2012). *Khaha' Matba'i*, short story compendium, won AM Qattan Award (al-Ahliyya Publishers, Amman, 2010). Unidentified short story in*Awda : Imagined Testimonies from Possible Futures* (Zochrot Press, Tel Aviv & Jaffa, 2013).

Ghassan Kanafani (b. 1936 in Akka [Acre], exiled in 1948, later a politically active journalist in Beirut during the 1960s. Killed in the explosion of his booby-trapped car in July 1972. Note : his complete works in Arabic were published as a 17-book set by Rimal Publications in 2014.

All That's Left to You – A Novella and other stories (translated by May Jayyusi & Jeremy Reed; intro. by Roger Allen; Interllink Publications, 2004) It should come as no surprise to learn that Palestinian writers themselves have been in the forefront of those who have addressed themselves to the tragedy of their own people, and in a variety of genres and

styles… While all these writers display a sense of "commitment" to the cause of their people, there is one author who, in the words of the Egyptian writer, Yusuf Idris, has taken this cause to the utmost limit of martyrdom: Ghassan Kanafani. From the introduction by Roger Allen *All That's Left to You* presents the vivid story of twenty-four hours in the real and remembered lives of a brother and sister living in Gaza and separated from their family. The desert and time emerge as characters as Kanafani speaks through the desert, the brother, and the sister to build the powerful rhythm of the narrative. The Palestinian attachment to land and family, and the sorrow over their loss, are symbolized by the young man's unremitting anger and shame over his sister's sexual disgrace. This collection of stories provides evidence to the English-reading public of Kanafani's position within modern Arabic literature. Not only was he committed to portraying the miseries and aspirations of his people, the Palestinians, in whose cause he died, but he was also an innovator within the extensive world of Arabic fiction.

Palestine's Children – Short Stories -translated by Barbara Harlow; pieces written in the 1960s but set between the Palestinian Arab uprisings in 1936 to the Six Day War in 1967 (Washington DC : Three Continents Press / Heinemann, 1984) Contents : ***The Slope*** (1961) / ***Paper from Ramleh*** (1965) / ***A Present for the Holiday*** (1968, refugee camp setting)/ ***The Child Borrows His Uncle's Gun and Goes East to Safad*** (1965, from the Mansur stories)/ ***Doctor Qassim Talks to Eva about Mansur Who Has Arrived in Safad*** (1965, from the Mansur stories) / ***Abu al-Hassan Ambushes an English Car / The Child, His Father and the Gun Go to the Citadel at Jaddin / The Child Goes to the Camp*** (1967, refugee camp setting) / ***The Child Discovers that the Key Looks Like an Axe / Suliman's Friend Learns Many Things in One Night / Hamid Stops Listening to the Uncles' Stories*** (1967) / ***Guns in the Camp*** (1969, refugee camp setting) / ***He Was a Child That Day*** (1969) / ***Return to Haifa*** (1969) / ***Six Eagles and a Child*** (1960)

Men in the Sun and Other Palestinian Stories (translated by Hilary Kilpatrick; Heinemann 1978 / Lynne Rienner Publishing, 1999) Contents : ***Letter from Gaza***(1956) / ***The Land of Sad Oranges*** (1958) / ***If You were a Horse*** (1961) / ***The Falcon***(1961) / ***A Hand in the Grave*** (1962) / ***Umm Saad*** (1969)

Muhammad Siddiq (University of Washington) : ***Man is a Cause : Political Consciousness and the Fiction of Ghassan Kanafani*** (University of Washington Press, 1994)

Stefan Wild (Qur'anic scholar at the University of Bonn & University of Amsterdam) : ***Ghassan Kanafani : The Life of a Palestinian*** (Wiesbaden : Harrassowitz, 1975)

Note : ***Men in the Sun*** (1962) was made into the first Palestinian feature film, ***The Dupes*** (1972), with a slightly different ending – not the plot – by the screenplay writer Tawfiq Salih; see also **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY.**

Sayed Kashua (Palestinian-Israeli author, contributor to *Ha'aretz* and writer of Israeli television sitcom, *Arab Labor, now in USA*)
Exposure (translated from Hebrew by Mitch Ginsburg) (Chatto & Windus, 2013)
Second Person Singular (translated from Hebrew by Mitch Ginsburg; Grove Press / Atlantic Monthly Press, 2013)
Let it be Morning (translated from Hebrew by Miriam Shlesinger; Atlantic Books, 2006/7)
Dancing Arabs (translated from Hebrew by Miriam Shlesinger; Grove Press / Atlantic Monthly Press, 2004) Made into a film by director Eran Riklis, 2014. Love between a Jewish Israeli woman and a Palestinian Arab man.
See also author's memoir : ***Native : Dispatches from an Israeli-Palestinian Life*** (Grove Press/Atlantic Monthly Press, 2016)

Ziad Khaddash [Al-Jalzoun Camp, Ramallah]
With Cold Eyes and ***Winter in a Man's Shirt***, short stories in ***Banipal*** 45 (2012)
The Absence of a Sister, short story in ***Banipal*** 19 (2004).

Yasmina Khadra (pen name of Algerian writer Mohammed Moulessehoul)
The Attack (Vintage, 2007) Palestinian-Israeli surgeon in Tel Aviv takes to the road of political enlightenment.

Omar El-Khairy
The Keepers of Infinite Space (Oberon Books Ltd., 2014) 'You've got to learn when to throw your punches – when they least expect it. There's no use flailing in the dark. This is where battles are raged – and wars won.' Saeed is a bookseller in Nablus. His father Khalil is a property developer. They're just an ordinary family, quietly building a new Palestine. Until one day Saeed is arrested and thrown into gaol. Ashis future disappears, Saeed finds that the answer to his problems may lie in the past, and in the secrets his father has kept from him… Since the Israeli occupation in 1967, Palestine has become a nation of prisons. Up to 40% of the male population have been detained under military orders. Virtually every family has seen at least one relative put behind bars, and entire generations have grown up facing the prospect of the cell. With the release of political prisoners a key part of the current peace process, *The Keepers of Infinite Space* explores the dynamics of the Israeli prison system to

reveal its fraught legacy for Israelis and Palestinians alike. 750,000 prisoners. Since the Israeli occupation in 1967, Palestine has become a nation of prisons. Up to 40 of the male population has been detained under military orders. Virtually every family has seen relatives put behind bars and generations have grown up in the shadow of the cell. The team behind the international hit *The Fear of Breathing* (4 stars*Telegraph, Metro, Independent, Time Out* Critics Choice) chronicle a hidden world of incarceration where imaginative resistance, strange escapades and unexpected betrayals have become the norm.

Ismail Khalidi & Naomi Wallace, editors, with introduction by **Nathalie Handal**(see **POETRY** section)
Inside / Outside : Six Plays from Palestine and the Diaspora (Theatre Communications Group, 2015) – Contents : Ismail Khalidi : *Tennis in Nablus* / Dalia Taha : *Keffiyeh – Made in China* / Hannah Khalil : *Plan D* / Abdelfattah Abusrour : *Handala* / Betty Shamieh : *Territories* / Imad Farajin : *603*.

Sahar Khalifeh (Nablus native, on faculty of University of Florida, resides in Amman) Author who recognises the resentment by migrant workers of the Palestinian elite.
Of Noble Origins – translated by **Aida Bamia** (American University in Cairo Press, 2012)
The End of Spring (translated by **Paula Haydar**, Interlink Books, 2008) Novel chronicles the struggle of the Palestinian people with a humane depiction of Palestinian resistance fighters during the 2002 siege of Yasir Arafat's official headquarters. Khalifeh's tender and moving portrayal of her protagonists delves into the inner consciences of the men and women and children who were involved in the actual resistance-or were simply caught in the middle.
The Image, the Icon, and the Covenant (translated by **Aida Bamia**; Cairo : American University in Cairo Press, 2007) From *Publisher's Weekly* : In the mid-1960s, Ibrahim, a Palestinian-Muslim school teacher with literary ambitions, takes a job in a small Jordanian village and falls in love with Mariam, a Christian raised in Brazil who has returned to her home village. The problem with this love affair, as Ibrahim realizes in the retrospective voice that dominates the novel, is that he has loved his image of Mariam and has never understood her as a real person. Reality intrudes, however, when Mariam becomes pregnant: Ibrahim is paralyzed by the difficulties a Muslim-Christian marriage presents, and jealous of Mariam's prior adoration of a Brazilian priest. His growing commitment to Palestinian liberation after the 1967 war allows him to justify his return. When he returns to Jordan in 2000—a wealthy, twice-divorced and disillusioned secular Arab—he becomes obsessed with finding Mariam and his unknown son. The title's complexities mirror those of this fugue-like novel, which finds Ibrahim cycling among versions of himself and of Mariam. As Ibrahim's realizations

pile up, their irreconcilability becomes a delicate and powerful allegory for Middle Eastern conflict. Palestinian novelist Khalifeh (*Wild Thorns*), who won the 2006 Naguib Mahfouz medal for literature, offers a challenging take on vexing territory.

The Inheritance (American University in Cairo Press, 2005) translated by **Aida Bamia**; Palestinian-American gets exiled from Kuwait to the West Bank during Saddam Hussein's 1991 invasion.

Wild Thorns (Translated by Trevor LeGassick & Elizabeth Fernea, Saqi Books, 2005) 1970s classic even more relevant today, forces the reader to confront the impatient idealism of so many non-resident observers. "A vivid depiction of life in the West Bank during the first decade of the Israeli occupation…. The difficulties and hazards faced by these workers are poignantly portrayed…The author succeeds quite well in conveying the tension and inquietude of daily life in the territories…she also evokes the irrepressible and indomitable spirit of Nablus and its people." – *MultiCultural Review.* "An earnest Arabic novel, first published in 1976, that dramatizes the reactions of Palestinian nationalists to Israeli occupation of the West Bank, an action that has turned many of their countrymen into nomads dutifully commuting to alien territory to work (. . . the people had become soft, been brainwashed with lies and Israeli cash). Khalifeh's initial focus on Usama, a young Palestinian returned home to find his relatives compromised in this way, yields to more diffused depictions of several other characters with whom he finds himself conspiring to blow up buses transporting day-workers. The conspiracy raises havoc with the story's formal unity but does enable it to portray credibly a troubling spectrum of understandably extreme responses to disenfranchisement and oppression." –*Kirkus Reviews.* *Wild Thorns* is a chronicle of life in the Israeli-occupied West Bank. Written in Arabic and first published in Jerusalem in 1976, *Wild Thorns*, with its panorama of characters and unsentimental portrayals of everyday life, is the first Arab novel to give a true picture of social and personal relations under occupation. Its convincing sincerity, uncompromising honesty, and rich emotional texture plead elegantly for the cause of survival in the face of oppression.

Khulud Khamis (Haifa Palestinian who works with the Haifa Feminist Centre)

Haifa Fragments (New Internationalist, 2015) Publisher's blurb : "Jewellery designer Maisoon wants an ordinary life, which isn't easy for a Palestinian citizen of Israel who refuses to be crushed by the feeling she is an unwelcome guest in the land of her ancestors. Inspired after joining an activist peace movement and frustrated by the apathy of her boyfriend and father she lashes out, only to discover her father is not the man she thought he was. Raised a Christian, in a relationship with a Muslim man and enamoured with a Palestinian woman from the Occupied territories, Maisoon must decide her own path."

Chaker Khazaal (New York City writer)
Tale of Tala (Beirut : Hachette Antoine, 2017) A thriller that focuses on the dark world of war displacement, human trafficking, and terrorism.
Confessions of a War Child (author, 2013) Intended first novel of a trilogy.

Elias Khoury
My Name is Adam : Children of the Ghetto, Volume 1 – translated by **Humphrey Davies** (MacLehose Press, 2018) Publisher'sblurb : "Who is Adam Dannoun? Until a few months before his death in a fire in his New York apartment – a consequence of smoking in bed – he thought he knew. But an encounter with Blind Mahmoud, a father figure from his childhood, changed all that. From Mahmoud he learned the terrible truth behind his birth, a truth withheld from him for fifty-seven years by the woman he thought was his mother. This discovery leads Adam to investigate what exactly happened in 1948 in Palestine in the city of Lydda where he was born: the massacre, the forced march into the wilderness and the corralling of those citizens who did not flee into what the Israeli soldiers and their Palestinian captives came to refer to as the Ghetto. The stories he collects speak of bravery, ingenuity and resolve in the face of unimaginable hardship. Saved from the flames that claimed him, they are his lasting and crucial testament.
The Broken Mirrors : Sinalcol – translated by **Humphrey Davie**s (MacLehose Press, 2015) The Lebanese Civil War seen through the lives of two brothers.
As Though She Were Sleeping -translated by **Humphrey Davies** (Maclehose Press, 2011) – Set in Nazareth, 1947. Publisher's blurb : "Meelya's dreams are her refuge from events that threaten her or escape her understanding. She leaves her home in Lebanon to live in Nazareth with her Palestinian husband, but Mansour – an older man who fell for her beauty – is frustrated by her spiritual absence. When Mansour's brother's death demands a move to Jaffa – the centre of early tensions between Jewish settlers and displaced Palestinians – Meelya withdraws further into the realm of dreams. Expecting the birth of their son, Mansour can only watch as she cuts loose from the physical world. Over three traumatic nights, past, present and future merge seamlessly into a series of visions that draw the reader towards a conclusion that is powerfully symbolic of the ongoing troubles in the Middle East."
The Kingdom of Strangers -translated by **Paula Haydar** (University of Arkansas Press, 2009) This mosaic portrayal of its author's native Lebanon besieged by civil war in fact expands into a generalized examination of the chaos and despair suffered by families everywhere during wartime (e.g., in one of its segments that describes the unlikely friendship formed by an Arab and a Jew who meet in a neutral country and are thus without the support of their rival cultures). Briefly references Dr Chris Giannou ("Dr Yanu"), author of *Besieged* (1991).

Yalo -translated by **Humphry Davies** (MacLehose, 2009) Translator's observation : "a young man accused to serial rape and theft is being interrogated in a Lebanese police station; in the process his understanding of the world changes utterly; amazingly, even some deadpan humor."

Gate of the Sun -translated by **Humphrey Davies** (Seven Stories 2003 / Harvill Secker, 2005 / Vintage 2006) Translator's observation : "best book written about Palestinian dispossession; very long and non-linear; sometimes infuriating but ultimately thrilling—as one critic pointed out, you really have to read it twice."

White Masks (1989; translated by Maia Tabet, Beirut (in Arabic), 1981 / New York : Archipelago, 2010 / MacLehose Press, 2013) An appropriately frightening, squalid, terrorising read of the Lebanese civil war.

Little Mountain – translated by **Maia Tabet** with foreword by **Edward Said** (Carcanet, 1989)

Armstrong King

The Time of Green Ginger (Macmillan, 1964) Extraordinary novel of a press officer for the Mandate government, 1939-1948, with a cast that includes savagery, corruption, humour, self-delusion, weariness, zealotry, sacrifice, wisdom, and sex. The author spent the 1940s in the Palestine-based British forces, who emerge only marginally more honourable than the HM Palestine Police in this superbly told tale. Sadly, another example of an ace writer's sole published work; to paraphrase Marlon Brando in *On the Waterfront*, "he coulda been a contender."

Nick King

Education under Occupation – Learning to Improvise (Discovery Analytical Resourcing, 2005) Brief yet rare insight into Birzeit University, the West Bank's oldest and best-funded university, near Ramallah. A not entirely encouraging narrative resulting from staff cynicism and occupation fatigue, but important for that regardless.

Ash Kotak [Director of Palestinian Arts Online]

Hijra (Oberon Press, 2000) LGBT stage drama, which played the Royal Theatre, Plymouth and the West Yorkshire Playhouse, Leeds.

Elizabeth Laird

Oranges in No Man's Land (Macmillan Childrens, 2006) Ayesha, a 10-year-old girl in Beirut during the Lebanese Civil War, braves the conflict to find Dr Leila, seeking medicine for her Granny. Not Palestinian, but related.
A Little Piece of Ground (Macmillan Childrens, 2003) Karim, a 12-year-old Palestinian boy, works with two friends to transform an abandoned lot in Ramallah–the little piece of ground–into a soccer field and a getaway from the trials of both family and life under occupation.

Raba'i al-Madhoun
"***Destinies: Concerto of the Holocaust and Nakba***" (Soon to be published in English – won the International Prize for Arab Fiction, April 2016)
The Lady from Tel Aviv (translated by Elliott Colla, Telegram Books/Al-Saqi, 2013)
Walid Dahman is going home. Returning to Gaza after nearly four decades in exile, he looks forward to embracing his mother and reconnecting with the people he left behind. Boarding the flight from London, Walid's life intersects with that of Dana, an Israeli actress. The character of the title only does a walk-on, but it's the narrator's return to Palestine after many years, but the past ain't what it was. It's brave to quote Mahmoud Darwish in your own novel, so don't do it unless you can write. Al-Madhoun really can and deserves more translations. "Al-Madhoun brings Gaza vividly to life" – Selma Dabbagh." "Will take you to the height of reading pleasure!" – Elias Khoury

Lisa Suhair Majaj
as co-editor, with **Amal Amireh** : ***Etel Adnam : Critical Essays on the Arab-American Writer and Artist*** (McFarland, 2012)
with **Susan Atefat Peckham** : ***Intersections : Gender, Nation and Community in Arab Women's Novels*** (Syracuse University Press, 2002)
as co-editor, with **Amal Amireh** : ***Going Global – The Transnational Reception of Third World Women Writers*** (Routledge, 2000/2014)
see also **POETRY** section.

Bashir Abu-Manneh
The Palestinian Novel, from 1948 to the Present (Cambridge University Press, 2016/2017) Publisher's blurb : "What happens to the Palestinian novel after the national dispossession of the nakba, and how do Palestinian novelists respond to this massive crisis?

This is the first study in English to chart the development of the Palestinian novel in exile and under occupation from 1948 onwards. By reading the novel in the context of the ebb and flow of Arab and Palestinian revolution, Bashir Abu-Manneh defines the links between aesthetics and politics. Combining historical analysis with textual readings of key novels by Jabra, Kanafani, Habiby, and Khalifeh, the chronicle of the Palestinian novel unfolds as one that articulates humanism, self-sacrifice as collective redemption, mutuality, and self-realization. Political challenge, hope, and possibility are followed by the decay of collective and individual agency. Genet's and Khoury's unrivalled literary homages to Palestinian revolt are also examined. By critically engaging with Lukács, Adorno, and postcolonial theory, questions of struggle and self-determination take centre stage."

Fatima V. Mansour
Ruination (Author / CreateSpace Independent Publishing, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "What would Chicago look like if under military occupation? How does life change under a siege? Would Americans tolerate the south side of Chicago being imprisoned like the Gaza Strip? Ruination explores the issues young people encounter while under military siege."

Ethel Mannin (Anarchist author, 1900-1984. Of her almost 100 titles, these represent most of the London writer's "Arab period," in the 1960s, always with a focus on the Palestinian struggle.)
Bitter Babylon [settings : Palestine, Cairo, gay San Francisco; uses the American Zionist attack TV interview described in her *American Journey*] (Hutchinson, 1968)
The Night and its Homing [fiction; Palestinian camp in Jordan] (Hutchinson, 1966)
The Road to Beersheba [fiction, the first and for many years the ONLY novel of the *Nakba* in English] (Hutchinson, 255pp, 1963)

Elham Mansour
I Am You : A Novel on Lesbian Desire in the Middle East (translated by Samar Habib, unknown Palestinian relevance; Cambria Press, 2008)

Ahmed Masoud (author, playwright, founder of the Zaytouna Dance Theatre)
Vanished : The Mysterious Disappearance of Mustafa Ouda (Rimal Publications, 2015)

Despite the back cover stating that "the novel does not aim to put forth any political arguments," political collaboration is the running theme in this keen thriller. A young man searches to find his father in Gaza but the narrative is insightful regarding the deceptions of one's neighbours.

Ibrahim Abdel Meguid / Al-Majid

The House of Jasmine, translated by Noha Radwan (Interlink Books, Northampton, Massachusetts, 2012) Egypt 1970s-setting, first published in Arabic, 1984; unconfirmed for Palestinian relevance.

Birds of Amber, translated – (Suez War setting, American University in Cairo Press, 2005)

No One Sleeps in Alexandria Translated by Farouk Abdel Waheb (Muslim-Copt relationships, American University in Cairo Press, 354pp, 1999, 2006)

The Other Place Translated by Farouk Abdel Waheb (Gulf workers theme, American University in Cairo Press, 1997)

Faysal Mikdadi

Return (lulu.com, 2008) Semi-autographical novel about the artist in the diaspora.

Tamra (Brian & O'Keefe, 1983) Novel of friendship between a Lebanese Christian girl and her Palestinian girl friend, overcome by the Israeli invasion of Lebanon.

see also **POETRY** section.

Mona N. Mikhail

Seen and Heard : A Century of Arab Women in Literature and Culture (Northampton, Massachusetts ; Interlink, 2002). How are Arab women seen by others? How do Arab women see themselves? New York University professor Mona Mikhail's new collection of essays casts a wide net over literature, film, popular culture, and the law in order to investigate the living, often rapidly changing, reality of Arab women and their societies. Whether she examines Egyptian film, contemporary rewritings of the Sherazad story, or women in North African novels, Mikhail sheds valuable light on the role of Arab women within Islam and within the Arab world. **Mona N. Mikhail**, author of the groundbreaking *Images of Arab Women: Fact and Fiction* and *Studies in the Short Fiction of Mahfuz and Idris*, is a professor of Arabic and comparative literature at New York University. She has won several awards, namely from PEN and Columbia University, for her translations. Her most recent work is the film documentary *Live Onstage: A Century and a Half of Theater in Egypt*.

Ibrahim Muhawi (University of California at Davia, via Ramallah)
as co-editor, with **Yasir Suleiman** : ***Literature and Nation in the Middle East*** (Edinburgh University Press, 2006)
as co-editor/translator, with **Sharif Kanaana** : ***Speak, Bird, Speak Again : Palestinian Arab Folktales*** (University of California Press, 1989)

Abdelrahman Munif
Cities of Salt (translated by Peter Theroux; Jonathan Cape, 1988 / Vintage, 1994) Originally published in Beirut in 1984, this 627-page epic brings to life many of the political issues that have plagued the Mideast for most of this century. Set in an unnamed gulf country that could be Jordan sometime in the 1930s, the novel relates what happens to the bedouin inhabitants of the small oasis community of Wadi al-Uyoun when oil is discovered by Americans. Seen through the eyes of a large and varied cast of bedouin characters, the upheaval caused by the American colonization is shown in various manifestations, from the first contact with the strange foreigners ("Their smell could kill birds!" observes Miteb al-Hathal, who later leads a rebellion of Arab workers when the village of Harran has been made into an American port city) to confused and suspicious descriptions of the sinister "magic" tools brought by the Americans which are in fact bulldozers, automobiles, radios and telephones. The story unfolds at a stately pace over a timespan of many years and provides an endless stream of characters and events, each connected to the next by many threads of plot. Theroux's sensitive translation conveys the subtleties of ambiguity and nuance inherent to the Arab language and culture. Banned in several Mideast countries including Saudi Arabia, this is the first volume of a planned trilogy by a Paris-based Jordanian novelist who holds a law degree from the Sorbonne and a Ph.D. in oil economics from the University of Belgrade.

Akram Musallam
Sirat al-'aqrab alladhi yatasabbab 'araqan (The Tale of the Scorpion that Dripped with Sweat, Beirut : Dar al-Adab, 2008); chapters translated by Charis Bredin, in ***Banipal*** 45 (2012). *Hawajis al-Iskandar* (Alexander's Obsessions, 2003). To be published : *Iltabas al-amr 'ala al-laqlaq* (*Confusing the Stork*, Amman : Dar al-Ahliya)

Robin Maugham

Approach to Palestine (Falcon Press, 1947) Inside front flap: "'All that this little book hopes to do,' says the author, 'is to provide a short means of approach to the problem of Palestine.' Robin Maugham first saw Palestine while convalescing in 1942 after beign wounded in the Western Desert. Since then he has been in close touch with the Levant. He returned from his last visit to Palestine in the Spring 1947. This book is the result." Dedication: "To [noted Arab historian] Albert Hourani from whose unpublished work on Palestine much of the first part of this book has been derived."

Haneen Naamneh [Haifa & SOAS]
My Dear Sister and ***Panadol***, two short stories translated by Ghenwa Hayek, in *Banipal*45 (2012)

Hamida Na'na (Syria-born philosopher, journalist, with UNESCO 1974-1977)
The Homeland (Garnet Publications, 1995) Loosely based on Leila Khaled. See also : **Hanadi al-Samman** : ***Anxiety of Erasure : Trauma, Authorship, and the Diaspora in Arab Women's Writings*** (Syracuse University Press, 2015) with introduction by **Fadia Faqir**; translated by **Martin Asser**.

Tamara Naser [Palestinian from Toronto]
Superwoman, short story translated by Suneela Mubayi, in ***Banipal*** 45 (2012)

Amjed Nasser
Land of No Rain (Bloomsbury Qatar, 2014) Former political exile returns to country ruled by military.

Ibrahim Nasrallah (Palestinian author-poet-teacher-journalist-translator-painter…)
Gaza Weddings (American University in Cairo Press, 2017) – translated by **Nancy Roberts**.
Kilimanjaro Spirit aka ***The Souls of Kilimanjaro*** (Bloomsbury Qatar Foundation, 2016) Publisher's blurb : "A group of disparate individuals, amongst whom two Palestinian adolescents who have lost their legs in Israeli bomb strikes, are preparing to summit Mount Kilimanjaro. They have nothing – and everything – in common. Hailing from Palestine, Lebanon, Egypt and America, the characters test the limits of their physical and emotional strengths to prove to themselves that they can transcend their strife-ridden histories and accomplish the unexpected."

Lanterns of the King of Galilee : A Novel of 18th Century Palestine (American University in Cairo Press, 2014)

A Time of White Horses **(الخيول البيضاء / ابراهيم نصر الله, 2007 /** translated by Nancy Roberts (American University in Cairo Press, 634pp, 2012 / Hoopoe, 2016) The narrative is a lengthy sweep of Ottomania gradually getting replaced by Ziomania leading to the Nakba. But there's more than a political focus on the Palestinian struggle. One recurring theme is land theft, by agents of the Ottoman rule, the church, the Mandate Government, other Arab Palestinians, and of course the Zionists themselves. Villains come from all ethnic backgrounds, but occasional, impressive generosity shines through the tragedies, even though the good side of human spirit doesn't change the outcome of the Arab village. The victims hold on to their identity, despite offers to cash it in for free tickets to someone else's show.

Prairies of Fever, surreal work, translated by May Jayyusi & Jeremy Reed (Interlink Books. 160pp, 1998)

Inside the Night, translated by Bakr R. Abbas, American University Press in Cairo, 176pp, 2007 Two nameless narrators roam back and forth in time, veering from childhood mischief to a Palestinian refugee camp massacre; from ardent first love to necessary migration to an Arab oil country for employment; from spirited adolescent fantasies to the grim reality of life in an Arab country whose claims to progress are mounted on the bent backs of its people.

Timothy Niedermann

Wall of Dust (Deux Voiliers Publishing, 2015) -from the publisher : Aisha, a Palestinian schoolteacher, becomes deranged after most of her class is accidentally killed by a missile fired from an Israeli gunship. She begins a strange ritual, throwing stones at the "security barrier," the eight-meter tall concrete wall that separates much of the West Bank from Israel. She shouts the name of each dead child and hurls a stone at the concrete monolith. Initially alone, she is soon joined by others and her little ritual takes the form of a mass protest.

Naomi Shihab Nye (Palestinian, now in San Antonio, Texas)

Local Hospitality

You & Yours (2005)

Time You Let Me In : 25 Poets under 25 (Greenwillow, 2010)

Going Going (Greenwillow, 2005)

19 Varities of Gazelle, Poems of the Middle East (Greenwillow, 2002)

Flags of Childhood : Poems of the Middle East

The Space Between Our Footsteps : Poems and Paintings from the Middle East (Simon & Schuster, children's list, 1998)

Come with Me : Poems for a Journey (Greenwillow, 2000)
Fuel
Red Suitcase (poetry, BOA Editions, 1994)
Words under the Words
Baby Radar (Young Adult list, 2003)
Habibi (Simon & Schuster's Young Adult list, 1997) – Palestinian-American doctor's family relocates from the USA to the West Bank.
Sitti's Secrets (Simon & Schuster's Young Adult list, 1997)
….other non-Palestinian children's books.

Matityahu Peled (relevant to Palestine in that the author was an Israeli General who became a Palestinian rights advocate and Professor of Arabic Literature at Tel Aviv University)
Religion, My Own : The Literary Works of Najib Mahfuz (New Brunswick New Jersey : Transaction Books, 1983)

Nick Pengelley
Ayesha Ryder detective series (featuring a Palestinian-British academic historian as investigator) :
Ryder : Bird of Prey (Canada : HarperCollins, paperback/ Alibi, Kindle, 2015)
Ryder : American Treasure (Canada : HarperCollins, paperback/ Alibi, Kindle, 2015)
Ryder aka ***Traitor's Gate*** (Canada : HarperCollins, paperback/ Alibi, Kindle, 2014)

Liston Pope, Jr.
Redemption : A Novel of War in Lebanon (author, 1994) Novel of the atrocities committed by the Phalangist militias after the fall of Tal El-Zaatar. From *Publisher's Weekly* : "Pope's first novel is a harrowing, intense account of Lebanon's civil war of 1975-1976 and its bloody aftermath, focusing on the personal dimensions of the tragedy. Sent to Lebanon in 1978 as a correspondent for the World Council of Churches, the author spent more than a year in that ravaged country, including a stint living in a Palestinian refugee camp. Two figures dominate the novel. The more convincing of the two, Elie, a Maronite Catholic and Phalangist soldier, becomes disillusioned with his colleagues' wanton brutality. After criticizing them for paying lip service to the Palestinian cause while depriving Palestinian refugees of basic rights, he is labeled a traitor. The other, Morgan, seems more a staple of slick espionage thrillers. A blonde and icy Radcliffe graduate, she's a former Manhattan

prostitute turned CIA agent who's working with the Israelis on the eve of Israel's invasion of Lebanon. Other characters are more original, however, and Pope's kaleidoscopic narrative, which ranges from underground clinics to refugee camps and torture chambers, scorchingly evokes the anarchy, mass slaughter and pervasive suffering of a nation torn apart by war." Noam Chomsky : "I read it in two evenings. This book is a striking testimony."

Dorit Rabinyan

Borderlife aka ***All the Rivers*** (Serpent's Tail, 2016/ 2017) Jewish-Israeli woman and Arab-Palestinian man fall in love in New York City. Banned by the Israeli Ministry of Education from the high school curriculum.

Gila Ramras-Rauch

The Arab in Israeli Literature (Indiana University Press, 1989) – Note : non-fiction about fiction.

Matt Rees

The 'Omar Yussef' mystery series : (featuring a school teacher-sleuth who solves murders while dodging both the guilty parties and the PA)

The Fourth Assassin (Soho Press, NYC, 2008, and Atlantic/Grove, 2010)

The Samaritan's Secret (Soho Press, NYC, 2008, and Atlantic/Grove, 2009)

A Grave in Gaza (Soho Press, NYC, 2008; as ***The Saladin Murders***, Atlantic/Grove, 2008)

The Bethlehem Murders (Atlantic/Grove, 2007; as ***The Collaborator of Bethlehem***,Soho Press, NYC, 2006)

Kamal Ruhayyim

Diary of a Jewish Muslim (translated by Sarah Enany; American University in Cairo Press, 2014) Identity drama, set 1930s-1960s.

Days in the Diaspora (translated by Sarah Enany; American University in Cairo Press, 2012) Jewish Egyptian's exile to Paris in the 1960s.

Lisa Saffron

Checkpoint (AuthorHouse, 2008) This reflects the modern struggle between Jewish American rejection of the *Aliyah* promise, but, unlike some novels, the Palestinians get voices too.

Steven Salaita

Modern Arab American Fiction : A Reader's Guide (Syracuse University Press, 2011) Introduction — Uses of the Lebanese Civil War in Arab American fiction: Etel Adnan, Rawi Hage, Patricia Sarrafian Ward — Exploring Islam(s) in America: Mohja Kahf — Sex, violence, and storytelling: Rabih Alameddine — The eternity of immigration: Arab American short story collections (Joseph Geha, Frances Khirallah Noble, Evelyn Shakir, Susan Muaddi Darraj) — Promised lands and unfulfilled promises: Laila Halaby — Crescent moons, jazz music, and feral ethnicity: Diana Abu-Jaber — From the Maghreb to the American mainstream: writers of North African origin (Anouar Majid, Laila Lalami, Samia Serageldin) — Potpourri: Alicia Erian, Randa Jarrar, Susan Abulhawa.

Tayyeb Saleh

Season of Migration to the North (translated by Denys Johnson-Davies; Heinemann, 1969 / Penguin 2003) Not Palestinian, but deals with exile and a novel more important for what it's about than how it actually reads, for the narrative is a bit of a bodge and unrealistic. The duality theme is both the poisoned embrace of the exotic by Orientalist British and a man's spiteful and futile rejection of Western culture. A widely-respected classic, but it might've been a great book. The following review from *Publisher's Weekly* is accurate but doesn't really get the essence [] :

"One of the classic themes followed in this complex novel, translated from the Arabic, is cultural dissonance between East and West, particularly the experience of a returned native. The narrator returns from his studies in England to his remote little village in Sudan, to begin his career as an educator. There he encounters Mustafa, a fascinating man of mystery, who also has studied at Oxford. As their relationship builds on this commonality, Mustafa reveals his past. A series of compulsive liaisons with English women who were similarly infatuated with the "Black Englishman," as he was nicknamed, have ended in disaster. Charged with the passion killing of his last paramour, Mustafa was acquitted by the English courts. As he unravels his complicated, gory and erotic story, Mustafa charges the listener with the custody of his present life. When Mustafa disappears, apparently drowned in the Nile and perhaps a suicide, another door in his secretive life opens to include his wife and children. Emerging from a constantly evolving narrative, in a trance-like telling, is the clash between an assumed

worldly sophistication and enduring, dark, elemental forces. An arresting work by a major Arab novelist who mines the rich lode of African experience with the Western world."

Nuha Samara
The Tables Outlived Amin 1944-1992. journalist, editor, writer. Short story collections : ***The Tables Outlived Amin*** (1981) and ***In the Swamp City*** (1973); see also the Jo Glanville-edited short story compilation : ***Qissat : Short Stories by Palestinian Women*** (2006)

Nevien Shaabneh (Palestinian-American author and teacher)
Secrets under the Olive Tree (Santa Ana, California : Nortia Press, 2015) Publisher's blurb : "Layla Anwar is a young Palestinian born into a land plagued with an apartheid regime. She knows all too well what it means to be an outcast in a country she calls home. Layla is also an outsider within her village and family. Whispers surround her growing up, ones that mask the secrets her family has kept for generations. Secrets continue to plague Layla's adolescence and young adult life after the move to America, as the monsters of her past threaten to break the relationships she most cherishes. Layla uncovers the unholiest of secrets on her path to redemption and discovers the truth of her family's history."

Yitzhak Shami
Hebron Stories – edited by M**oshe Lazar** & **Joseph Zernik** (Lancaster, California : Labyrinthos, 2000)

Anton Shammas
Arabesques (Viking, 1988) translated from Hebrew by Vivian Eden.

Hanan al-Shaykh
Story of Zahra (Lebanese, translated by Peter Ford; Quartet Books & Readers International, 1986).
Crazed but not exactly a family comedy, set in Beirut and North Africa. When young Zahra isn't being abused by everyone, she's torturing herself. Then the civil war. The Palestinians are only referred to briefly, but they were never a real reason for those brutal years, only victims.

Joss Sheldon
Occupied (author, 2015) – Hailed as a dystopian novel with relevance to Palestinians.

Adania Shibli
May God Keep Love in a Cool and Dry Place b. Palestine 1974.
Touch (Translated from the Arabic by Paula Haydar, Clockroot / Interlink, 2010) A young woman, asked at work to write a letter to an older man, does as she is told. So begins an enigmatic but passionate love affair conducted entirely in letters. A love affair? Maybe. Until his letters stop coming. Or… maybe the letters do not reach their intended recipient? Only the teenage Afaf, who works at the local post office, would know. Her favorite duty is to open the mail and inform her collaborator father of the contents—until she finds a mysterious set of love letters, apparently returned to their sender.
In the hands of Adania Shibli, the discovery of these letters makes for a wrenching meditation on lives lived ensnared within the dictates of others.

We Are All Equally Far from Love Translated from the Arabic by Paul Starkey; Northampton, Massachusetts : Interlink, 2004) "This novella is a challenging read; not because of Ms. Shibli's sparing style of writing, which is strikingly different from the traditional Arabic style and quite riveting, but because of the intensely difficult insight it gives on the minutiae of the lives' of others…*We Are All Equally Far from Love* is not a book to be picked up and put down…[it] demands to be read…"—*New York Journal of Books.* **Adania Shibli**, born in 1974 in Palestine, is two-time winner of the Qattan Foundation's Young Writer's Award for this and her acclaimed novel *Touch*. **Paul Starkey** is head of the Arabic department at Durham University, England. He is the author of *Modern Arabic Literature* and a prolific translator.

Mahmoud Shukair
Mordechai's Moustache and His Wife's Cats, and Other Stories (Banipal Publishing, 2007) Mahmoud Shukair's first major publication in English translation enthralls, surprises and even shocks as one of the world's most original of storytellers excels in exposing the surreal moments in the ordinary and the mundane, the limits of human frustration and patience. Brimming with humor that ranges from the funny and the farcical, to satire and black comedy, with a painter's eye for color and detail, Shukair's stories present a unique commentary on the power of human imagination to see beyond the particular. **Mahmoud**

Shukair has been a prodigious creator of short stories since the mid-1960s. Born in 1941 in Jerusalem and growing up there, he studied at Damascus University and has an MA in Philosophy and Sociology (1965). He worked for many years as a teacher and journalist, was editor-in-chief of a weekly magazine, *Al-Talia'a [The Vanguard]* 1994-96, and then of *Dafatir Thaqafiya [Cultural File]* magazine 1996-2000. He has been jailed twice by the Israeli authorities, for an overall period of nearly two years, and in 1975 was deported to Lebanon. He returned to Jerusalem in 1993 after living in Beirut, Amman and Prague. He has authored 25 books – nine short story collections, 13 books for children, a volume of folktales, a biography of a city, and a travelogue. He has written six series for television, three plays, and countless newspaper and magazine articles. Some of his short stories have been published in French, Spanish, Korean and Chinese, as well as English. **Mahmoud Shukair** has been a prodigious creator of short stories since the mid-1960s. Born in 1941 in Jerusalem and growing up there, he studied at Damascus University and has an MA in Philosophy and Sociology (1965). He worked for many years as a teacher and journalist, was editor-in-chief of a weekly magazine, *Al-Talia'a [The Vanguard]* 1994-96, and then of *Dafatir Thaqafiya [Cultural File]* magazine 1996-2000. He has been jailed twice by the Israeli authorities, for an overall period of nearly two years, and in 1975 was deported to Lebanon. He returned to Jerusalem in 1993 after living in Beirut, Amman and Prague. He has authored 25 books – nine short story collections, 13 books for children, a volume of folktales, a biography of a city, and a travelogue. He has written six series for television, three plays, and countless newspaper and magazine articles. Some of his short stories have been published in French, Spanish, Korean and Chinese, as well as English.

Jehan Bseiso (Doctors without Borders)
As co-editor, with **Omar Robert Hamilton** : ***This is Not a Border : Reportage & Reflection from the Palestine Festival of Literature*** (Bloomsbury, 2017). Marking the 10th anniversary of the Festival; contributions from: Susan Abulhawa, Suad Amiry, Victoria Brittain, Jehan Bseiso, Teju Cole, Molly Crabapple, Selma Dabbagh, Mahmoud Darwish, Najwan Darwish, Geoff Dyer, Yasmin El-Rifae, Adam Foulds, Ru Freeman, Omar Robert Hamilton, Suheir Hammad, Nathalie Handal, Mohammed Hanif, Jeremy Harding, Rachel Holmes, John Horner, Remi Kanazi, Brigid Keenan,Mercedes Kemp, Omar El-Khairy, Nancy Kricorian, Sabrina Mahfouz, Jamal Mahjoub, Henning Mankell, Claire Messud, China Miéville, Pankaj Mishra, Deborah Moggach, Muiz, Maath Musleh, Michael Palin, Ed Pavliç, Atef Abu Saif, Kamila Shamsie, Raja Shehadeh, Gillian Slovo, Ahdaf Soueif, Linda Spalding, William Sutcliffe & Alice Walker.
In the Eye of the Sun (Bloomsbury, 1999) – Egypt focus but includes Palestine.

Heather Stroud
Abraham's Children (Kuala Lumpur : The Other Press, 2013). This is the story of Fida, who sets out on a journey to the Occupied Territories. It is not only a novel about tragedy, discovery and love; it is also a story that delves into the Palestinian/Israeli conflict. Moving between England, the West Bank and Gaza, the unfolding events, while fictional, reveal an authentic reality that is based on actual events. An engaging read that's oddly appropriate for readers new to the Palestine struggle and those who think they know all about it already (you can't). The resolve and humour of occupied Palestinians shines throughout.

Lilas Taha
Bitter Almonds (Bloomsbury Qatar Foundation, 2016) Set in refugee community in Damascus.

Mohammad Ali Taha
'A Rose to Hafeeza's Eyes' and other Stories – translated by **Jamal Assadi** (Peter Lang Publishing, 2008)

Basima Takrouri (b. Jerusalem 1982.)
Tales from the Azzinar Quarter, 1984-1987 Novel : *Seat of the Absent* (2001), *Salma's Plan* (children's book, 2002), *Diaries under the Occupation* (2004)

Sandy Tolan
The Lemon Tree (Black Swan, 2008)

Jemma Wayne (novelist and playwright, former *Jewish Chronicle* journalist)
Chains of Sand (Legend Press, 2016) – Novel that displays both the lure of Israel to some disaffected Jews living in the West, and the social problems within the Jewish Israeli society.

Khaled Towfik
Utopia (translated by Chip Rossetti) (Bloomsbury/Qatar, 2009, 2011) Author regarded as sci-fi. Some may find this unchallenging, despite the worthy plot of quasi-Israel in Egypt.

Jonathan Wilson (Tufts University)
A Palestine Affair (Pantheon, 2003) Loyalty and betrayal amongst non-Palestinians under the Mandate in 1924.

Yahya Yakhlif
A Lake Beyond the Wind -translated by May Jayyusi and Christopher Tingley from the original novel, published Beirut : Dar Al-Adab, 1991 (Northampton, Massachusetts : Interlink, 1999, 2003). The Nakba crawls across the pages as the Arab Liberation Army and the wider Palestinian community grind to a sad halt, then into exile. References to Al-Haj Amin, al-Kawuqji, and Glubb Pasha reinforce the historical record but aren't crucial to the narrative. Publisher's 2003 blurb : "Yakhlif tenderly gathers all the town folk, the soldiers of the beleaguered army, the animals and the natural world into his tale, which makes it all the more powerful a lament for a world that is no more. Yahya Yakhlif was born in Samakh in 1944 and has lived as a refugee for most of his life."

Robin Yassin-Kassab
The Road from Damascus (Hamish Hamilton, 2008) Emotional and bi-cultural baggage sinks a young man who shuns London's advantages, in this story by an author who can really write.

AB Yehoshua
The Liberated Bride (Houghton Mifflin Harcourt, 2003; Harvest Books 2004) Professor Yohanan Rivlin has two obsessions, the first and most ambitious, is to understand the Arab mind – no mean feat in itself though perhaps made easier by the fact that he lives and works with Israeli Arabs. The second – and more personal, though equally hard to grasp – is to understand the failure of his elder son's marriage. Rivlin's two quests lead him to extraordinary – and at times highly entertaining – encounters with very disparate people, where the personal becomes intertwined with the political, as he searches out the truth both in politics and life. Recommended by Prof. Ilan Pappé.

S. Yizhar (Yizhar Smilansky)
Khirbet Khizeh (translated by Nicholas de Lange & Yaacob Dweck; Granta Books, 2011) Published in Hebrew in 1949 but, strangely, not translated into English until 60 years later. This is the first work of fiction to address the *Nakba,* and written, despite stereotype

and condescension, from a regretful Israeli soldier's point of view. Edition with an afterword by David Shulman.

Iman Humaydan Younes
Wild Mulberries *(translated by Michele Hartman; Arabia Books, 2010)*

Samir el-Youssef [London author, born in Rashidia camp in Lebanon]
The Illusion of Return (Halban Books, 2007)

Samir El-Youssef & Etgar Keret
Gaza Blues (short stories, David Paul Books, 2004)

Yasmine Zahran (archeologist & novelist)
The Golden Tail (Gilgamesh Publications, 2017) – Cats.
See also **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY**
Youssef Zeidan
Azazeel (Translated by Jonathan Wright; Atlantic Books, 2012). Set in the 5th century AD, Azazeel is the exquisitely crafted tale of a Coptic monk's journey from Upper Egypt to Alexandria and then Syria during a time of massive upheaval in the early Church. Winner of the Arab Booker Prize, Azazeel highlights how the history of our civilization has been warped by greed and avarice since its very beginnings and how one man's beliefs are challenged not only by the malice of the devil, but by the corruption with the early Church. In sparse and often sparkling prose that reflects the arid beauty of the Syrian landscape, Azazeel is a novel that forces us to re-think many of our long-held beliefs and invites us to rediscover a lost history.

Valerie Zenatti
A Bottle in the Gaza Sea (Bloomsbury, 2008) – Romeo and Juliet set in Gaza and Israel; aimed at teenagers.
When I Was a Soldier (Bloomsbury, 2007) – Author's memoir of service in the IDF; aimed at teenagers.

Amir Nizar Zuabi (playwright & director, with the Royal Shakespeare Company, El Hakawati, etc.)
Oh My Sweet Land : A Love Story from Syria (Bloomsbury, 2014)- Drama of Syrian civil war refugees; produced at the Young Vic, London.
The Beloved (Methuen Drama, 2012) Co-production by Palestinian theatre company ShiberHur with the Bush Theatre and KVS Brussels.
I am Yusuf and This is My Brother (Methuen Drama, 2010) – 1948 setting.

Short Story Compilations :
Faris Glubb (translator)
Stars in the Sky of Palestine : Short Stories (Beirut : Foreign Information Department, Palestine Liberation Organization, 79pp, 1978) The author, a convert to Islam, also writes under the name Faris Yahya. Contents: T. Fayyad : *The Mare* / Y. Rabah : T*he Sea Became Blue* / W. Rabah : *Inscriptions on the Wall of the Cell* / Y. Iraqi : *Diary of a Doctor in Tal al Zaatar* / R. Abu-Shawar : *The Ancestors* / M. Labadi : *The Room of the Roof* / Y. Rabah : *When it Pours with Rain* / Faris Glubb : *The Return* / Y. Yakhluf : *Arabi the Oppressed* / R. Abu Shawar : *The Stranger's Return*

Muhammad Aurangzeb Ahmad and Ahmed Khan, editors
A Mosque Among the Stars [Islamic Sci-Fi short stories] (Canada : ZC Books, 2008) Contents : Lucius Shepard [USA] : *A Walk in the Garden* / Tom Ligon [USA]: *For a Little Price* / Jetse De Vries [USA] : *Cultural Clashes in Cadiz* / Howard Jones [USA] : *Servant of Iblis* / Andrew Ferguson [UK] : *Organic Geometry* / Ahmed A. Khan: *Synchronicity* / Camille Alexa [USA] : *The Weight of Space and Metal* / G.W. Thomas [USA] : *The Emissary* / Kevin James Miller [USA] : *A Straight Path Through the Stars* / Pamela Kenza Taylor [USA] : *Recompense* / Casey June Wolf [USA] : *Miss Lonelygenes* / D.C. McMahon [Canada] : *Squat*
Refaat Alareer, editor
Gaza Writes Back : Short Stories from Young Writers in Gaza, Palestine(Charlottesville, Virginia : Just World Books, 2013) Gaza suffered especially during Israel's phosphorus bombing of 2008-2009, 'Operation Cast Lead,' and the fifteen authors herein reflect that time :
Hanan Habashi : *L for Life* / Mohammed Suliman : *One War Day* / Rawan Yaghi :*Spared* Nour al-Sousi : *Canary* / Sarah Ali : *The Story of the Land* / Sameeha Elwan : *Toothache in*

Gaza / Nour Al-Sousi : *Will I Ever Get Out?* / Rawan Yaghi : *A Wall* / Nour El Borno :*A Wish for Insomnia* / Mohammed Suliman : *Bundles* / Refaat Alareer : *On a Drop of Rain* Jehan Alfarra : *Please Shoot to Kill* / Yousef Aljamal : *Omar X* / Mohammed Suliman :*We Shall Return* / Rawan Yaghi : *From Beneath /* Wafaa Abu al-Qomboz : *Just Fifteen Minutes* Refaat Alareer : *House* / Tasnim Hamouda : *Neverland* / Elham Hilles : *Lost at Once* Tasnim Hamouda : *It's My Loaf of Bread* / Shahd Awadallah : *Once Upon a Dawn* / Refaat Alareer : *The Old Man and the Stone* / Aya Rabah : *Scars*

Jo Glanville, editor
Qissat : Short Stories by Palestinian Women (Telegram, 2006)
Contents :

Randa Jarrar : *Barefoot Bridge /* Huzama Habayeb : *A Thread Snaps /* Liana Badr : *Other Cities /* Selma Dabbagh : *Me (the Bitch) and Bustanji /* Basima Takrouri : *Tales from the Azzinar Quarter /* Nuha Samara : *The Tables Outlived Amin /* Jean Said Makdisi : *Pietà* / Donia el-Amal Ismaeel : *Dates and Bitter Coffee /* Naomi Shahib Nye : *Local Hospitality /* Raeda Taha : *A Single Metre /* Laila al-Atrash : *The Letter /* Samah al-Shaykh : *At the Hospital /* Adania Shibli : *May God Keep Love in a Cool and Dry Place /* Nathalie Handal : *Umm Kulthoum at Midnight /* Simira Azzam : *Her Tale*
Nibal Thawabteh : *My Shoe Size and Other People's Views on the Matter!*

Salma Khadra Jayyusi, editor
Anthology of Modern Palestinian Literature (Columbia University Press, 1992)
52 poets in translation, 14 Palestinian poets writing in English, short stories from 25 authors, selections from 2 novels, plus extracts from 6 personal accounts, all in 745 pages.

Denys Johnson-Davies, editor
Modern Arabic Short Stories (Oxford University Press, 1967). Contents : Farahat's Republic, by Yusuf Idris / The Dead Afternoon, by Walid Ikhlassi / The Dream, by Abdel Salam al-Ujaili / The Death of Bed Number 12, by Ghassan Kanafani / Sundown, Shukri Ayyad / The Dying Lamp, Fouad Tekerli / The Man and the Farm, by Yusuf Sharouni / The Lost Suitcase, by Abdel-Moneim Selim / The Doum Tree of Wad Hamid, by Tayeb Salih / Mother of the Destitute, by Yahya Hakki / The Picture, Latifa el-Zayat / Miracles for Sale, by Tewfik al-Hakim / The South Wind, by Abdel Malik Nouri / A Space Ship of Tenderness

to the Moon, by Laila Baalabaki / Zaabalawi, Nagib Mahfouz / The Gramophone, by Jabra Ibrahim Jabra / A House for My Children, by Mahmoud Diab / Summer Journey, by Mahmoud Teymour / The Election Bus, by Touma al-Khouri / Summer, by Zakaria Tamer

Hatim Kanaaneh
Chief Complaint : A Country Doctor's Tales of Life in Galilee (Charlottesville, Virginia : Just World Books, 2015) Short stories based on his earlier, non-fiction work, ***A Doctor in Galilee***.

Susan Atefat Peckham
Talking Through the Door : An Anthology of Contemporary Middle Eastern American Writing – with foreword by **Lisa Suhair Majaj** (Syracuse University Press, 2014)

Atef Abu Saif, editor
The Book of Gaza (Comma Press, 2014) Authors : Atef Abu Saif, Abdallah Tayeh, Talal Abu Shawish, Mona Abu Sharekh, Najlaa Ataallah, Ghareeb Asqalani, Nayrouz Qarmout, Yusra al Khatib, Asmaa al Ghul & Zaki al 'Ela. Publisher's description : Under the Israeli occupation of the '70s and '80s, writers in Gaza had to go to considerable lengths to ever have a chance of seeing their work in print. Manuscripts were written out longhand, invariably under pseudonyms, and smuggled out of the Strip to Jerusalem, Cairo or Beirut, where they then had to be typed up. Consequently, fiction grew shorter, novels became novellas, and short stories flourished as the city's form of choice. Indeed, to Palestinians elsewhere, Gaza became known as 'the exporter of oranges and short stories'.
.

This anthology brings together some of the pioneers of the Gazan short story from that era, as well as younger exponents of the form, with ten stories that offer glimpses of life in the Strip that go beyond the global media headlines; stories of anxiety, oppression, and violence, but also of resilience and hope, of what it means to be a Palestinian, and how that identity is continually being reforged; stories of ordinary characters struggling to live with dignity in what many have called 'the largest prison in the world'.

Related analysis :

Ami Elad-Bouskila
Modern Palestinian Literature and Culture (Frank Cass, 1999 / Routledge, 2013) Focus on literature, rather than other arts, with welcome stopping points, such as "Where do Israeli-Arab Writers Publish / Write About?" Includes the quest for Palestinian identity within Israel, choices of language, the literature of the first Intifada, Jerusalem, and numerous authors such as Emile Habibi.

Barbara McKean Parmenter
Giving Voice to Stones : Place and Identity in Palestinian Literature (University of Texas Press, 1994)

Related interest :

Walid Ikhlassi
Whatever Happened to Antara, and Other Syrian Short Stories – translated by Asmahan Sallah (University of Texas Press, 2004)

M.J.L. Young, editor – translation by Michel G. Azrak
Modern Syrian Short Stories (Boulder, Colorado : Lynne Rienner, 131pp, 1988 / 1992)

Ghassan Zaqtan (born Beit Jala, Director of the Literature section of the Palestinian Ministry of Culture)
Where the Bird Disappeared (Seagull Books, 2018)
Describing the Past (Seagull Books, 2016) Translated by **Samuel Wilder**, with a foreword by **Fady Joudah**; originally published in Arabic, 1995. Novella set in Karameh Camp. Fady Joudah translated Zaqtan's ***Like a Straw Bird, it Follows Me, and Other Poems*** (Yale University Press, 2012)

Yigal Zaimona & **Tamar Manor-Friedman**

To the East : Orientalism in the Arts in Israel (Jerusalem : Israel Museum, 1998) Catalogue of an art exhibition reflecting Zionism's ambivalent approach to Palestine in the 20th century. Recommended by Raja Shehadeh.

palestinebooks.net

Your guide to Palestinian history, fiction and culture in English-language books, compiled by Andy Simons.

suggestions welcome : palestinebooksnet@gmail.com



Palestine Poetry

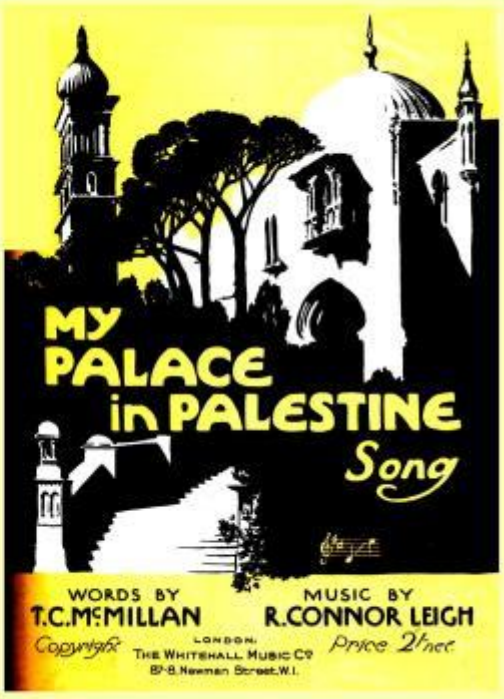
Palestinian Poetry

A sample of the important books - see other lists -

Compiled by Andy Simons

suggestions welcome

palestinebooksnet@gmail.com



A Bird is Not a Stone
(House of Poetry, Al-Bireh, nr Ramallah, summer 2014) Project co-ordinated by Murad al-Sudani and Rana Barakat of the House of Poetry and Scottish poets Liz Lochhead, Billy Letford, Henry King, Henry Bell and Lorna MacBean.

Tamim Al-Barghouti
In Jerusalem and other Poems – Poetry from 1996-2016, translated by **Radwa Ashour** (the poet's mother) and **Ahdaf Soueif** (Northampton, Massachusetts : Interlink Publications, 2017

Susan Abulhawa
My Voice Sought the Wind (Charlottesville, Virginia : Just World Books, 2013)

Taha Muhammad Ali (see also FICTION)
Biography by **Adina Hoffman** : ***My Happiness Bears No Relation to Happiness : A Poet's Life in the Palestinian Century*** (Yale University Press, 2009)
So What : New and Selected Poems (with a Story), 1971-2005 (Jerusalem : Ibis, 2000) – translated by Peter Cole, Yahya Hijazi & Gabriel Levin.
Never Mind : Twenty Poems and a Story (Bloodaxe, 2007) – translated by Peter Cole, Yahya Hijazi & Gabriel Levin.

Atef Alshaer
As editor : ***The Nakba : Through Palestinian Writers' Eyes*** (Saqi Books, 2018) Poetry and prose on the Nakba by Palestinian writers over the last seventy years : pre-Nakba, post-Nakba and post-Oslo Accords. Authors include Mahmoud Darwish, Samira Azzam, Fadwa Tuqan and Edward Said, as well as by emerging Palestinian writers.
Poetry and Politics in the Modern Arab World (Hurst & Co., 2016) Analyses poetic responses to the end of the Ottoman Empire, the rise of Arab nationalism, French and British colonialism, and Palestine and the struggle against Zionism.

Hala Alyan
Four Cities (Black Lawrence Press, 2015)
Atrium (Three Rooms Press, 2012)

Anonymous/various
They Claim There is No Resistance (Al Fateh / Palestine National Liberation Movement, 20pp, ca. 1968) – translated by **Sulafa Hijjawi**

Myriam Antaki
Verses of Forgiveness (New York City : Other Press, 1999) Story of a Palestinian suicide bomber awaiting his hour of death.

Naseer Aruri & Edmund Ghareeb, editors
Enemy of the Sun (authors' publication, 1970) Poetry by Mahmoud Darwish, Rashed Hussein, Sa_____ Qassem, Tawfiq Zayyad, Salen Jubran, Nizar Qabbani, Fadwa Touqan, Arshad Tawfiq, Yusif Hamdan, Abdel Rahman Muhamad Rafie, Hadia Abdul-Hadi, and Fawzi Jiryis Abdullah; translated into English.

Fouzi el-Asmar (Haifa-born; editor of Mapam-owned Arabic weekly *Al Fajer*; eventually exiled to USA)
Poems from an Israeli Prison (New York City : Know Books, 44pp, 1974) aka : ***Dreams on a Mattress of Thorns and Poems from an Israeli Prison*** (Gazelle Publications, 39 pages, 1976) edited by **Karen Bryant**

Jamal Assadi and **Simon Jacobs**
The Story of a People : An Anthology of Palestinian Poets within the Green Lines (Peter Lang Publishing, 2011) Poets included : **Hanna Abu Hanna, Fahd Abu Khadrah, Taha Mohammad Ali, Rushdi Al-Madi, Samih Al-Qasim, Turki Amer, Su'ud Assadi, Yahya Salim Atalla, Salman Daghash, Suleiman Daghash, Mona Daher, Mahmoud Darwish, Susan Debbini, George Jiryes Farah, Shafiq Habib, Nazih Hassun, Ahmad Husain, Rashid Husain, Hanna Ibrahim, Shakib Jahshan, Salim Jubran, Samir Khair, George Najib Khalil, Jiryes Khuri, Nida Khuri, Marwan Makhkhul, Salim Makhuli, Ibrahim Malik, Husain Muhanna, Faruq Muwasi, Aaydah Nasrullah, Jamal Qa'war, Zahirah Sabbagh, Samih Sabbagh, Nayef Salim, Mu'ein Shalabeya, Bashir Ali Shalash, Nadhir Shamali, Edmun Shehade, Tawfiq Zayyad**

Asma'a Azaizeh
She won the A.M. Qattan Foundation's Young Writer Award in 2010 and published her first collection of poetry 'Liwa' in 2o11. She has worked as a journalist and presenter for various newspapers and radio stations and is currently presenter of a Palestinian television programme on culture and art, as well as a lecturer in creative writing. See selected poems in *Banipal*, no. 45.

Fouzi Asmar
Dreams from a Mattress of Thorns (Gazelle Publications, 1976)
The Wind-driven Reed (Washington DC : Three Continents Press, 1979)

Hala Alyan (Palestinian-American clinical psychologist in New York City)
Hijra (Southern Illinois University Press, 2016)
Four Cities (Black Lawrence Press, 2015) Poems from Detroit to Haifa
Atrium (Three Rooms Press, 2012) Winner of Arab American Book Award
See also : FICTION

Fadhil Al-Azzawi
Miracle Maker : Selected Poems (translated by Khaled Mattawa; Rochester, New York : BOA Editions, 2003)

Clinton Bailey
Bedouin Poetry from Sinai to the Negev : Mirror of a Culture (Oxford University Press / Clarendon Press, 1991) Section 1 – poems from the war of Zaric al-Huzayyil (1875-1887); Section 2 – poems sent from and to the Sinai Smuggler-poet Anez Abu Salim during his prison term (1962-1970).
See also : OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY section for non-poetry regarding Bedouin society.

Mourid Barghouthi
Midnight and other Poems translated by his wife, the Egyptian novelist Radwa Ashour (Todmorden : Arc Publications, 2008)

Iasmin Omar Ata
Mis(h)adra (Simon & Schuster, 2017) Graphic novel merging Palestinians with non-Palestinians who have disabilities, in this case, Epilepsy.

Jehan Bseiso (Doctors without Borders) and **Becky Thompson**, editors
Making Mirrors : Writing/Righting by Refugees (Olive Branch Press, 2018) Poetry anthology; Contributors include: Abbas Sheikhi / Abu Bakr Khaal / Adele Ne Jame / Ahmad Almallah / Ahmed Qaisania / Angela Farmer / Baha/ Budair / Becky Thompson / Bronwen Griffiths / Eman Abedelhadi / Fadwa Soleiman / Fady Joudah / Fatima Al Hassan / Fouad Mohammed Fouad / Gbenga Adesina / Golan Haji / Hajer Almosleh / Hayan Charara / Ibtisam Barakat / Jehan Bseiso / Jose A. Alcantara / Lena Khalaf Tuffaha / Lisa Suhair Majaj / Marilyn Hacker / Marisa Frasca / Merna Ann Hecht / Mohsen Emadi / Mootacem Bellah Mhiri / Naomi Shihab Nye / Nathalie Handal / Nawwar Kamal Al Hassani / Nisreen Aj / Nora Barghati / Omar Mousa Alsayyed / Rewa Zeinati / Ruth Awad / Saad Abdullah / Sanaa Shuaybe / Sara Abou Rashed / Sara Saleh / Sharif S. Elmusa / Sholeh Wolpé / Zeina Azzam / Zeina Hashem Beck / Zoe Holman

Kamal Boullata and **Kathy Engel**, editors : ***We Begin Here : Poems for Palestine and Lebanon*** (Northampton, Massachusetts : Interlink, 2008) Poets include Etel Adnan, Amiri Baraka, Grace Cavalieri, Ariel Dorfman and Adrienne Rich.
Kamal Boullata, editor : ***Women of the Fertile Crescent : An Anthology of Modern Poetry by Arab Women*** (Washington DC : Three Continents Press, 1978) – Verse from 1948-1978, including Palestinian poets.

Reja-e Busailah (Jerusalem Nakba exile, Indiana University)
We are Humans Too : Poems on the Palestinian Condition (Medina Press, 2005)
with **Dennis Brutus**, **Ved Vatuk** & **Tawkiq Zayyad** : ***The Ordeal : Poems of Anguish, Resistance, and Hope*** (Medina Press, 1977)

Mishael Caspi
Weavers of Songs : The Oral Poetry of Arab Women in Israel and the West Bank (Washington DC : Three Continents Press, c.1991)

Kevin Coval
What Will I Tell My Jewish Kids? -and Other Poems of Palestine (Chicago : Haymarket Books, 2011)

Mahmoud Darwish (the most famous Palestinian poet, with many compilations in print)
Absent Presence – translated by Mahmud Darwish (Hesperus, 2010)
In the Presence of Absence – translated by Sinan Antoon (Archipelago Books, 2011)
Journal of an Ordinary Grief –translated by Ibrahim Muhawi (Archipelago Books, 2010)
Mural and ***The Dice Player*** – translated by Rema Hammami & John Berger (Verso, 2009)
The Butterfly's Burden -translated by Fady Joudah (Bloodaxe, 2007)
A River Dies of Thirst – translated by Catherine Cobham (e-book via Cleveland, Ohio : Overdrive, 2012) Poetic diary from his time in Ramallah, in 2006, when Israel was attacking Lebanon and Gaza.



And from Stones a State for Lovers Will be Built (PLO Department of Culture, poster illustrated by **Naji al Ali**, 1985

Memory of Forgetfulness : August, Beirut, 1982 -translated with an introduction by **Ibrahim Muhawi** (University of California Press, 1995)***Music of Human Flesh*** – translated by Denys Johnson-Davies (Heinemann, 1980)
The Promise of al-Asifah : A Collection of Poems from Occupied Territories – translated by **Ibrahim Muhammed** (Amman : The Palestine National Liberation Movement, 1969)
-also **: Mahmoud Darwish, Adonis**, and **Samih al-Qasim**
Victims of a Map : A Bilingual Anthology of Arabic Poetry (Saqi Books, 2005)
See also **OLDER PALESTINE HISTORY** section and **Najat Rahman**, below.

Najwan Darwish
Nothing More to Lose (translated by Kareem James Abu-Zaid; New York Review of Books / NYRB Poets, 2014)

Aidan Andrew Dun
Unholyland : The Rambam (Hesperus Press, 2012)

Sharif Elmusa (University of Cairo, United Nations)
Flawed Landscape : Poems, 1987-2008 (Interllink Publications, 2008)
as co-editor with **Gregory Orfalea** : ***Grape Leaves : A Century of Arab-American Poetry*** (Interlink Publications, 1999)

Al-Fateh, The Palestine National Liberation Movement
They Claim There is No Resistance : A Collection of Poems from Occupied Palestine – translated by **Sulafa Hijjawi** (Al-Fateh, ca. 1969-70). Contents : **Tawfeeq Zeyad** aka **Zayad**: *The Impossible*(Nazareth, September 1965), *The Olive Tree* (n.d.) / **Mahmood Darweesh** aka **Mahmoud Darwish** : *Letter from Exile* (Haifa, 1964), Investigation *(Haifa, 1964), Lover from Palestine* (May, 1966), *Kerchiefs* (1966), *The Reaction* (1967) / **Salem Jubran** : *The Exile* (1965), *Safad* (1965), *Mother* (1965) / **Sameeh Al-Qassem** : *Report of a Bankrupt* (1964), *Antigone* (n.d.), *Letter from Prison* (n.d.) / **Fadwa Tuqan** : *The Flood and the Tree* (Nablus, September 1967), *For Ever Palestine* (Nablus, September 1967), *To Christ* (1968)

Ashraf Fayadh (Palestinian-Saudi poet)

Instructions Within (The Operating System, 2016) translated by **Mona Kareem**.

Khaled Furani
Silencing the Sea : Secular Rhythms of Palestinian Poetry (Stanford University Press, 2012)

Fatena Al-Gharra [Gazan poet and radio broadcaster, endorsed by PEN and translated by the Poetry Translation Centre : poetrytranslation.org]

Nahida Izzat Ghaith
I Believe in Miracles (author, 2004)

R.L. (Robert) Green
When You Remember Deir Yassin (Fomite, 2014) – translations into Arabic by **Mousa Ishaq** and **Kristen Peterson-Ishaq**.

Suheir Hammad (born in Jabal Husayn refugee camp in Amman)
breaking poems (New York City : Cypher Books, 2008)
ZaatarDiva (New York City : Cypher Books 2005 / 2008 edition with an audio CD)
Born Palestinian, Born Black & The Gaza Suite (UpSet Press, 2010)
Born Palestinian, Born Black (Harlem River Press, 1996)
Also note : ***Drops of This Story*** (Writers & Readers, 1996), a memoir.

Nathalie Handal (Bethlehem born)
The Republics (University of Pittsburgh Press, 2015)
Poet in Andalucia (University of Pittsburgh Press, 2012)
Love and Strange Horses (University of Pittsburgh Press, 2010)
The Lives of Rain (Interlink Books, 2005) Reviewer's blurb : "Handal's poetry tells the story over and over of the pain of separation, the heartache of missed chances, and the tragedy of the displaced Palestinian culture. The poems wash over the reader like music, and

the reader becomes witness and heir to the senseless pain created in this world, experienced and transmitted by this poet."
The Neverfield : Poem (Interlink Books, 2005)
as editor : ***The Poetry of Arab Women : A Contemporary Anthology*** (Interlink Books, 2001)
as co-editor, with **Tina Chang** : ***Language for a New Century : Contemporary Poetry from the Middle East, Asia, and Beyond*** (WW Norton, 2008)

Sulafa Hijjawi
Poetry of Resistance in Occupied Palestine (Baghdad : Directorate of General Culture, 1968)

Adina Hoffman
My Happiness Bears no Relation to Happiness : A Poet's Life in the Palestinian Century (Yale University Press, 2009) Biography
of **Taha Muhammad Ali**

Daud Kamal
A Remote Beginning : Poems (Budleigh Sudaltern : Interim Press, c.1985)

Nuh Ibrahim (1910-1938; famous Palestinian resistance poet) : http://www.palestine-studies.org/jq/fulltext/77928

Salma Khadra Jayyusi, editor
Anthology of Modern Palestinian Literature **–** 52 poets in translation, 14 Palestinian poets writing in English, short stories from 25 authors, extracts from 6 personal accounts, all in 745 pages.

Fady Joudah
The Palestine that Never Was – Five Poems, in: Penny Johnson & Raja Shedadeh, eds :***Seeking Palestine – New Palestinian Writing on Exile and Home*** (Northampton, Massachusetts : Olive Branch Press, 2013)

Poems in : ***80 New Poems*** (**Banipal** No. 46, 2013)
The Earth in the Attic (Yale University Press, 2008)
Joudah translated Mahmoud Darwish : ***The Butterfly's Burden*** (Bloodaxe, 2007) and Ghassan Zaqtan : ***Like a Straw Bird it Follows Me*** (Yale University Press, 2012)

Marwan Makhoul published his first book of poetry ***Ard al-passiflora al-hazinah*** (**Land of the Sad Passiflora**) in 2007 with Al-Jamal Publishers. That same year a second edition of the book was published in Haifa and then a third edition in Cairo in 2012. In 2009 he won the prize of best playwright in the Acre Theatre Festival for his first play.

Remi Kanazi
Before the Next Bomb Drops : Rising Up from Brooklyn to Palestine (Chicago : Haymarket Books, 2015) – tangental to Palestine, with verse focused worldwide; the poet's second collection.
Poetic Injustice : Writings on Resistance and Palestine (New York City : RoR Publications, 2011)

Walid Khazendar (b. Gaza, 1950)
Fifteen Poems Translated from the Arabic (Agenda & Editions Charitable Trust, 1997) – translated by **Dinah Manisty**.
as editor & translator : ***The Traces of Song : Selections from Ancient Arabic Poetry*** (Oxford : St Johns College Research Centre, 2005) – with illustrations by **Mouneer al-Shaarani**

Lisa Suhair Majaj
Geographies of Light (Web del Sol Association, 2009)
see also **FICTION** section

Iman Mersel University of Alberta (Edmonton)
These Are Not Oranges, My Love, a selection of Mersal's work translated into English by Khaled Mattawa, (Sheep Meadow Press, 2008); read at the South Bank Poetry Parnassus Festival, London, 2012

Faysal (aka Faisal) **Mikdadi**
Painted into a Corner (lulu.com, 2014, two editions, one with black & white images and one with colour images) The Palestinian diaspora reflected in poems and watercolours.
Return : The Siege of Beirut (Brian & O'Keefe, 1983) Poems in response to the Israeli invasion of Lebanon.

Ibrahim Nasrallah (see also FICTION)
Rain Inside – Selected Poems Translated by **Omnia Amin** [Zayed University, Dubai] & **Rick London** (Curbstone Press, 2009)

Amjad Nasser
Shepherd of Solitude : Selected Poems, 1979-2004, translated by Khaled Mattawa (Banipal, 2009)

Kamal Nasser / **Nasir** (Palestinian editor and liberation poet assassinated by the Israelis in 1973) See Salma Khadra Jayyusi (editor) *Anthology of Modern Palestinian Literature*, for the poem, L*etter to Fadwa* [for Fadwa Tuqan]. Poems translated into English include *The Story* and *The Last Poem* : www.poemhunter.com/kamal-nasser/poems/

Taha Qaraqeh
Palestine Calls (Pilgrim Magazine, 1993)

Ali Qleibo
Jerusalem in the Heart (Al-Quds University & Centre for Jerusalem Studies, 2000) Anthropological tour with verse, photographs and paintings.

Najat Rahman (University of Montreal)
In the Wake of the Poetic : Palestinian Artists after Darwish (Syracuse University Press, 2015) Publisher's blurb : "Heralding a new period of creativity, *In the Wake of the Poetic* explores the aesthetics and politics of Palestinian cultural expression in the last two decades. As it increasingly gains a significant presence on the international scene, much of Palestinian art owes a debt to Mahmoud Darwish, one of the finest contemporary poets, and

to Palestinian writers of his generation. Rahman maps the immense influence of Darwish's poetry on a new generation of performance artists, visual artists, spoken-word poets, and musicians. Through an examination of selected works by key artists—such as Suheir Hammad, Ghassan Zaqtan, Elia Suleiman, Mona Hatoum, Sharif Waked, and others—Rahman articulates an aesthetic founded on loss, dispersion, dispossession, and transformation. It interrupts dominant regimes, constituting acts of dissension and intervention. It reinscribes belonging and is oriented toward solidarity and future. This innovative wave of experimentation transforms our understanding of the national through the diasporic and the transnational, and offers a profound meditation on identity."
with **Hala Khamos Nassar** : ***Mahmoud Darwish : Exile's Poet*** (Interlink Books, 2008)
Literary Disinheritance : The Writing of Home in the Work of Mahmoud Darwish and [Algerian novelist and filmmaker] ***Assia Djebar*** (Lexington Books, 2007)

Samad al-Shaik [Gaza via Saudi Arabia, poet with short stories]
Short story in ***Qissat*** (Jo Glanville, ed., Telegraph Press, 2006), plus in Palestinian compilations.

PS Sharma
Forever Palestine : A Collection of Palestinian Resistance Poems (New Delhi : PLO India Office, 1976)

Naomi Shehab-Nye
Transfer (BOA Editions, 2011)
You and Yours (BOA Editions, 2005; received the Isabella Gardner Poetry Award)
19 Varieties of Gazelle: Poems of the Middle East (Greenwillow Books, 2002 / HarperTempest, 2005)
as editor : ***The Flag of Childhood : Poems from the Middle East*** (Aladdin, 2002)
Fuel (BOA Editions, 1998)
Red Suitcase (BOA Editions, 1994)
Hugging the Jukebox (Far Corner Books, 1982)

Hind Shoufani [poet at Hay Festival Beirut, 2013]
Inkstains on the Edge of Light (Whole World Press, 2010)
More Light Than Death Could Bear (Beirut, 2007)

Matthew D. Staunton and **Rethabile Masilo**, editors
For the Children of Gaza (Onslaught Press, 2014) Poems and illustrations by multiple contributors.

Khalid A Suliaman
Palestine and Modern Arab Poetry (Zed Books, 1984)

Lena Khalaf Tuffaha
Water & Salt (Red Hen Press, 2017) Diaspora verse lamenting loss but retaining identity.

Fadwa Tuqan
A Mountainous Journey : An Autobiography -translated by Olive Kenny / with poetry translated by N**aomi Shihab Nye**; editor **Salma Khadra Jayyusi** (Women's Press, 1990) See also : **Al-Fateh** poetry and plus numerous collections in Arabic.
Daily Nightmares : Ten Poems – translated by **Yusra A. Saleh** (Palestinian Writers Union, 1991 / Vantage Press, 1998)

Vacy Vlanza, editor / poetry by **Ramzy Baroud, Jehan Bseiso** & **Samah Sabawi**
I Remember My Name (Novum Pro, 2016)

Nadia Yaqub (University of North Carolina)
Pens, Swords, and the Springs of Art : The Oral Poetry Dueling of Palestinian Weddings in Galilee (Leiden : Brill, 2007)

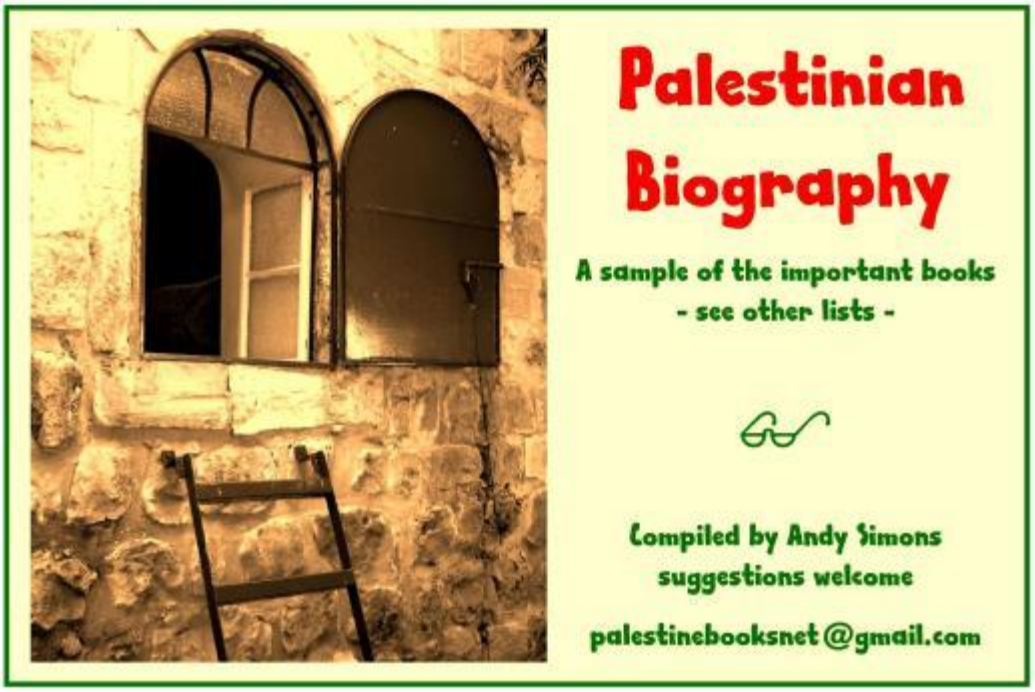
Ghassan Zaqtan (born Beit Jala, Director of the Literature section of the Palestinian Ministry of Culture)
Like a Straw Bird, it Follows Me – and other Poems (Yale University Press, 2013) translated by Fady Joudan.

Rafeef Ziadeh
London-based performance poet with no printed publications but an audio CD, ***Hadeel***, and is famous for *We Teach Life, Sir*, not on the CD but available on You Tube.

Lorene Zarou Zouzounis (Palestinian-American San Francisco poet)
Inquire Within : Selected Poems (San Francisco: University of Mars, 1987)



Palestine Biography



Faiha Abdulhadi
Living Memories: Testimonies of Palestinians' Displacement in 1948 (Al Rowat for Studies and Research, 2017) Slim volume of testimonies from six Palestinians who experienced the Nakba.

Said K. Aburish
Arafat : From Defender to Dictator (Bloomsbury, 1998)

Eleanor Aitken [founder of UNIPAL, charity for educational exchange with Palestinians, est. 1972]
Ariadne's Thread : Through the Labyrinth to Palestine and Israel (Cambridge : Cornelian, 1999) Work on women human rights workers and teachers.

Sami 'Amr
A Young Palestinian's Diary, 1941-1945 : The Life of Sami 'Amr (University of Texas Press, 2009) Translated, annotated and with an introduction by **Kimberly Katz**; with foreword by **Salim Tamari**. Publisher's blurb : "Writing in his late teens and early twenties, Sami'Amr gave his diary an apt subtitle: "The Battle of Life", encapsulating both the political

climate of Palestine in the waning years of the British Mandate as well as the contrasting joys and troubles of family life. Now translated from the Arabic, Sami's diary represents a rare artefact of turbulent change in the Middle East. Written over four years, these ruminations of a young man from Hebron brim with revelations about daily life against a backdrop of tremendous transition. Describing the public and the private, the modern and the traditional, Sami muses on relationships, his station in life, and other universal experiences while sharing numerous details about a pivotal moment in Palestine's modern history. Making these never-before-published reflections available in translation, Kimberly Katz also provides illuminating context for Sami's words, laying out biographical details of Sami, who kept his diary private for close to sixty years. One of a limited number of Palestinian diaries available to English-language readers, the diary of Sami'Amr bridges significant chasms in our understanding of Middle Eastern, and particularly Palestinian, history."

Abdel Bari Atwan
A Country of Words : A Palestinian Journey from the Refugee Camp to the Front Page (Saqi Books, 2008) More than just a particular Palestinian's autobiographical achievements, Atwan's voice is as important as his story. I'm partial to memoirs of toilers in the newspaper biz, but this book delivers great kicks.

Ibtisam Barakat (Palestinian-American memoirist, educator and poet)
Balcony on the Moon : Coming of Age in Palestine (Farrar, Straus and Giroux/Macmillan, 2016-2017) Memoir, 1971-1981
Tasting the Sky : A Palestinian Childhood (Melanie Kroupa Books/Farrar, Straus & Giroux, 2007) Memoir to 1971. One chapter won a prize and was included in Laurel Holliday : *Children of Israel, Children of Palestine – Our Own True Stories* (Pocket Books, 1999)

Gabi Baramki
Peaceful Resistance : Building a Palestinian University under Occupation [Birzeit University] (Pluto Press, 2010) A personal account of the establishment and maintenance of the first Palestinian university, most interesting for the post-1967 Occupation years but before Oslo.

Kai Bird
Crossing Mandelbaum Gate : Coming of Age between the Arabs and the Israelis, 1956-1978 (Simon & Schuster 2010) Worthy memoir by the son of an American diplomat who grew up witnessing changes along the Palestinians' time line.

Issa J. Boullata
The Bells of Memory : A Palestinian Boyhood in Jerusalem (Quebec : Linda Leith Publishing, 89 pages, 2014)

Reja-e Busailah (Indiana & Birzeit Universities)
In the Land of My Birth : A Palestinian Boyhood (Institute for Palestine Studies, 2017) Abstract : "*In the Land of My Birth* recounts the coming of age of a blind Palestinian boy of modest milieu during the turbulent years leading up to the fall of Palestine in 1948. Above all, it is the boy's life—his struggles to make his way in the sighted world, his upbringing, schooling, friendships, and adventures. It is a compelling human story with a mine of information on popular culture and customs, the educational system, and Palestinian life. While the looming conflict forms the essential backdrop, it comes to the fore only when it impinges directly on the boy's world. The fact that the memoir unfolds largely in "real time," with events, conversations, and situations recounted not retrospectively but as they are experienced, provides a rare window on the political attitudes, social views, legends, prejudices, perceptions and misperceptions of ordinary Palestinians at the time, unmediated and unvarnished. Essential reading for anyone interested in the cultural, social, and political history of Palestine, the condition of blindness, and the education of the blind." With forward by **Elias Khoury** : "the most eloquent account of Lydda's tragedy that exists : the expulsions, the killings, and the terrible march through the wilderness forced upon the city's inhabitants by the Israeli occupiers." See also memoirs : **Edward Said**'s ***Out of Place*** and **Jabra Ibrahim Jabra**'s ***The First Well***.

Elias Chacour with **David Hazard** : ***Blood Brothers : The Dramatic Story of a Palestinian Christian Working for Peace in Israel*** (Grand rapids, Michigan : Chosen Books, c.1984; updated edition, Baker Books, 2013)
Elias Chacour with **Alain Michel**; **Anthony Harvey**, editor : ***Faith Beyond Despair : Building Hope in the Holy Land*** (Canterbury Press, 2011)
Elias Chacour with **Mary E. Jensen** : ***We Belong to the Land : One Man's Mission to Spread Peace in a Country of Conflict*** (Marshall Pickering, c.1990 / 1992; updated edition, University of Notre Dame Press, 2000)

Rajie Cook (Palestinian-American graphic designer, notable for airport and other transport pictograms)

A Vision for My Father : The Life and Work of the Palestinian-American Artist and Designer Rajie Cook (Northampton, Massachusetts : Interlink Publishing, 2018). Family diaspora memoir; contains disturbing photographs.

Wadad Makdisi Cortas (mother-in-law of Edward Said)
The World I Loved (Nation Books, 2009) Lebanon, but relevant to Palestine.

Wafa Darwish
Not Done with Life Yet : A Palestinian Woman from Jerusalem (Amman ; Dar Al-Shorouk, 2014) Autobiography of blind, Jerusalem-born exile to Beirut, essentially a single parent to two daughters, who earned a PhD in African-American literature (focus on Ann Petry) and then became Head of the English Department at Birzeit University.

Larry Derfner (*Ha'aretz*, formerly with the *Jerusalem Post*)
No Country for Jewish Liberals (Charlottesville, Virginia : Just World Books, 2017) Los Angeles born, Israeli journalist describes a society provocatively out of step with Jewish liberals and the Left.

Jasmine Donahaye (Swansea University)
Losing Israel (Seren, 2015) Author discovers her grandparent kibbutzniks' displacement of fellahin "by capital in the 1920 and 1930, and by war in 1948."

Fadia Faqir, editor, with translation by Shirley Eber
In the House of Silence : autobiographical Essays (Garnet Publishing Arab Women Writers Series, 1998/1999) Contains : Liana Badr (Palestine), Nawal el-Saadawi & Fawzia Rashid (Bahrain)Salwa Bakr (Egypt), Hoda Barakat & Hadia Said (Lebanon), Fadia Faqir (Jordan), Alia Mamdouh & Samira al-Mana' (Iraq), Ahlem Mosteghanemi & Zhor Ounissi (Algeria), Hamida Na'Na (Syria), Aroussia Nalouti (Tunisia).

Andrew Gowers and **Tony Walker**
Behind the Myth : Yasser Arafat and the Palestinian Revolution (Interlink Books, 2001) Based on hundreds of hours of exclusive interviews with senior PLO figures, including Arafat, as well as senior American, Arab, Israeli and European officials, it is a comprehensive

portrait of the evolution of the Palestinian resistance from its earliest days as an unruly and little noticed collection of guerrilla factions, through its rise to international prominence, right up to the position following the Gulf War and the historic Madrid Peace Conference of 1991. It is the story of internecine strife and external conflict; of weakness and over-confidence; of mistakes and miscalculations; and of many lost opportunities for peace. But it is above all the story of of the dream that Arafat has done more than anyone to sustain in the face of daunting odds: the idea that Palestinian people should have the right to determine their own future.

Sir Geoffrey Furlonge
Palestine is My Country : The Story of Musa Alami (John Murray, 1969)

Laila El-Haddad
Gaza Mom : Palestine, Politics, Parenting and Everything in Between (Just World Books, 2010 and edited ed., 2013)

Mahdi Abdul Hadi (PASSIA founder and educator)
The Other Side of the Coin : A Native Palestinian Tells His Story (PASSIA, 1998)

Shafiq Harbuk
In Living Memory : Brief Biography of a Thinker & Community Development Pioneer Hassan Mustafa (The Son of Battir Village) (Hassan Mustafa Cultural Center, 2016) Mustafa was arrested and exiled to Iraq by the Mandate Government in 1939, worked with education pioneer Khalil Sakakini in Al-Nahda College; edited *Al-Qafila Magazine*, the organ of the NEBC (Near East Broadcasting Corporation in Jaffa); was a hard negotiator with the 'Armistace Authority' when Israel wanted to exchange nearby village land for a mountain (he refused), and was UNWRA Director of Public Relations in 1961, the year of his death.

Alan Hart (Middle East chief correspondent for Independent Television News/ITV; BBC presenter of *Panorama* programme)
Arafat, a Political Biography (Indiana University Press, 1989)
Arafat : Terrorist or Peacemaker? (Sidgwick & Jackson, 1987)

Sarah Irving

Leila Khaled : Icon of Palestinian Liberation (Pluto Press, 2012) An improvement on Khaled's own 1975 autobiography, long since out of print. Irving allows the subject's voice to come through, and her own critical assessment as well.

Palestine (Bradt Travel Guides, ca. 2010) An insightful walking guide for intrepid ramblers, but an indispensable reference work too. Keep it handy. –AS

Jabra Ibrahim Jabra

Princesses Street : Baghdad Memories -translated by **Issa J. Boullata** (University of Arkansas Press, 2005)

The First Well – A Bethlehem Boyhood (University of Arkansas Press, 1995 / Hesperus, 2012) A gentle cultural view of the diversity of the Palestinian Arab community in Bethlehem and his upbringing amongst the "shouts of books" in the cosmopolitan city. See also autobiographical works : **Edward Said : *Out of Place*** and **Reja-e Busailah's *In the Land of My Birth – A Palestinian Boyhood***

See also : **FICTION**

Ghada Karmi

Return : A Palestinian Memoir (Verso Books, 2015)

Edward Said : A Legacy of Emancipation and Representation (edited by Adel Iskandar and Hakem Rustom, University of California Press, 2010) Chapter : *Said and the Palestinian Diaspora : A Personal Reflection*

In Search of Fatima : A Palestinian Story (Verso, 2004) This hugely successful account of how the author's childhood in Jerusalem became, in 1948, a lifetime in exile is much more than a gripping personal narrative. All the major events of the Palestinian-Israeli conflict are covered here, by a Palestinian woman who grew up in Golders Green, and from wanting nothing more than to 'fit in' with her new surroundings, become one of the world's leading commentators on Palestine. – Naomi Foyle. Autobiography which superbly balances being neither overly self-centred nor polemical.

Kathy Saade Kenny

Katrina in Five Worlds : A Palestinian Women's Story / Katrina en Cinco Mundos : Historia de una Mujer Palestina (Oakland: Five Worlds Press, bilingual, 113pp, 2010). Palestinian-American author's exploration of her grandmother's life in Ramallah, Bethlehem, Kiev, San Pedro de Las Colonias, and finally Long Beach, California, where she lived after a difficult split with her conservative husband, who returned to Palestine.

Anbara Salam Khalidi
Memoirs of an Early Arab Feminist : The Life and Activism of Anbara Salam Khalidi (translated by Tarif Khalidi; Pluto Press, 2014)

Felicia Langer
An Age of Stone (Quartet Books, 1988)
These are My Brothers : Israel and the Occupied Territories, Part 2 (Ithaca Press, 1979)
With My Own Eyes : Israel and the Occupied Territories, 1967-1973 (with foreword by **Israel Shahak,** Ithaca Press, 1975)

Ofra Yeshua-Lyth (Journalist with *Ma'ariv*)
The Case for a Secular New Jerusalem – A Memoir (Createspace, 2014) Translation from Hebrew of ***Erietz, Brith*** (Nimrod, 2004)

Rachel Mairs
The Untold Lives of Dragomans : The Dragoman Solomon Negime and His Clients (Bloomsbury, 2015) Christian Palestinian tour guide in Jaffa and Jerusalem, from the 1880s until the Great War. Period accounts of both Negime and his customers.

Betty Dagher Majaj
A War Without Chocolate : One Woman's Journey through Two Nations, Three Wars, and Four Children (CreateSpace Independent Publishing Platform, 2015)

Jean Said Makdisi (b. Jerusalem, raised in Cairo, Beirut)
Makdisi, as editor, Serene Husseini Shahid : ***Jerusalem Memories*** (Beirut : Naufal Books, 1999, 2000)
Teta, Mother and Me (Saqi Books & WW Norton & Co, 2005 & 2007)
Beirut Fragments : A War Memoir (NYC: Persea Books, 1990)
as co-editor with **Martin Asser**, **Shafiq Al-Hout**; translated by Hader al-Hout and Laila Othman : ***My Life in the PLO – The Inside Story of the Palestinian Struggle*** (Pluto, 2011) The memoirs of **Shafiq Al-Hout**, one of the most important Palestinian leaders, show him to be selfless, yet critical of Arafat's management of the PLO and the Fatah movement, especially during the Lebanese years.

Mike Marqusee
If I am not for Myself : Journey of an Anti-Zionist Jew (Verso, 2008) Viewpoint of the author's Leftist New York City family background and how they, and others, didn't twig the disconnect between social justice and Zionism in the post-holocaust era.

Nur Masalha (Palestinian historian and professor linked to the University of Surrey and SOAS : "The rupture of 1948 and the ethnic cleansing of Palestine are central to both the Palestinian society of today and Palestinian social history and collective identity. Resisting ethnic cleansing and politicide has been a key feature of the modern history of the Palestinians as a people."
Ariel Sharon : A Political Profile (Council for the Advancement of Arab-British Understanding, 2001)
King Faisal I of Iraq : A Study of His Political Leadership, 1921-1933 (PhD thesis, University of London, 1987)

Dr. Kamel Mohanna (Pediatrician at Lebanese University; President of AMEL International and co-ordinator of the Lebanese and Arab NGOs.
The Epic of Difficult Choices (author, Amel Association, 2017) translated by **Ibrahim Khalil El-Jorr**. Revolutionary doctor's story, dedicated to Palestinian refugee camps in Lebanon.

Maha Nassar
Brothers Apart : Palestinian Citizens of Israel and the Arab World (Stanford University Press, 2018) Arabic literature and poetry shown to have crossed borders.

Sari Nusseibeh
Once Upon a Country : A Palestinian Life (Halban Books, 2007) Extraordinary autobiography of President of Al-Quds University, who tried to use his cosmopolitan awareness to bypass Israeli officialdom in forming a viable Palestinian state.

Laila Parsons (McGill University / Harvard University / Oxford University)

The Commander : Fawzi al-Qawaqji and the Fight for Arab Independence, 1914-1948 (Hill & Wang, 2016 / Saqi Books, 2017) An astonishing yet well-nuanced biography of a dedicated military commander, who was unjustly ignored by post-1948 Arab political activists. The author shares varied period opinions of the Nakba, which is generous as most historians simply wouldn't. Publisher's blurb : "Revered by some as the Arab Garibaldi, maligned by others as an intriguer and opportunist, al_Qawaqji manned the ramparts of Arab history for four decades. As a young officer in the Ottoman Army, he fought the British in World War I and won an Iron Cross. In the 1920s, he mastered the art of insurgency and helped lead a massive uprising against the French authorities in Syria. A decade later, he reappeared in Palestine, where he helped direct the Arab Revolt of 1936. When an effort to overthrow the British rulers of Iraq failed, he moved to Germany, where he spent much of World War II battling his fellow exile, the Mufti of Jerusalem, who had accused him of being a British spy. In 1947, Qawuqji made a daring escape from Allied-occupied Berlin, and sought once again to shape his region's history. In his most famous role, he would command the Arab Liberation Army in the Arab-Israeli War of 1948."

Miko Peled

Injustice : The Story of the Holy Land Foundation Five (Charlottesville, Virginia : Just World Books, 224 pages, 2018) Publisher's blurb : "
In July 2004, federal agents raided the homes of five Palestinian-American families, arresting the five dads. The first trial of the "Holy Land Foundation Five" ended in a hung jury. The second, marked by highly questionable procedures, resulted in very lengthy sentences—for "supporting terrorism" by donating to charities that the U.S. government itself and other respected international agencies had long worked with. In 2013, human rights activist and author Miko Peled started investigating this case. He discussed the miscarriages of justice involved in it with the men's lawyers and heard from the men's families about the devastating effects the case had on their lives. He also traveled to the remote federal prison complexes where the men were held, to conduct unprecedentedly deep interviews with them. Injustice traces the labyrinthine course of this case, presenting a terrifying picture of governmental over-reach in post-9/11 America."

The General's Son : Journey of an Israeli in Palestine With foreword by **Alice Walker**(Just World Books, 2012) An Israeli-American's rejection of garrison state culture and activism in "Area A" of the West Bank. Author's father was Matti Peled, one of the commanders of the 1967 war, who protested the occupation and predicted its consequences.

Karl Sabbagh
Britain in Palestine : The Story of British Rule in Palestine, 1917-1948 (Skyscraper Publications, 2012) Accompaniment to the SOAS/Brunei Gallery exhibition. Many illustrations yet compact.
Palestine : A Personal History (Atlantic Books, 2006) Sabbagh, whose father was the lead broadcaster for the BBC Arabic Service during WWII, here interweaves the literary and political history of Palestine, with his own family's story, in particular his father's experience during the partition of his country and creation of Israel. -NF

Steve Sabella (Jerusalem-born, Berlin-residing Palestinian artist-photographer)
The Parachute Paradox : Steve Sabella (Berlin : Kerber Verlag, 2016) Memoir of three decades of the artist's life under Israeli occupation.

Edward Said
Out of Place : A Memoir (Granta, 1999) See also See also autobiographical works : **Jabra Ibrahim Jabra**'s ***The First Well*** and **Rega-e Busailah**'s ***In the Land of My Birth – A Palestinian Boyhood***

Mostafa Salameh
Dreams of a Refugee : From the Middle East to Mount Everest (Bloomsbury, 2017) Palestinian-Kuwaiti world mountain climber of seven summits and both pole positions.

Yusif Abdallah Sayigh
(edited by Rosemary Sayigh):

Yusif Sayigh : Arab Economist, Palestinian Patriot – A Fractured Life Story (American University in Cairo Press, 2015)

Nabil Sha'ath aka **Nabeel Shaath** (long-time Palestinian negotiator, Fatah Central Committee)
My Life from Nakba to Revolution (unconfirmed in English, 2016)

Bassam Abu Sharif

Arafat and the Dream of Palestine : An Insider's Account (Palgrave Macmillan, 2009) Author gets a central role, not Abu Ammar, but a good read nonetheless.

Raja Shehada

Where the Line is Drawn: Crossing the Boundaries in Occupied Palestine (Profile Books, 2017) Memoir, critical of Israeli narratives.

Occupation Diaries (Profile Books, 2012)

A Rift in Time : Travels with My Ottoman Uncle (Profile Books, 2010)

Strangers in the House (Steerforth Press, 2002 / Profile Books, 2003, 2009)

Palestinian Walks : Notes on a Vanishing Landscape (Profile Books, 2007) A moving and beautifully written account of the author's walks in his native hills, spanning 27 years, and witnessing the devastating impact of illegal Israeli settlements on the people and the landscape of the West Bank. Winner of the Orwell Prize 2008. – NF

When the Bulbul Stopped Singing : A Diary of Ramallah under Siege (Profile Books, 2002)

The Sealed Room : Selections from the Diary of a Palestinian Living under Israeli Occupation, September 1990 – August 1991 (Quartet, 1992)

Occupier's Law : Israel and the West Bank (Washington, DC : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1985)

Samed : Journal of a West Bank Palestinian (New York : Adama Books, 1984)

Note : see also the chapter titled *Limestone,* in Robert McFarlane's walking travel book, *The Old Ways : A Journey on Foot* (Hamish Hamilton, 2012)

Faris al-Shidyaq

Leg over Leg (Two Volumes, Translated by Humphrey Davies – travel, UK and France / NYUP, 2012) Leg Over Leg is the semi-autobiographical account of Ahmad Faris al-Shidyaq, a pivotal figure in the intellectual and literary history of the modern Arab world. His adventures and misadventures provided him with opportunities for wide-ranging digressions on the intellectual and social issues of his time, including the ignorance and corruption of the Lebanese religious and secular establishments, women's rights, the manners and customs of Europeans and Middle Easterners, and the differences between European and Arabic literature. It was initially widely condemned for its attacks on authority, its skepticism, and "obscenity," and later editions were often abridged. This is the very first English translation of the work and reproduces the original edition.

Salman Abu Sitta
Mapping My Return : A Palestinian Memoir (IB Tauris, due 2016) Memories of the famous polymath who has single-handedly made available crucial mapping work on Palestine, and contains back-story to his lifetime cartographic effort. Equally important are political and personal insights not found elsewhere. No index.

Richard Stubbs and **Ann Swithenbank**
Palestine Story : A Personal Account of the Last Three Years of British Rule in Palestine (Brettenham, Suffolk : Thurston Publications "Private Publication," 208 pages, 1995) British Mandate Government's news-spinner's account, dictated in 1948.

Raedi Taha
A Single Metre – *Ali,* a biog of her father Ali Taha (2002); short stories also.

Jamil I. Toubbeh
Day of the Long Night : A Palestinian Refugee Remembers the Nakba (Jefferson, North Carolina : McFarland & Co, 1998) Christian Palestinian's account.

Fadwa Tuqan
A Mountainous Journey : An Autobiography -translated by Olive Kenny / with poetry translated by N**aomi Shihab Nye**; editor **Salma Khadra Jayyusi** (London : Women's Press / / St Paul, Minnesota : Graywolf Press, 1990) See also : **Al-Fateh** poetry and plus numerous collections in Arabic.

Fawaz Turki
Soul in Exile : Lives of a Palestinian Revolutionary (Monthly Review Press, 1988)
The Disinherited – Journal of a Palestinian Exile (Monthly Review Press, 1972)

Hanan Ashwari (Palestinian legislator and author)
This Side of Peace : A Personal Account (Fourth Estate /Simon & Schuster, 1995)
with other authors : ***Our Jerusalem*** (Jerusalem : Middle East Publications, 1995)
Ebba Augustin, editor : ***Palestinian Women – Identity and Experience*** (Zed Books, 1993)

See also : **Barbara Victor** : ***A Voice of Reason : Hanan Ashwari and Peace in the Middle East*** (Harcourt Brace, 1994); also published as ***Hanan Ashwari : A Passion for Peace*** (Fourth Estate, 1995) Anglican Christian who was the first woman elected to the Palestinian National Council.

Farouq Wadi

Homes of the Heart : A Ramallah Chronicle Translated by Dina Bosio and Christopher Tingley (Northampton, Massachusetts : Interlink Publishing, 2007)

Returning to his home town of Ramallah after long exile, the author is shocked to find the changes wrought, above all, by the Israeli occupation. An account—informative, lyrical and humorous by turn—of his own early life in the town.

Emma Williams

It's Easier to Reach Heaven than the End of the Street : A Jerusalem Memoir (Bloomsbury, 2006) In August 2000 Emma Williams arrived with her three small children in Jerusalem to join her husband and to work as a doctor. A month later, the second Palestinian intifada erupted. For the next three years, she was to witness an astonishing series of events in which hundreds of thousands of lives, including her own, were turned upside down. Williams lived on the very border of East and West Jerusalem, working with Palestinians in Ramallah during the day and spending evenings with Israelis in Tel Aviv. Weaving personal stories and conversations with friends and colleagues into the long and fraught political background, Williams' powerful memoir brings to life the realities of the Palestinian-Israeli conflict. She vividly recalls giving birth to her fourth child during the siege of Bethlehem and her horror when a suicide bomber blew his own head into the schoolyard where her children played each day. Understanding in her judgment, yet unsparing in her honesty, Williams exposes the humanity, as well as the hypocrisy at the heart of both sides' experiences. Anyone wanting to understand this intractable and complex dispute will find this unique account a refreshing and an illuminating read. **Emma Williams** studied history at Oxford and medicine at London University. She has worked as a doctor in Britain, Pakistan, Afghanistan, New York, South Africa and Jerusalem. She wrote for several newspapers and magazines about Palestinian-Israeli affairs and was a correspondent for the Spectator from 2000-2003. She now lives in New York.

Ofra Yeshua-Lyth (Journalist with *Ma'ariv*)
Politically Incorrect : Why a Jewish State is a Bad Idea (Skyscraper Books, 2016) Although in part a memoir of family and professional life, this book is revealing for the attitudes and contradictions which go to the heart of the exclusivity that threads through the Jewish Israeli society. Cultural quarter-tones sing from the pages.
The Case for a Secular New Jerusalem – A Memoir (Createspace, 2014) Translation from Hebrew of ***Erietz, Brith*** (Nimrod, 2004)

[**Wael Zuaiter** – aka Zwaiter – translator, PLO representative in Italy, assassinated in London, for retribution for Munich atrocity, 1972]
For a Palestinian : A Memorial to Wael Zuiter -edited by Janet Venn-Brown (Kegan Paul International, 1984)



Christian Palestinians




A growing number of Christian NGOs are involved with Palestinian rights, including the **Amos Trust** (amostrust.org), **World Vision** (worldvision.org.uk), **Christian Aid** (christianaid.org.uk), **Embrace the Middle East** (embraceme.org), and **Open Bethlehem** (openbethlehem.org). These and other organisations provide online resources.

Albert Aghazarian
Out of Jerusalem? Christian Voices from the Holy Land (Palestinian General Delegation to the United Kingdom, 1997)

Bishop Riah Abu El [Palestinian Anglican Bishop of Jerusalem 1998-2007]
Caught in Between : The Story of an Arab-Christian Israeli (Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, 1999)

Andrew Ashdown
The Stones Cry Out : Reflections from Israel and Palestine
(with foreword by Jerusalem Anglican Bishop Riah Abu Elsal; Christians Aware, 2006)

Naim Ateek (aka Naim Stifan Ateek, founder of the Sabeel Liberation Theology Center, Jerusalem)
A Palestinian Christian Cry for Reconcilliation (Maryknoll, New York : Orbis Books, 2008)
Holy Land Hollow Jubilee : God, Justice and the Palestinians (Melisende, 1998) [symposium, 1997]
Justice, and Only Justice : A Palestinian Theology of Liberation (Maryknoll, New York : Orbis Books, 1989)
Naim Ateek, Cedar Duaybis and **Maurine Tobin**, editors
Challenging Christian Zionism : Theology, Politics, and the Israel-Palestine Conflict(Melisende, 2005) [symposium, 2004]

Naim Ateek, Mark H. Ellis and **Rosemary Radford Ruether**, editors
Faith and the Intifada : Palestinian Christian Voices [symposium] (Maryknoll, New York : Orbis Books, 1992)

Gary M. Burge
Whose Land? Whose Promise ? What Christians are Not Being Told about Israel and the Palestinians
(Cleveland, Ohio : Pilgrim Press, part of the United Church of Christ / UCC, 2003/2004, 2013) Wheeton College (Illinois) theologian's analysis, with a focus on Hebron.

Carole Monica Burnett, editor
Zionism Through Christian Lenses : Ecumenical Perspectives on the Promised Land (Eugene, Oregon : Pickwick Publications, 2014) – authors include the Palestinian Anglican priest, Rev. Naim Ateek, and Palestinian Roman Catholic Sociology Prof. Bernard Sabella.

Michelle U. Campos
Ottoman Brothers : Muslims, Christians, and Jews in Early 20th Century Palestine (Stanford University Press, 2011)

Mae Elise Cannon (Churches for Middle East Peace), editor : ***A Land Full of God : Christian Perspectives on the Holy Land*** (Cascade Books, 2017) Debunks 'restorationism' as theologically incorrect.

David Carter (Middle East Evangelical Concern, Leicester)
Mistaken Identity : Who is Who? And Why it Matters (author, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "Prompted by an 'unexpected pilgrimage' this book seeks to follow the story and understand the identity of God's people from the garden to The Cross. It examines God's purpose in calling people for mission. Asking about the people, the land, the promises and the Jewish messiah leads to answers that challenge the accepted tenets of Christian Zionism."

Elias Chacour

with **David Hazard** : ***Blood Brothers : The Dramatic Story of a Palestinian Christian Working for Peace in Israel*** (Grand rapids, Michigan : Chosen Books, c.1984; updated edition, Baker Books, 2013)
with **Alain Michel**; **Anthony Harvey**, editor : ***Faith Beyond Despair : Building Hope in the Holy Land*** (Canterbury Press, 2011)
with **Mary E. Jensen** : ***We Belong to the Land : One Man's Mission to Spread Peace in a Country of Conflict*** (Marshall Pickering, c.1990 / 1992; updated edition, University of Notre Dame Press, 2000)

Colin Gilbert Chapman (Islamic Studies at the Near East School of Theology, Beirut)
Whose Holy City? Jerusalem and the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict – several editions; alternate title : ***Whose Holy City? Jerusalem and the Future of Peace in the Middle East*** (Oxford : Lion, 2004 / Baker, 2005) – Author has written several books on Christianity in the Middle East.
Whose Promised Land ? The Continuing Crisis over Israel and the Palestinians (Oxford : Lion, 2002)

Kenneth Cragg (Anglican Bishop in Jerusalem, academic, with numerous books on Christianity and Islam)
The Arab Christian : A History in the Middle East (Louisville, Kentucky : John Knox Press, 1991 / Mowbray, 1992)
Palestine : The Prize and Price of Zion (Cassell, 1997)

Marc H. Ellis and **Rosemary Radford Ruether,** editors
Beyond Occupation : American Jewish, Christian and Palestinian Voices for Peace(Boston : Beacon Press, 1990)

Bishop Riah Abu Elsal [Palestinian Anglican Bishop of Jerusalem 1998-2007]
Caught in Between : The Story of an Arab-Christian Israeli (Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, 1999)

Najwa Qawar Farah
A Continent Called Palestine : One Woman's Story (Triangle, 1996) Focus on Christian women, including themes of Nazareth life, parenting, Palestinian exile, and threat to the region's Christian community. Foreword by **Gareth Hewitt** (Director of Amos Trust)

HM Foreign Office
The Christian Communities in Jerusalem 1948-1967 (Foreign & Commonwealth Office, 1978)

Arthur Gish
Hebron Journal : Stories of Nonviolent Peacemaking (Herald Press, 2001) – Author's work with Christian Peacemaker Teams.

Dr. Mary Grey
The Spirit of Peace : Pentecost and Affliction in the Middle East (Sacristy Press, 2015)

Noah Haiduc-Dale (History Dept., Centenary College, New Jersey)
Arab Christians in British Mandate Palestine (Edinburgh University Press, 2013) An important book that tracks the history of Palestine's Arab Christians and their Palestinian nationalism, 1917-1948, that both identities were not contradictory. Deep microhistory of the the widening Husayni and Nashashibi factionalism. "Haiduc-Dale offers a chronological history of Palestinian politics that focuses on the particular role in each stage of Christians, whose narratives have often been marginalized or essentialized. In the process, he offers a comprehensive and easy to follow guide to key landmarks in the development of the Palestinian national movement more generally." – Liora Halperin, *International Journal of Middle Eastern Studies*

Garth Hewitt (Canon of St George's Anglican Church, Jerusalem, singer, and head of the Amos Trust)
Occupied Territories : The Revolution of Love from Bethlehem to the Ends of the Earth (USA: InterVarsity Press [note : not IVP UK], 2014)
Bethlehem Speaks : Voices from the Little Town Cry Out (SPCK, 2008)
Pilgrims and Peacemakers : A Journey Towards Jerusalem (BRF – Bible Reading Fellowship, 1996)
Numerous other books and recordings.

Institute for Palestine Studies
The Judaization of Jerusalem, 1967-1972 (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies / Canterbury : World Conference of Christians for Peace, 1972)

Kathleen Kern
As Resident Aliens : Christian Peacemaker Teams in the West Bank, 1995-2005 (Eugene, Oregon : Cascade Books, 2010)

Walid Khalidi (founder of the Institute for Palestine Studies, Beirut, later in Washington DC, and then Boston, Massachusetts)
Islam, the West, and Jerusalem (Washington DC : Center for Contemporary Arab Studies & Center for Muslim-Christian Understanding, Georgetown University, 1996)
Christians, Zionism and Palestine: A Selection of Articles and Statements on the Religious and Political Aspects of the Palestine Problem [Anthology Series no. 4] (Beirut : Institute for Palestine Studies, 1970)

Sahar Khalifeh (Nablus native, on faculty of University of Florida)
The Image, the Icon, and the Covenant (translated by **Aida Bamia**; Cairo : American University in Cairo Press, 2007) FICTION – From *Publisher's Weekly* : In the mid-1960s, Ibrahim, a Palestinian-Muslim school teacher with literary ambitions, takes a job in a small Jordanian village and falls in love with Mariam, a Christian raised in Brazil who has returned to her home village. The problem with this love affair, as Ibrahim realizes in the retrospective voice that dominates the novel, is that he has loved his image of Mariam and has never understood her as a real person. Reality intrudes, however, when Mariam becomes pregnant: Ibrahim is paralyzed by the difficulties a Muslim-Christian marriage presents, and jealous of Mariam's prior adoration of a Brazilian priest. His growing commitment to Palestinian liberation after the 1967 war allows him to justify his return. When he returns to Jordan in 2000—a wealthy, twice-divorced and disillusioned secular Arab—he becomes obsessed with finding Mariam and his unknown son. The title's complexities mirror those of this fugue-like novel, which finds Ibrahim cycling among versions of himself and of Mariam. As Ibrahim's realizations pile up, their irreconcilability becomes a delicate and powerful allegory for Middle Eastern conflict. Palestinian novelist Khalifeh (*Wild Thorns*), who won the 2006 Naguib Mahfouz medal for literature, offers a challenging take on vexing territory.

Samuel J. Kuruvilla
Radical Christianity in Palestine and Israel : Liberation and Theology in the Middle East (IB Tauris, 2013)

Edwar Makhoul
The Role of Arab Christians in the Palestinian National Movement (Lambert Academic Publishing, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "The Book is about the History of the Palestinian Christians in the Palestinian National Movement during the 19th and the 20th century in regard to Arab Nationalism, Holy Land, Muslim-Christian relations in Palestine, Israel, the West Bank and Gaza Strip. This work is about the unknown important part and role of Palestinian Arabic Speaking Christians in the Palestinian Nationalism in Regard to Zionism and Arab-Israeli Conflict as well as the Jewish-Arab relations from 1881-2005. This work covers all the History and the importance of the Palestinian Christians in the Holy Land in the Modern Middle East- Israel and Palestine."

Bruce Masters
Christians and Jews in the Ottoman Arab World : The Roots of Sectarianiam (Cambridge University Press, 2004)

Ibrahim Nasrallah (Palestinian author-poet-teacher-journalist-translator-painter…)
A Time of White Horses **(الـل, نـ صر ابـ راهـ يم / الـ بـ يـ ضاء الـ خـ يول نمز) 2007 /** translated by Nancy Roberts (American University in Cairo Press, 634pp, 2012) FICTION – The narrative is a lengthy sweep of Ottomania gradually getting replaced by Ziomania leading to the Nakba. But there's more than a political focus on the Palestinian struggle. One recurring theme is land theft, by agents of the Ottoman rule, the church, the Mandate Government, other Arab Palestinians, and of course the Zionists themselves. Villains come from all ethnic backgrounds, but occasional, impressive generosity shines through the tragedies, even though the good side of human spirit doesn't change the outcome of the Arab village. The victims hold on to their identity, despite offers to cash it in for free tickets to someone else's show.

Anthony O'Mahony
-as editor : ***Christianity and Jerusalem : Studies in Modern Theology and Politics in the Holy Land*** (Leominster : Gracewing / Gardners Books, 2010)
-as editor : ***Palestinian Christians : Religion, Politics and Society in the Holy Land*** (Melisende, 2004)
-as editor : ***The Christian Communities of Jerusalem and the Holy Land : Studies in History, Religion and Politics*** (University of Wales Press, 2003)

Michael Prior, editor, with foreword by **Archbishop Desmond Tutu**
Speaking the Truth : Zionism, Israel and the Occupation (Northampton, Massachusetts : Olive Branch Press, 2005) Michael Prior : *Zionism and the Challenge of Historical Truth and Morality* / Rosemary & Herman Ruether : *Zionism, Christianity and the Israeli-Palestinian Conflict* / Ilan Pappé : *State of Denial : The Nakbah in Israeli History and Today* / Daniel McGowan : *Why We Remember Deir Yassin* / Rev. Stephen Sizer : *The International Christian Embassy, Jerusalem : A Case Study in Political Christian Zionism* / Peter Miano : *Mainstream Christian Zionism* / Duncan Macpherson : *Politics and Multi-Faith in the Holy Land : A Challenge for Christians* / Jean Zaru : *Theologising, Truth and Peacemaking in the Palestinian Experience* / Paul Eisen : *Speaking the Truth to Jews* / Nasser Aruri : *The Right of Return and its Detractors* / Betsy Barlow : *Waking the Sleeping Giant*

Mitri Raheb, editor
Palestinian Identity in Relation to Time and Space (CreateSpace Independent Publishing Platform, 2014) – 14 authors emphasising the role of Christianity and religion in general, in forming identity.
Mitri Raheb & Fred Strickert, with photography by **Garo Nalbandian** and introduction by **Yassir Arafat**
Bethlehem 2000 (Northampton, Massachusetts : Interlink Publications, 1999)

Laura Robson (Portland State University)
-as editor : ***Minorities and the Modern Arab World : New Perspectives*** (Syracuse University Press, 2016) – includes the editor's own chapter : ***Arab Christians in Twentieth Century Palestine***
Colonialism and Christianity in Mandate Palestine (University of Texas Press, 2011) Author argues that the British transformed Muslim, Christian, and Jewish religious identities into legal categories, ultimately marginalising the Christians.

Bernard Sabella (Bethlehem University / Middle East Council of Churches)
A Life Worth Living : The Story of a Palestinian Catholic (Eugene, Oregon : Resource Publications / Wipf & Stock, 2017). **Carole Monica Burnett**, editor. Publisher's blurb : "Palestinian Christian, offers an enlightening, often humorous, personal narrative accompanied by reflections on lessons learned from his life in a conflict zone. Displaced from his home in infancy with his refugee family and educated in Jerusalem's Old City

before pursuing university studies in the US, he blossomed into a committed educator, scholar, member of the Palestinian Parliament, and director of a church aid agency. Throughout his life Dr. Sabella has never lost his focus on the goal of promoting peace through understanding, and he has never been diverted from his path of absolute nonviolence. A Life Worth Living speaks with a voice worth listening to, alternately anecdotal and analytical, touching our hearts while pondering the past, present, and future of the Holy Land."

with **Mitri Rehab**, editor,and contributors **Varsen Aghabekian, Jamil Rabah, Hadeel Fawadleh** : ***Palestinian Christians – Emigration, Displacement and Diaspora*** (CreateSpace/the authors, 2017) Publisher's blurb : "This book contains the findings of the latest research and studies conducted by Dar al-Kalima University College of Arts and Culture in 2017. The first chapter crystalizes four waves of Christian emigration from Palestine within the last century. The second chapter contains the results of an emigration survey conducting in the West Bank and the Gaza Strip mid-2017; a first study of its kind that includes both Christians and Muslim Palestinians. The third chapter looks at the situation of the Palestinian Christian emigrants in the diaspora comparing their conditions in Jordan to that in the United States of America. The last chapter looks at the responses of churches, church-related organizations and European agencies to the challenge of emigration. This book is an important tool for researchers as well as all who are interested in the situation of the Christians in Palestine.)

with **Afif Safieh** and **Albert Aghazarian** : ***Out of Jerusalem? Christian Voices from the Holy Land*** (Palestinian General Delegation to the United Kingdom, 1997)

Rev. Stephen Sizer

Zion's Christian Soldiers? The Bible, Israel and the Church (Nottingham : InterVarsity Press, 2007)

Christian Zionism : Roadmap to Armageddon? (Nottingham : Inter-varsity, 2004)

A Panorama of the Bible Lands -alternate title : ***A Panorama of the Holy Land*** – with photographs by Jon Arnold (Guildford : Eagle Press, 1998 / 2000)

Hassan Bin Talal (**HRH El Hassan Bin Talal / Hashemite Kingdom of Jordan**)

Christianity in the Arab World –foreword by **HRH The Prince of Wales** (SCM Press, 1998)

Barbara Victor

A Voice of Reason : Hanan Ashwari and Peace in the Middle East (Harcourt Brace, 1994)

Also published as ***Hanan Ashwari : A Passion for Peace*** (Fourth Estate, 1995) Anglican Christian who was the first woman elected to the Palestinian National Council.

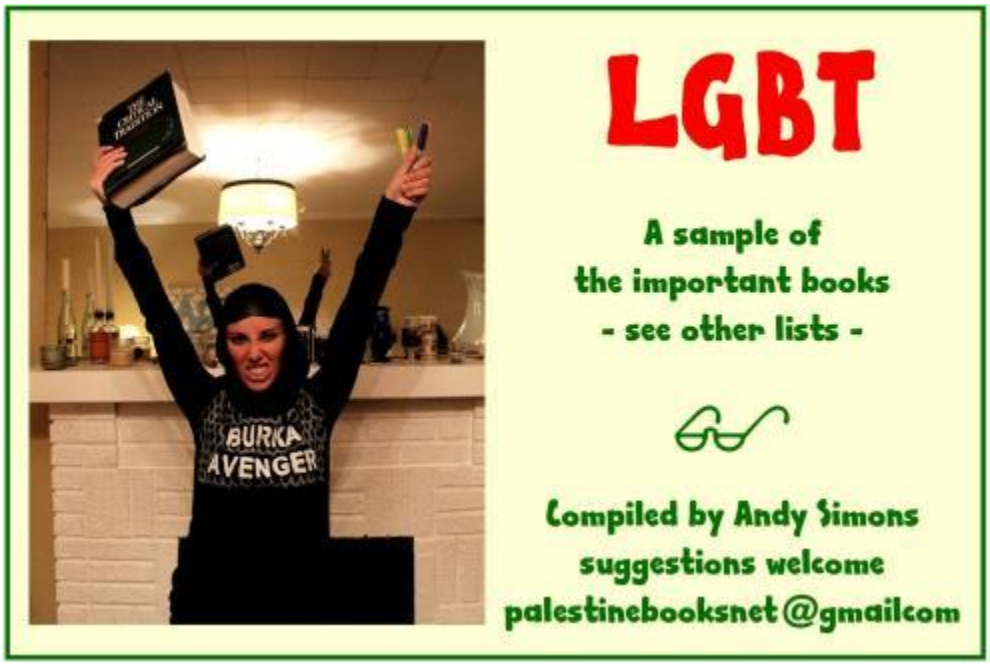
Donald E. Wagner
Dying in the Land of Promise : Palestine and Palestinian Christianity from the Pentecost to 2000 (Melisende, 2001, 2003 / 2nd ed. Fox Publications, 2004)
Anxious for Armageddon : A Call to Partnership for Middle East and Western Christians –with foreword by Elias Chacour (Scottsdale, Pennsylvania : Herald Press, 1996) as co-editor, with **Walter T. Davis**
Zionism and the Quest for Peace in the Holy Land (Eugene, Oregon : Pickwick Publications, 2014)

Alain Epp Weaver
Mapping Exile and Return : Palestinian Dispossession and a Political Theory for a Shared Future (Fortress Press, 2014) Note : Christian Palestinians and the author's bi-national vision for Palestine.

Raed Zanoon & Julie-Anne Skyley
Escaping Gaza : Raed Zanoon the Peace Seeker (O-Books, due April 2016) Personal story of Gazan Christian's escape to Darwin.

LGBT





Rabab Abdulhadi, Evelyn Alsultany & **Nadine Naber**, editors
Arab & Arab American Feminisms (Syracuse University Press, 2011) Numerous entries on queer representation.
Scott Siraj al-Haqq Kugle
Living Out Islam : Voices of Gay, Lesbian, and Transgender Muslims (New York University Press, 2014)
Michael T. Luongo [editor]
Gay Travels in the Muslim World (Routledge, 2007) Actually, the diverse Arab world.
Ethel Mannin
Bitter Babylon (Hutchinson, 1968) [novel with various settings : Palestine, Cairo, gay San Francisco; uses the American Zionist attack TV interview described in her *American Journey*]
Elham Mansour
I Am You: A Novel on Lesbian Desire in the Middle East –translated by Samar Habib (Cambria Press, 2008) [unknown Palestinian relevance]
Sarah Schulman
Israel / Palestine and the Queer International (Duke University Press, 2012) Invited to Israel to give the keynote address at an LGBT studies conference at Tel Aviv University, Schulman declines, joining other anti-occupation artists and academics in calling for an academic and cultural boycott of Israel. The author tours the West Bank and brings activists to tour the United States to establish a Queer International.
Brian Whitaker [former *Guardian* journalist]
Unspeakable Love : Gay and Lesbian Life in the Middle East (2nd ed., Al Saqi Books, 2011)